

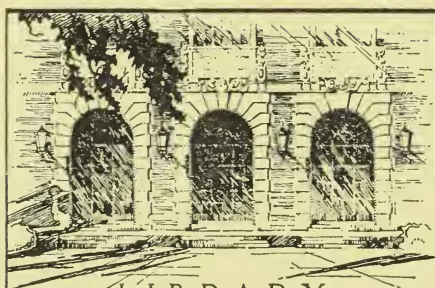
333.3

N894ca

NUGENT, NELL M.

no. 1-3, 5

CAVALIERS AND  
PIONEERS; A Calendar  
of Virginia Land Grants, 1623-1800




LIBRARY  
OF THE  
UNIVERSITY  
OF ILLINOIS

333.3  
N894ca

ILLINOIS HISTORICAL SURVEY





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2012 with funding from  
University of Illinois Urbana-Champaign



975.5

C314

Ill. Hist. Survey

Vol. I.

No. 1

THE LIBRARY OF THE

JAN 5 1931

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS.

# Cavaliers and Pioneers

A CALENDAR OF  
VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

1623 - 1800



Compiled by NELL M. NUGENT

RICHMOND, VA.



# Cavaliers and Pioneers

1623

A CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

1800

Vol. I.

No. 1.

## PATENT BOOK No. 1

Sir Francis Wyatt, Knight, Governor and Captain General of Va., to LT. GILES ALLINGTON, 100 acres, Aug. 22, 1624, Page 23.

Gentleman, ancient planter, of Kiccough-tan in Elizabeth County, as his first dividant, situated between Newport News & Blunt Point, adjoining land of Pharoah Flinton and William Bentley.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to PETER ARUNDEL, 200 acres, Nov. 8, 1624, Page 44. Gent., of Buck Roe in Eliz. City Co., as his first dividant, near land of Bartholomew Hoskins. Due as part of a bill of adventure of 287 Lbs. 10 Shill. dated Oct. 4, 1617. Signed, David Watkins.

John Pott, Governor &c., to WILLIAM ANDREWES, 100 acres, Mar. 14, 1628, Page 71.

His first dividant. On the Eastern Shore of Cheseapeake Bay, adjoining Capt. Wm. Epes. Due for the transportation of Robt. Owles and John Holmes, who came in the Southampton in 1622.

Capt. John West, Governor &c., to WM. ANDREWS, 200 acres, June 25, 1635, Page 182. Accomack County on North side of Hungers Creek and West upon the bay. For the personal adventure of his wife Susanna and trans. of Robt. Johnson, Andrew Sims, James Littlejohn.

Francis West, Governor &c., to JOHN ARUNDEL, 12 acres, Dec. 12, 1627, Page 81.

Gent., Eliz. City Co. at Buck Roe, near land of David Poole, Frenchman, & James Bonall, Frenchman. 10 year lease. Fee rent 12 Lb. of tobacco yearly.

Francis West, to JOHN ARUNDEL, 100 acres, Aug. 1, 1632, Page 109.

In the lower parish of Eliz. City Co. adjoining Bartholomew Hoskins & John Chandler. Due as part of a bill of adventure dated Oct. 4, 1617.

Sir John Harvey, to JACOB AVERIE, 500 acres, p. 102. Feb. 2, 1630.

Gent., on Skiffes Creek towards Martins Hundred, near land of Thos. Howell. 21 year lease. Consideration: 500 Lbs. Tobacco yearly.

Capt. John West, to JOHN ARNICE, 400 acres, June 26, 1635, Page 185.

Warrasquioake Co., East side of Nansemond River, adjoining Richard & Robert Bennett. For the personal adventure of himself, wife Marie, son William and transportation of James Smith, Tho. Webb, John Morgan, Thomas Williams, Rich. Davis.

Capt. John West, to WILLIAM ARMESTEAD, 450 acres, July 7, 1636, Page 370.

Eliz. City Co., adj. Mr. Southall and John Branch. For the transpor. of his wife, Ann, and Rowland Owen, Rich. Clements, Robt. Glenister, Yorath Dane, Rich. Banks, Robt. Kendall, Andr. Stretcher, Gilbert Guy.

Sir John Harvey, to WILLIAM ARMESTEAD, 300 acres, May 16, 1638, Page 564.

Eliz. City Co. adj. John Branch. Due by assignment from Lt. Rich. Popeley, due him in right of Giles Jones & Elizabeth Jones his wife which said Elizabeth lived here in the time of Sir Thomas Dale, and is now the wife of said Popeley.

Capt. John West, to THOMAS ALLEN, 550 acres, page 381. Sept. 14, 1636.

Eliz. City Co. towards the great Indian Fields. Due for the trans. of 11 persons, whose names are not given.

Sir John Harvey, to THOMAS ALLEN, May 6, 1637.

Lower Co. of New Norfolk. Confirmation of the above patent.

Capt. John West, to THOMAS ANDREWS, 50 acres, p. 403. Nov. 28, 1630.

Eliz. City Co. upon the school land, adjoining Elizabeth Tompson. 21 year Lease. Fee rent 2 bbls. Indian corn.

Sir John Harvey, to MATHEW ATKINSON, 200 acres, Aug. 18, 1637, Page 456.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, upon Nansemond River adj. Percivall Campion & John Gookin. Due for his own personal adventure and trans. of Mathew Atkinson, Jr., Thomas Atkinson and Tho. Towning.

Sir John Harvey, to WALTER ASHTON, 590 acres, July 26, 1638, Page 478.

Gent. Charles City Co. between Sherly Hundred and land of Nathaniel Causey. Due for the personal adv. of himself and wife Warbowe, and transporting James Jefferson, Wm. Ward, Thos. Shield, Richard Williams, John Williams, Wm. Jones, John Hobbs, John Esquire, John Roberts, John Macey.

Sir John Harvey, to HUGH ALLEN, 225 acres, Oct. 18, 1638, Page 633.

Charles River Co., adj. Mr. Roulston, Martin Baker and Robt. Bean. Due for his personal adventure and trans. colonists the first and second year to said county: John Potter, Abrahame Caine, Thomas Jefferyes, Thomas Man, Hugh Allen, Charles Allen.

Sir John Harvey, to HUGH ALLEN, 100 acres, p. 633. Oct. 18, 1638.

Charles River Co., adj. Roulston and John Poteete. For the personal adv. of himself and son, Charles.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to SAMUEL ALMOND, 600 acres, Jan. 6, 1639, Page 711.

Henrico County, upon E. side of the River about 2 miles below the falls. 200 acres patented Nov. 21, 1637, due for his own personal adv. and trans. 3 persons, and 400 acres due by sale from Thos. Crosby, dated Feb. 26, 1638 and trans. of Wm. Wood, Barnaby Richeson, Miles Cooke, Wm. Rider, Edw. Evans, Wm. Ridley, John Bennett, Richard Childs, Wm. Barker, Robt. Phelps, Charles White. (Deed of B. & S. Pat. Bk. 1, p. 712.)

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN BAINHAM, 300 acres, Dec. 1, 1624, Page 17.

Gent., of Kiccoughtan, in Eliz. City Co., as his first dividant. About 3 miles up the main creek between Haxoms Gaole and Blunt Point, adj. Capt. Samuel Mathews & Wm. Clayborne. Due for the trans. of John Bainham, his son, deceased, who came in the Charles in 1621, Robt. Draper, in the Jacob in 1624, John Hogskins, John Mott, Sr., John Mott, Jr. and John Dansye, Jr. in the George in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to WILLIAM BENTLEY, 50 acres, Dec. 1, 1624, Page 24.

Elizabeth City Co. a new planter who came to this country at his own charges in the Jacob in 1624. As his first dividant, between Newport News & Blunt Point, adj. Giles Allington & Thos. Godbye.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN BUSH, 300 acres, Dec. 1, 1624, Page 31.

Gent., who came to this country in the Neptune in 1618. Lying within the parish of Kiccoughtan in Elizabeth City Co., adj. Lt. Albino Lupo, Wm. Julian & Wm. Prichett. For the trans. out of England of his wife, Elizabeth, 2 children Elizabeth & Mary, who came in the Guift in 1619, and Thomas Hand and Wm. Parker, in the Charles in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to MARY BOULDIN, 100 acres, page 42, Jan. 12, 1624. Wife of Thos. Bouldin, an ancient plan-

ter, for her first dividant. 1½ miles up Southampton River in Eliz. City County.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to THOMAS BOULDIN, 200 acres, Jan. 20, 1624, Page 43.

Yeoman and ancient planter, on Southampton River, Eliz. City Co., adj. his wife's land. Due in his own personal right and 100 acres sold by him to Richard Birchett Jan. 19, 1619.

Francis West, to JAMES BONALL, 50 acres, p. 82, Dec. 12, 1627.

Vignerone. Situated at Buck Roe in Eliz. City Co., near John Arundell & Wm. Hampton. Lease. Fee Rent 50 Lbs. of good tobacco yearly.

Sir John Harvey, to JAMES BONALL.

Renewal of lease. May 8, 1633.

Francis West, to RICHARD BALL, 6 acres, Page 84, Dec. 10, 1627.

At Buck Roe, Eliz. City Co., adj. David Poole, N. towards the wading place. Lease. Fee rent, 6 Lb. weight good tobacco.

Francis West, to ROBERT BROWNE, 20 acres, page 86, Sept. 20, 1628.

Accomack County, Planter. Adj. land of Capt. Clement Dilke & John Home. Lease, Fee rent: 20 wt. Tobacco.

Sir John Harvey, to NICHOLAS BROWNE, 50 acres, page 101, June 6, 1632.

Planter. Eliz. City Co. towards head of Southampton River. Adj. land of Walter Heeley. Lease, Fee rent 7½ bu. Indian corn.

Sir John Harvey, to ROBERT BARRINGTON, 250 acres, page 108, July 6, 1632.

Within corporation of James City, upon the back river and Powhatan Swamp.

Sir John Harvey, to LAUNCELOTT BARNES, 100 acres, April 12, 1633, Page 142.

Gent. Within precincts of Eliz. City,

known as the Indian Thicket, 50 acres in the tenure of Saml. Bennett and 50 in the tenure of Wm. Warren. Lease.

Sir John Harvey, to CHRISTOPHER BRANCH, 100 acres, page 155, Oct. 20, 1634.

Planter, of Arrowhattocks, in Henrico Co., adj. land of John Griffin, Thos. Sheffield. Lease, Fee rent 4 bbls. Indian corn.

Sir John Harvey, to CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK.

Lying from the run that falleth down by Eastern side of land known as the Woodyard, along the Pocason River.

Sir John Harvey, to MARTIN BAKER, 600 acres, April 24, 1635, page 168.

Being from Robert Bue to Capt. Martin's land.

Capt. John West, to RICHARD BENNETT, 2,000 acres, June 26, 1635, page 186.

Upon Nansemond River near land of Georg Fawden. Due for trans. at his own costs: John Francis, Ann Atwood, Alex. Garner, John Lane, Georg Locker, Eliz. Husley, Jon. Peeters, Jon. Doe, Tho. Williams, Gilbert Lee, Tho. Jones, Ambro. Bennett, Rich. Cullumbine, Tho. Luter, Robt. Moore, Hen. Rutkin, Rich. Morris, Ralph Hewes, Rich. Glascock, Edw. Yorke, Wm. Quilmead, Peter Bayly, Robt. Rowson, Peter White, Wm. Fowler, Wm. Limpson, Wm. Durand, Ralph Compoore, Arthur Wood, Hen. Johnson, Grace, his wife, James Smith, Mary Harding, Arthur, Martin, Georg Busson, Rich. Bennett.

Capt. John West, to ROBERT BENNETT, 700 acres, June 26, 1635, Page 188.

About 4½ mi. up a creek near mouth of Nansemond River, adj. Robert Newman. Due for trans. James Leonard, Peter Rice, Eliz. Gilbert, George Rawles, Robert Rabye, Rich. Hayes, Phill. Sharin, Geo. Rotheram, Jon. Ford, Jon. Lee, Ann Bushy, Richd. Smith, Edward Mayo, Eliz. Buzzy.



Capt. John West, to GEORGE BURTCHER, 200 acres, page 203, July 3, 1635.

James City Co., between Hog Island Creek & Lawnes Cr. Due for the personal adv. of himself, wife Anne, and John Jefferson, his wife's son, and his daughter Ann.

Capt. John West, to THOMAS BUTLER, 1,000 acres, July 11, 1635, Page 222.

Clerk & Pastor of Denbie, Warrasquoake Co., adj. land of Geo. Fawdon & John Parrott. Due for the personal adv. of John Brewer & Marie, his wife, and for trans. 18 persons into the colony. The right to the said land is transferred to said Butler, who married Marie Brewer, widow. John Potter, Rice Davis, Eliz. Rowell, Eliz. Wallis, Ann Williams, Susanna Williamson, Dorias Hound, John Jordan, Dennis Mohonney, Edward Willis, Redmond Fitzgarret, Nich. Walsh, Tho. Kettle, John Langston, Michael Babbington, Roger Williams, Richard Johnson, Thomas Witney.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN CHEW, 1 rood, 9 pole, Aug. 14, 1624. Page 7. Merchant. "For the better convenience and more commoditie of his house by him erected in the New Towne within the precincts of James City, adj. Rich. Stephens and Capt. Hamor. Part of his first dividant.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to WILLIAM CLAYBORNE, 150 acres, June 3, 1624, Page 41.

Gent. of James City. His first dividant on W. side Southampton River within corporation of Elizabeth City, in two parcels. Adj. John Gunnery, Wm. Lansdon, near Wm. Capps. Due for trans. out of England: Wm. Harris in the George in 1621, Wm. Morris & John Phipps in the Tyger in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN CHEESEMAN, 200 acres, Sept. 2, 1624, Page 47. Gent. of Kiccoughtan, his first dividant. On the S. side of the river adj. land of John Sipsey. Due for trans. Thomas Fuller, Inocent Power, Peter Dickeson, Cuthbert Brookes, who came in the Southampton in 1622.

Francis West, to PHETTIPLACE CLAUSE, 100 acres, Dec. 2, 1628, page 68.

An ancient planter, his first personal dividant. E. side Warrasquoake River, adj. Rice Jones. Formerly granted by Sir Georg Yeardley May 2, 1619.

John Pott, to ZACHARIAH CRIPPS, 100 acres, Page 74.

Gent. of Warwick River, for his first dividant. Lying at the mouth of Warwick River, S. upon Saxons gaole, N. towards land of Gilbert Peppitt, dec'd. Due for trans. Thomas Dryhurst, Mathew Lyving, who came in the Neptune in 1618.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to CAPT. RAWLEIGH CRAWSHAW, 500 acres, Date missing. Page 4.

Gent., ancient planter, who hath remained in this country 15 years complete and performed many services to the colony, Eliz. City Co. near Old Point Comfort. For his own personal adv. and trans. his servant and wife in the Bona Nova in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN CHEW, 1 R. 9 poles, p. 7. Aug. 14, 1624.

Merchant. For the better convenience of his house builded in the New Towne within precincts of James City, adj. N. upon the backstreet, S. upon Rich. Stephens & E. upon Capt. Hamor.

Sir Georg Yeardly, to DICTORIS CHRISTMAS, 50 acres, page 78. August 24, 1627.

Planter of Elizabeth City. Being part of the Strawberry bank, adj. Edw. Waters. Lease. Fee rent, 50 wt. Tobacco.

Dictoris Christmas, to LYONELL ROULSTON, Sept. 29, 1628, Page 134. Assignment of the above where he now dwells. Witnesses, Wm. Clayborne, Edw. Cage.

Francis West, to WILLIAM COX, 100 acres, page 89, Sept. 20, 1628.

Planter. Lease. Within Eliz. City near land of Christ. Calthropp. Fee rent, 100 wt. Tobacco.

Francis West, to WILLIAM COCKE-SEY, 150 acres, page 95, Dec. 2, 1628. Planter of Warwick River. Lease. E. side Blunt Creek, adj. John Layden. Fee rent, 150 wt. Tobacco.

Sir John Harvey, to JEREMIAH CLEMENTS, 350 acres, Aug. 26, 1633, Page 124.

Son & heir of Elizabeth Clements, dec'd. Upon E. side of Upper Chippoakes Creek, E. and N. upon the main river. Due for the personal adventure of: Elizabeth Clements, Jeremiah, Nicholas & Ezekiel, her sons, Eliz. her daughter, Dorothy Greene & Jefferie Hull, who came in the George in 1617.

Sir John Harvey, to HENRY CONEY, 10 acres, page 130. July 24, 1632.

Gent. Towards the head of Archers Hope Creek, adj. land of John Johnson & Robt. Martin. Lease. Fee rent 3 bbls. corn.

Sir John Harvey, to HENRY COLEMAN, 60 acres, May 30, 1634. Page 147.

Planter. Within Eliz. City, adj. Indian House Thicket & Southampton River. Formerly granted Christ. Windmill and assigned to said Coleman by Francis Hough, Jan. 3, 1633, who married the widow of said Windmill. Lease. Fee rent 2 bbls. corn. Witnesses, John Robins, Richard Rutherford.

Sir John Harvey, to WILLIAM CONNER, 60 acres, Aug. 13, 1634, Page 152. Planter. Lease. Eliz. City Co., E. side Little Otterdam, towards land of Thomas Thornbury. Fee rent 2 bbls. corn.

Sir John Harvey, to THOMAS CAUSEY, 150 acres, p. 162, Apr. 18, 1635.

Charles City County in the Indian feild, N. upon Jordan Journey & S. upon Chaplins Choice.

Capt. John West, to DANIEL CUGLEY, 400 acres, p. 183, June 25, 1635. Accomack Co., known as Hogg Pen Neck. Due for the trans. of: Pascall Crocker, Thos. Peale, Peter Varlon,

John Champion, Thos. Dyner, Leonard Leonards, George Luckin, John Dennis.

Capt. John West, to DANIEL CUGLEY, 400 acres, p. 189, June 27, 1635. Accomack Co., adj. Mrs. Hannah Savage. Due for the trans. at his own costs of 8 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West, to WILLIAM CLARKE, 250 acres, p. 195, July 1, 1635.

Warresquioke Co., on S. side of Nansemond River, adj. Georg Fawder. Due for his personal adv. and trans. of: Alex. Tucker, Franc. Costerdine, Thomas Southerne, Jos. Spring.

Capt. John West, to ROWLAND CHAMBERS, 50 acres, p. 218, July 10, 1635.

James City Co. Due for service by covenant from Thomas Phillipps, his master.

Capt. John West, to ERASMUS CARTER, 100 acres, p. 221, July 10, 1635.

James City Co., on S. side of James River called Half Way Tree Neck, near Capt. Brown's plantation. For the personal adv. of his wife, Phillis, and Thomas Cole.

Capt. John West, to CHRISTOPHER CALTHORPE, 500 acres, page 227, July 13, 1635.

Eliz. City Co., in the New Poquoson River, towards John Powell. Granted by order of court dated Apr. 26, 1631 for the trans. of 10 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West, to JOHN CLAY, 1200 acres, p. 230, July 13, 1635.

Charles City Co., adj. Francis Hooke, N. upon James River. 100 acres dues as an ancient planter and 1100 for the trans. of 20 persons. (Names not given.)

Sir Francis Wyatt, to ELIZABETH DUNTHORNE, 100 acres, p. 38, Sept. 20, 1624.

Eliz. City Co. An old planter, wife of Thos. Dunthorne, yeoman, for her first personal dividint, in the prais of Kic-

coughtan, near Gleab land & Wm. Gainye.

Sir Georg Yeardley, to ADAM DIXON, 200 acres, Sept. 8, 1627, Page 53.

Yeoman, of the corp. of James City. His first dividant, in the territory of Tappahannah, 1 mi. below upper Choo-pokes Cr. over against Danceing Point, adj. land assigned to the office of Treasurer. Due for the trans. of himself, Ann, his wife, Elizabeth, his daughter and John Martin, all of whom came in the Margaret & John in 1622.

Francis West, to CAPT. CLEMENT DILKE, 100 acres, p. 56, Dec. 12, 1627.

Eastern shore of Accomack, near land of Hannah Savage. Due for the trans. of himself & wife, Elizabeth, who came in the George in 1622.

Sir Georg Yeardly to CLEMENT DILKE, 20 acres, page 76, Feb. 6, 1626.

Accomack Co. Lease, with all houses thereon built, adj. Thos. Powell & Nicholas, late in the occupation of Capt. John Wilcocks. Fee rent, 20 wt. of Tobacco.

John Pott, to THOMAS DELA MAJOR, 3 acres, page 97, Mar. 14, 1628.

Joyner. James City Co. at Goose Hill, adj. Dame Elizabeth Dale. Lease. Fee rent, 3 Lb. wt. of Tobacco.

Sir John Harvey, to WILLIAM DAWKES, 250 acres, June 20, 1632, Page 107.

Planter. Chas. City County, called Varinas, towards land of Thos. Parker. His first dividant. Due in right of his father, Henry Dawkes, and his uncle, William Leigh, for their personal adventure and bill of adv. dated July 14, 1608. Granted by order of court dated Oct. 7, 1631.

Sir John Harvey, to WILLIAM DAWKES, 200 acres, page 114, Sept. 7, 1632.

Planter. Chas. City Co. Due as heir of his father. (Same as above.)

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM DAWKES, 50 acres, p. 138, Mar. 15, 1632.

Chas. City Co. 21 year lease, adj. above patents. Fee rent 2 bbls. Indian corn.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS DAVIS, 300 acres, Mar. 6, 1633, Page 128.

Son & Heir of James Davis, Gent. late of Henrico. Abuting E. on Warwicks-queicke Cr. about 2 miles from the mouth. In right of his father, an ancient planter, and for the trans. of: George Cooke & Alice Mulleines who came in the George in 1617, and in right of his mother, Rachell Davis, an ancient planter.

Capt. John West to JOHN DAVIS, 100 acres, p. 204, July 4, 1635.

James City Co.; E. side of Jockeys Neck. 50 acres due by covenant from Richard Perry, and 50 acres for the transportation of Richard Thomas.

Capt. John West to JOHN DENNETT, 200 acres, p. 271. Aug. 10, 1635.

James City Co., between Martins Hundred and Kiskiake, adj. Thos. Kingston. Due for the trans. of: John Ley, Jon. Rowland, Susan Richey, Ann Combey.

Capt. John West to RICHARD DURRANT, 250 acres, p. 274, Aug. 24, 1635.

James City County, running W. to the middle plantation. Due for the personal ad. of himself and wife, and trans. of: Walter Grimes, Tho. Benton, Mary Smith.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM DENHAM, 300 acres, p. 278, Aug. 26, 1635.

In Warresquioake River, N. W. from land of Thos. Jorden, against Mr. Butler. Due for trans. 6 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to HENRY DANIEL, 200 acres, p. 306, Nov. 13, 1635.

James City Co., adj. Alexander Stoner. For the personal adv. of himself and wife, Elizabeth, and trans. of: Elizabeth Hudson and Katherine Sanders.



Capt. John West to WILLIAM DAWSON, 150 acres, Nov. 20, 1635, Page 316.

Within the first small creek of Warresquoake Great Creek, near Henry Hooper's land. Due by deed from Hugh Williams dated June 16, 1635, and due said Williams for trans. of: Henry Reason, Jon. Walter, Jon. Boran.

Capt. John West to JOHN DUNSTON, 250 acres, P. 354, June 1, 1636.

James City County, Hogg Island, adj. Robt. Sheppard. For the personal adv. of his wife, Cicely, and trans. of: Richard Wellman, Garrett Hewes, Edward Ingleston, Wm. Taylor.

Capt. John West to JOHN DUNSTON, 600 acres, p. 354, June 1, 1636.

James City Co. Due for trans. of: Tho. Woodall, Fr. Furbush, Rose Hill, Wm. Hodge, John Garrett, Eliz. Sames, Rich. Sharp, Martin Hammon, Merina Kitson, Winifrid Newett, Edward Hunt, Jon. Harcocke.

Capt. John West to JOHN DANSEY, 250 acres, p. 362, June 4, 1636.

James City Co. N.W. side of Chickahominy River, adj. Tanks Pasbye hayes Creek. For personal adv. of his wife, Alice, and trans. of: John Browne, John Croweldon, John Deane, Cutberd Rich, John Waters Hester Brotherston.

Capt. John West to JOHN DANSEY, 100 acres, p. 363, June 4, 1636.

Same location. Trans. of: James John, John Way.

Capt. John West to LEWIN DENWOOD, 150 acres, p. 364, June 18, 1636.

Accomack Co. W. upon land of Dennis Lane. Trans. of: William Allison, Thomas Harrison, Robert Lawson.

Capt. John West to JEREMIAH DICKENSON, 200 acres, p. 374, June 14, 1636.

James City Co., Benj. Harrison & Jeremiah Clements. Trans. of: 4 servants. (Names not given.)

Same to Same, 300 acres, p. 374, June 14, 1636.

Same location. Trans. 6 persons, whose names are not given.

Capt. John West to ROBERT DRAKE, 200 acres, page 376, Sept. 8, 1636.

Accomack Co. Due in right of his late father, Robt. Drake, who at his own costs trans. himself, his wife, Joane, his son, and daughter Elizabeth.

Sir Georg Yearly to CAPT. WILLIAM EPES, 450 acres, Feb. 3, 1626, Page 49.

Accomack Co. Eastern shore of Chesapeake Bay, near land of the Secretary. Trans. of: Wm. Gones, Wm. Galloway, John Barker, Edward Rogers, Thomas Warden, in the Anne in 1623, Nicholas Raynbeare, in the Swan in 1624, Henry Carter in the James in 1624, Richard Reeve & John Robbins in the Returne in 1625.

Sir John Harvey to MR. THOS. EATON, 250 acres, p. 159, Mar. 11, 1634.

Eliz. City Co., within a mile of the wading place.

Same to Same, 400 acres, p. 542, June 5, 1638.

Eliz. City Co. Due in right of John Woodall according to an order of court dated Dec. 10, 1633.

Same to Same, 650 acres, p. 542, June 5, 1638.

Eliz. City Co. Due by patent dated Mar. 11, 1635. 150 acres by assignment from Henry Rotman, and 250 by order of court.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM EYRES, 250 acres, p. 197, June 30, 1635.

Warrasquinoke Co. Trans. of: Francis Stefferton, John Rashe, Humphrey Broade, John Pumfrey, William Empson.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM EYRES, 150 acres, p. 373, July 14, 1636.

Warrasquinoke Co. For his personal adv. and trans. of: Robert Stanney, John Wood.

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM EYRES, 250 acres, p. 491, Nov. 1, 1637. Isle of Wight Co. on Nansemond River. Trans. of 5 persons (Names not given.)

Same to Same, 150 acres, p. 491, Nov. 1, 1637.

Same location. 50 acres by order of court dated Dec. 6, 1634 for his own adv. & trans. of 2 servants.

Same to Same, 100 acres, p. 611, Feb. 18, 1638.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk in Chuckatuck River, adj. Geo. Salisbury. Trans. of 2 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to CAPT. FRANCIS EPES, 1700 acres, Aug. 26, 1635, Page 280.

Charles City Co. up Appamatox River, Due for his own personal adventure and for the trans. of: John, Francis & Thomas Epes, his sons, Jon. Long, Jon. Baker, Tho. Warden, Jon. Joyce, Thomas Foanes, Tho. Cropp, Rich. Stayle, Rich. Huett, Geo. Addams, Sarah Hickmore, Thos. Pattison, Anth. Box, Jonath. Ellison, Barth. Swinborne, Silvester Atkins, Robt. Fossett, Ja. Rowland, Ann Turner, Geo. Archer, Hugh James, Jon. Nowells, Rich. Litchfeild, Edward Ames, Susan Mills, James Long and 5 negroes, in Spanish fregate in 1629.

Sir John Harvey to CAPT. FRANCIS EPES, May 29, 1638.  
Renewal of the above.

Capt. John West to SAMUEL EDMONDS, 350 acres, page 349, May 9, 1636.

James City Co., adj. Jeremiah Clements & Wm. Rookins. Trans. of: Robert Annis, Sarah Senior, John Senior, Alex. Osberton, Wm. Cunningham, Roger Lucas, Joane Godbery.

Capt. John West to ALICE EDLOE, 350 acres, p. 351, Nov. 10, 1635.

Widow. Henrico Co. between Harrow Attocks and the falls. For her personal adv. and trans. of 6 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to same, 50 acres, p. 403, Nov. 29, 1636.

Henrico Co., against Kingsland, adj. Georg Boote. Trans. of: William Barton.

Sir John Harvey to ALICE EDLOE, 350 acres, p. 433, June 1, 1637.

Same location. Trans. of: Robert Castons, Robert Salisbury, Christopher Gosse, Thomas Burtlett, Thomas Wade, Sarah Glover.

Same to same, 100 acres, p. 441, July 14, 1637.

Henrico Co. between Wm. Cox and her own land. Trans. of: John Williams, William Attaway.

Same to same, 150 acres, p. 599, Sept. 24, 1638.

Same location. Trans. of: Thomas Ponder, Georg Phillipps, Mary Billan.

Capt. John West to HUMPHREY ENGLAND, 200 acres, p. 372, July 12, 1636.

James City County, adj. John Dancy. Trans. of: himself, wife, Mary, brother, John, and son, Humphrey.

Sir John Harvey to HUMPHREY ENGLAND, 150 acres, p. 463, Aug. 21, 1637.

Same location. Trans. of: John and Humphrey England, and James Barnes.

Sir John Harvey to MATHEW EDLOE, 1200 acres, July 12, 1637, Page 435.

Son & heir of Mathew Edloe. N. side of James River, against Upper Chipokes Cr. Due his father for the trans. of: Mathew Edloe, Hugh Tydder, Wm. Deane, Edw. Tompson, Wm. Cox, Eliz. Jax, Griff. Roberts, Fr. Roberts, Jon. Licheston, Peter Thomas, Evans Kemp, Jon. Buxton, Tho. Crosby, Rand Heyward, Hen. Croft, Tho. Morris, Tho. Rogers, Step. Pettis, Shri. Jones, Wm. Marsten, Jon. Bethone, Tho. Martin, Jon. Seaton, Geo. Pricklove.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS ELLIS, 50 acres, p. 469, Aug. 24, 1637.

James City Co., called Trucking Point. Due by assignment from Alexander Stomer.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS ELLIS, 50 acres, p. 567, May 7, 1638.

Henrico Co. Trans. of: Richard Morris.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS EDG-HILL, 100 acres, p. 489. Oct. 23, 1637.

Isle of Wight Co., upon a creek running from Pagan Bay, adj. John Walker. For his personal adv. and trans. of: Nicholas Byram.

Sir John Harvey to SAMUEL EDMUNDS, 350 acres, p. 490, Oct. 23, 1687.

James City Co., adj. Jeremiah Clements & Wm. Rookins. Trans. of 7 persons. (Names not given.)

Sir John Harvey to ABRAHAM ENGLISH, 50 acres, p. 569, May 7, 1638.

Charles River Co., adj. Robert Todd & Francis Carter. Due for his personal adv.

Sir John Harvey to RICHARD EWEN, 150 acres, Aug. 14, 1638, Page 588.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, near head of Western branch of Chuckatuck Creek, adj. Thomas Bush. For his personal adv. & trans. of: Nicholas Ewen & Christopher Roades.

Clement East, Chirurgion, Capt. William Brocas & Thomas Harwood, Gents. to CAPT JOHN BROWNING. Page 630. April 12, 1638.

Of the Gleab of London, Attorneys for Thomas Grindon, of London, Merchant. In consideration of 3,000 Lb. wt. of good & merchantable tobacco to be paid on Nov. 10, 1638, all the land called Hampton Key belonging to said Grindon. John Moore, witness.

Sir Francis Wyatt to PHAROAH FLINTON, 150 acres, Dec. 1, 1624, Page 22.

Elizabeth City Co., bet. Newport News & Blunt Point, adj. John Salford & Lt. Giles Allington. Due for his personal right and for trans. out of England of Hugh Hall, who came in the Margaret and John in 1623.

Francis West to LT. THOMAS FLINT, 1000 acres, Sept. 20, 1628, Page 59.

Upon S. shore of Warwick River, adj. Robt. Poole, John Rolfe, decd. & Capt. Wm. Peirce. His first dividant. Trans. of: Maxmillian Stone, Eliz. his wife, Geo. Whitehand, Thos. Newsom, Thos. Man, Thos. Harris, Thos. Powis, Wm. Chelmedge, Jon. Wray, Phillipp Smith, Richard Gregory, John Moyer, Peter Mason, Henry Rowen, Nath. Thomas, William Brooke, John Phillippis, John Readford, John Penny, and Georg Deverell.

Sir Georg Yearldy, to THOMAS FLINT, 50 acres, p. 77, Feb. 23, 1626.

Eliz. City Co., called Indian House Thickett, with the houses thereon, lately in the occupation of Capt. Whitacres, E. side Southampton River. Lease. Fee rent, 5 Lbs. Tobacco.

John Pott, to MARY FLINT, 100 acres, p. 73, Mar. 14, 1628.

An ancient planter, now wife of Thos. Flint. Eliz. City Co. called Fox Hill.

Sir John Harvey to CAPT. ROBERT FELGATE, 350 acres, p. 104, Apr. 25, 1632.

Gent. At Kiskeyacke upon Pamunkey River, adj. Capt. John West. His first dividant. Due for the trans. of: himself & son and 4 servants who came in the William & John in 1628.

Same to same, 250 acres, Aug. 29, 1637, Page 475.

Charles River Co., adj. Capt. John West, the gleabe land, John Waine & Wm. Barber. Due for his adv. & 4 persons the first year of the plantation of Chas. River. Erasmus Felgate, Robt. Syler, Mary Mooreland, Henry Thorne.

Sir John Harvey to TOBY FELGATE, 150 acres, April 25, 1632, Page 105. Mariner. Situated at Kiskeyacke upon

Pamunkey River, E. upon land of his brother, Capt. Robert Felgate. By order of court as adventurer into this country.

Capt. John West to HANNIBAL FLETCHER, 150 acres, June 24, 1635, Page 176.

On Lower Chippoakes Creek, adj. John Russell. For the personal adv. of his wife, Elizabeth, in the Primrose of London in 1634, and trans. of: Tho. Owen in the Susan of London in 1632, and Francis Francklin in the Revenge in 1634.

Capt. John West to HANNIBAL FLETCHER, 150 acres, p. 398, Nov. 22, 1636.

James City County in Lower Chip-pooke Cr. For the trans. of: Robert Tenman, Jarret Beckweth, Phillipp Oatelep.

Capt. John West to FRANCIS FOWLER, 800 acres, Nov. 9, 1635, Page 302.

James City Co. on N. side of land of Bridges Freeman. For trans. of: William Frye, Jon. Smith, Jon. Mortlye, Anth. Jeggins, Susan Ward, Rich. Jones, Charles Rogers, John Taylor, Hen. Smith, Robt. Nash, John Tompkinson, Robt. Lovell, Robt. Grace, Jon. Jennings, Robt. Purches, Richard West.

Sir John Harvey to FRANCIS FOWLER, 1200 acres, Oct. 25, 1637, Page 485.

James City Co. Trans. of: Wm. Frye, John Motly, John Smith, Anthony Taylor, Jon. Jenkins, Susan Ward, Richard Jones, Charles Rogers, Henry Smith, Robert Nash, John Tomkeson, Robt. Lovell, Roger Grace, John Jennings, Robt. Purkeys, Richard West, John Wallford, Stephen Standish, Richard Coles, Edw. Smith, Wm. Pate, Thos. Fleyneye, Andrew Adams, Ann Goodridge.

Capt. Jon West to BRIDGES FREEMAN, 150 acres, p. 324, Dec. 1, 1635. James City. For the personal adv. of his wife Bridgett, trans. his brother Ben-nett, and Ellis Baker.

Same to Same, 100 acres, p. 331, June 1, 1635.

East side of Chickahominy River, adj. his own and land of Francis Fowler. Trans. of 3 persons.

Same to Same, 800 acres, Page 331, date not given.

W. side Chickahominy River, opposite his own land. For trans. of: David Minter, Wm. Wiltshire, Jon. Bing, David Jones, Wm. Nutt, Fr. Aldrige, Mathew Williamson, Katherine Leonard, Jeremiah Stone, Eliza Hart, Richard Saunders, Tho. Smith.

Sir John Harvey to BRIDGES FREEMAN, 900 acres, Aug. 11, 1637, Page 447.

James City Co. on W. side of Chickahominy River opposite land of Freeman, & Fowler. Trans. of 18 persons whose names are the same as in item above with additional: David Minton, Jon. Bridge, James Rodgison, Eliza. Hodges, Mary Seawell, Jon. Burden, Robert Flood, Wm. Elkton.

Same to Same, 100 acres, p. 448, Aug. 12, 1637.

James City Co., E. side of Chickahominy River adj. Bridges Freeman. Trans. 2 persons.

Capt. John West to JOHN FELGATE, 1200 acres, p. 328, Dec. 23, 1635.

Upon Checquis Creek, N. N. W. from the Landing place. Trans. 24 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to RICHARD FREELAND, 200 acres, p. 346, May 6, 1636. Warwicksquioke Co., adj. Thos. Jordan & Edw. Rogers. For his personal adv. & trans. of his wife and two children. (Names not given.) Assigned same to Edw. Rogers, June 9, 1636.

Witnesses: Tho. Cooke & John Horne.

Capt. John West to JOHN FORBUSH, 100 acres, p. 366, June 20, 1636. Accomack Co., adj. Edmond Scarborough. Trans. of: John Lewis & Christopher Dixon.



Capt. John West to WM. FOOKES, 450 acres, p. 399, Nov. 24, 1636.

S. E. upon Nansemond River, adj. Daniel Gookins. Trans. of: William Harris, Ann Whitacre, Chris. Whiting, Ann Westly, John Wood, James Abbott, Tho. Deacon, Tho. Colly, Robert Stingsby.

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM FRYE, 250 acres, p. 421, May 20, 1637.

James City Co. in Chickahominy River. Trans. of: John Burden, Mathew Forde, Leon. Chamberlain, Francis Barnett, Ursula Smith.

This patent renewed by Sir Wm. Berkeley Aug. 29, 1643 and 150 acres added.

Sir John Harvey to WM. FARRAR, 2,000 acres, p. 436. June 11, 1637.

Son & heir of Wm. Farrar, late of Henrico Co., adj. Gleabe land of Varina on the E. Trans. of: Tho. Williams, Rich. Johnson, John Hely, Jon. Frame, Eustace Downes, Jon. Pead, Edw. Fewson, Rich. Greeke, James Rigsby, Jon. Pratt, Eliza Foster, Jon. Hues, Hen. Gylom, Wm. Thomas, Jon. Baker, Patrick Robinson, Christo. Pentcorne, Math. Waraner, Jon. Smith, Wm. Towers, Wm. Baker, Edw. Hooke, Mary Heynes, John Garner, Wm. Richardson, Jon. Howman, Math. Brownridge, Rich. Lowd, Jon. Gibson, Jon. Price, Fr. Posey, James Roberts, Robert Turner, William Dawson, Giles Crump, Rich. Garner, Howell Edmonds, Martin Dimock, Henry Howell, Robert Coleman.

Sir John Harvey to NATHANIEL FLOYD, 850 acres, Nov. 20, 1637, Page 498.

Isle of Wight Co. Trans. of: Christ. Denn, Robert Leaderd, Wm. Moyses, Ambrose Proctor, Tho. Weare, Robt. Barton, Rober Joyce, Mathew Tomlin, Jon. Cox, Rich. Redock, David Hopkins, Flug Floyd, Wm. Cox, Katherine Folder, Rich. Carter, Jon. Gillett, Christ. Thomas.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS FLINT, 850 acres, Mar. 1, 1637, Page 522.

Warwick River Co. upon the river towards Stanley Hundred, adj. Capt. Wm. Perrie. Trans. of: Jon. Stephens, Rich.

Butross, Tho. Blamter, Edw. Hudson, Wm. Strukton, Hen. Brotherton, Jon. Forth, Jon. Roberts, Nich. Moore, Wm. Norcutt, Daniel Peirce, Jon. Harratt, Fr. Miller, Jon. Mathew, Jon. Hentlands, Robert Idam, Hen. Copeland.

Sir John Harvey to BENNETT FREEMAN, 450 acres, May 26, 1638, Page 527.

James City Co., E. side Chickahominy River, opposite Wm. Beard. Trans. of: John Abrall, Tho. Jenkins, Tho. Sauell, Margaret Foster, William Abbeyes, William Cole, Robert Barber, James Plunkett, Jervis Seawell.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN FLUDD, 2100 acres, May 12, 1638, Page 548.

Gent. Adj. Capt. Hen. Browne and W. upon Benj. Harrison, upon the W. side of Sunken Marsh Creek. Trans. of: John Fludd, Jon. Connaway, Morgan Welch, Roger Honer, Rich. Thornbury, Thomas Wood, Jone Granley, Wm. Wood, Jon. Lawrence, Jon. Cole, Jon. Rubue, Jon. Auerine, Jon. Cooper, Joseph Marsh, Geo. Bell, Geo. Crossland, Willi. Arnold, Wm. Sarsonn, David Hayes, Rich. Hinde, Eliza Browne, Rich. Bruse, Ann Rightsonne, Thomas Toolye, Jon. White, Barth. Horton, Wm. East, Jon. Cooke, Rich. Hewes, Dorothy Bradley, Margt. his wife, Frances Finch, her daughter, John Fludd, Jr., John Right, Fr. Shelton, Wm. Gage, Geo. Hilliard, Thomas Bramston, John Buckworth, Geo. Watkins.

Sir Francis Wyatt to THOS. GOD-BYE, 100 acres, p. 25, Dec. 1, 1624.

Yeoman, of Kiccoughtan in Eliza. City Co. For his first personal dividant. Between Newport News & Blunt Point adj. W. Bentlye. Due as an ancient planter.

Sir Francis Wyatt to WILLIAM GAINYE, 200 acres, Jan. 12, 1624, Page 39.

Marriner. In the parish of Kiccoughtan, Eliz. City Co., near land of Elizabeth Dunthorne and Wm. Gapps. For his personal right & trans. of: Wm. Gainye, who came in the Treasurer in 1617, John Shippey & John Cooper, in the

Treasurer in 1617, & Robert Browne in the Marigold in 1618, whose passage he defrayed for Mr. Robt. Gire.

Capt. John West to THOMAS GARNETT, 200 acres, p. 201, July 3, 1635. Adj. Dictoris Christmas, N. E. upon head of little Poquoson Cr., W. upon George Hull. Trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to THOMAS GRAY, 550 acres, Aug. 27, 1635, Page 283.

James City Co., S. side main river against James City, adj. Capt. Perry. 100 acres as an ancient planter, 50 acres for the personal adventure of Avis (or Annie) his first wife into the colony, 50 acres for the personal adv. of Rebecca, his now wife, & 350 acres for the trans. of his two sons, Wm. & Thomas, & Jon. Bushopp, Robt. Browne, Robt. Welshe, Luke Misle, Jon. Banckes.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM GANY, 1250 acres, Sept. 17, 1635, Page 286.

N. side Hungar Creek in Accomack County, adj. Wm. Andrews. For personal adv. of Ann, his wife, William, his son, Ann, his daughter, Henry his brother, and trans. of: Edward Stockden, Roger Fearebrace, Jon. Collins, Tho. Collins, Samuel Wools, Jon. Hedlen, Jon. Pullapin, Robt. Browne, Thomasin Lux, John Wright, Nicho. Clarke, John Hether, Tho. Savage, Eliza. Browne, Wm. Baldwin, John Sparks, Jon. Evans, Nich. Gordon, Wm. Cole, Tymothy Joanes.

Capt. John West to ROBERT GLASCOCKE, 200 acres, p. 290, October 7, 1635.

Elizabeth City Co., on S. side of the main river, adj. Lt. Cheeseman's land. Due for trans. of 4 servants. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to JOHN GEORGE, 900 acres, page 297, Nov. 7, 1635.

E. upon Wm. Bayly, W. S. W. upon main land, & N. upon Bayly's Creek. For personal adv. of his wife and trans. of 17 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to JOHN GRINETT, 150 acres, p. 306, Nov. 14, 1635.

Lying near Deep Creek commonly known as Harwoods Neck, S. upon Thos. Ranshaw & N. upon Christopher Boyle. Trans. of: Alice, his first wife, Peter Hooper, her son, Elizabeth, his now wife.

Capt. John West to JOHN GARYE, 300 acres, p. 332, Feb. 13, 1635.

S. side of Nansemon River, adj. land of Joseph Samon, near Daniel Guggins. Trans. of 6 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to Same, 300 acres, p. 470, Aug. 25, 1635.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, on S. side of Nansemond River, near land of Joseph Sammon and up river towards Daniel Gookins. Trans. of 6 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to THOMAS GASKINS, 300 acres, p. 377, Sept. 9, 1636. Accomack Co., W. & N. upon main creek of the old plantation. For his personal adv. and trans. of: Josias Gambling, Josias Gaskins, Eliz. Gaskins, Alice Gaskins, Mary Gaskins.

Capt. John West to JOHN GATER, 300 acres, page 389, Sept. 21, 1636.

Elizabeth City Co. His personal adv. and trans. of: Joane Gater, his wife, Tho. Hale, Christo. Burston, Edward Bosaker, Thomas Rouse.

Same to Same, 300 acres, p. 389, Sept. 21, 1636.

Eliz. City Co. Trans. of: Wm. Presbury, Richard Tysley, Thomas Merrideth, Francis Merrideth, Thomas Meades.

Same to Same, 200 acres, p. 389, Sept. 21, 1636.

Eliz. City Co. Trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Sir John Harvey to JOHN GATER, 800 acres, July 26, 1638, Page 578.

Lower Co. of New Norfolk, Eastern

branch of Elizabeth River, extending E. & S. beyond Oyster Shell Point.

Renewal of above patents. Names same and the following: Wm. Goldsmith, Wm. Rice, Edward Windelt, Wm. Johnson.

Capt. John West to JOHN GOOKIN, 500 acres, Oct. 16, 1636, Page 396.

Gent. At Mossey Point, W. upon Nansemond River, adj. Gleabe land on the South. For trans. of: Thomas Box, Jr., Peter Norman, Mary Norman, John Butler, John Burden, Robt. Hodges, John Carpenter, Edward Morgan, John London, Wm. Pensint.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN GOOKIN, 350 acres, May 23, 1637, Page 427.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, beginning at Mossy Point. Trans. of the 6 persons first mentioned above and Walter Carpenter, instead of John.

Capt. John West to STEPHEN GILL, 100 acres, p. 402, Nov. 28, 1636.

Charles River Co. For personal adv. of his now wife Ann, and her late husband, Henry Toppin.

Sir John Harvey to RICHARD GREETE, 300 acres, page 437, July 11, 1637.

Henrico Co., S. upon Thos. Sheppey. Trans. of his 3 wives: Elianor, Alice & Margaret Thomas, and John Howell. 50 acres in right of Sarah Delahay, wife of Gringall Delahay, who surrendered his claim to said Greete.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN GRAVES, 600 acres, August 9, 1637, Page 443.

Elizabeth City Co., adj. Capt. Adam Thorogood, about a pole to the E. of the dwelling house of Oliver Vanheck. Due by descent from his father, Thomas Graves, who trans. at his own costs himself, his wife, 2 sons & 8 persons: Katherine Graves, John & Thomas Graves, Jr., Henry Singleton, Thos. Edge, Robt. Phillipps, Thos. Griggs, Thos. Phillipps, Francis White, Wm. Symbee, Joane Packett.

Same to Same, 200 acres, p. 556, May 15, 1638.

Eliz. City Co., adj. his own land. Due by assignment from John Trussell.

Sir Georg Yeardley to JOHN GUNDRY, 150 acres, p. 476, Dec. 6, 1620. Territory of Elizabeth City Co., in Southampton River. Laborer and an old planter who hath remained 9 years compleate in this country. Adj. Wm. Capp. For his personal adv., & his wife Mary, a new planter.

John Gundry to THOMAS THORNBOROUGH, THOMAS FLINT LANCELOTT BARNES.

Lease. 22 poles for 5 years, 22 poles for 4 years, 25 poles for 5 years.

John Gundy to CAPT. ADAM THOROGOOD, Dec. 30, 1626, 150 acres, p. 477.

Consideration: 100 Lbs. lawful money of England. Subject to above leases for full terme.

Sir John Harvey to DANIEL GOOKINS, 2500 acres, p. 511, Dec. 29, 1637.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, upon N. W. side of Nansemond River. Trans. of: Tho. Curtis, Jon. Curtis, Wm. Smith, Wm. Madworth, Gilbert, Whitfield, Hugh Jones, Jon. Thomas, Henry Price, Wm. Richards, Jon. Garner, Phill. Chapman, Wm. Hookes, Wm. Granger, Jon. Roe, Elias Keely, Griffin Murfin, Elias Griffin, Wm. Ellis, Jon. Hellier, Hugh Jones, Henry Casley, Jon. Scott, Jon. Burden, Jon. Buckland, Jon. Cox, Jos. Moseley, Edw. Burden, Edw. Morgan, Wal. Manet, Benj. Box, Tho. Browne, Austice Norman, Hen. Norman, Peter Norman, Anth. Elsworth, Ann Elsworth, Geo. White, Tho. Addison, Roger Walker, Roger Blanch, Wm. Long, Tho. Feild, Robt. Smith, Wm. Pensint, Morgan Phillips, Robt. Jewell, Wm. Clarke, Daniel Hopkinson, Wm. Corney, Esau Delaware.

Sir John Harvey to ELIZABETH GRAYNE, 750 acres, July 25, 1638, Page 580.

Widow. Charles City Co., adj. John

Morgan. Trans. of: Rowland Grayne, James Grayne, Nich. Cliffe, Hen. Bently, William Rowly, Robert Holman, Martha Fludd, Jon. Parker, Robt. Flute, Fr. Downes, Daniel Arrye, Jon. Doobees, Sarah Keelin, Jon. Dale, Richard Falconer.

Sir Francis Wyatt to THOMAS HOTHERSALL, 200 acres, Jan. 26, 1621, Page 1.

Gent. of Paspehay. His first devident. At Blunt Point, adj. Cornelius May. 100 acres for the personal right of himself & Francis, his wife, and 100 for the trans. out of England of his two children, Richard & Mary.

Sir Francis Wyatt to RALPH HAMOR, ESQ., 1½ acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 5.

One of the Councill of State, "for the better convenience and more comoditie of his house by him erected and builded in the New Towne within the precincts of James City," adj. Georg Menefey, Richard Stephens & John Chew.

Sir Francis Wyatt to CAPT. JOHN HARVY, 6½ acres, Jan. 12, 1624, Page 7.

Within the precincts of James City "for the more comoditie of his houses and building and the better conveniency of gardining and planting of sundry fruits and trees," in the New Towne, adj. Georg Menefye and opposite Dr. Pott. Part of his first devident due for the trans. of John Simnell in the Southampton in 1624.

Same to MARY HOLLAND, 12 acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 11.

Wife of Gabriel Holland, of the Island of James City, Yeoman. Lately in the occupation of Wm. Pinke alias Wm. Jonas, decd., her former husband, who at his death gave her his devident of 100 acres. Adj. Nathaniel Hutt & Thos. Passmore.

Same to BARTHOLOMEW HOSKINS, 100 acres, p. 45, Nov. 3, 1624. Ancient planter who came to this country before the departure of Sir Thomas

Dale. Buck Roe in the corp. of Elizabeth City, as his first devident for his personal adv. Near land of Peter Arundell.

Sir John Harvey to SAME, Sept. 7, 1627, Page 117.

Renewal of above patent.

Francis West to JOHN HEMY, 150 acres, p. 83, Dec. 12, 1627.

Planter. 10 year lease, situated at Buck Roe, Elizabeth City Co., adj. Wm. Hampton. Fee rent 150 Lb. wt. Tobacco yearly at the Feast of St. Thomas the Apostle.

Same to WILLIAM HAMPTON, 50 acres, p. 84, Dec. 10, 1627.

Planter. 10 yr. lease, situated at Buck Roe, Eliz. City Co., near land of James Bonall. Fee rent: 50 wt. Tobacco.

Sir John Harvey to WM. HAMPTON, Mar. 12, 1632, Page 136.

Renewal of above for 21 years.

Sir Georg Yeardly to NICHOLAS HOSKINS, 20 acres, p. 85, Feb. 1, 1626.

Yeoman. 10 yr. lease. Accomack Co., upon the eastern shore of Chesepeyacke, adj. Thomas Powell, land lately in the occupation of Capt. Wilcox. Rent, 20 wt. of Tobacco.

Francis West to JOHN HOWE, 30 acres, Sept. 20, 1628, Page 87.

Gent. Accomack Co., upon the eastern shore, with all the houses and edifices thereupon built, near Capt. Clement Dilke, the place of the Secretary & Robt. Browne. 10 yer. lease, rent 30 wt. of Tobacco.

Francis West to WILLIAM HARRIS, 100 acres, p. 88, Nov. 20, 1628.

Planter of Warwick River Co. About 2 mi. below Blunt Point near Richard Tree. 10 yr. lease, rent 100 wt. tobacco.

Same to Same, 50 acres, p. 94, Nov. 20, 1628.

Same location. 10 yr. lease, rent 50 wt. tobacco.



Same to WALTER HEYLEY, 50 acres, p. 91, Sept. 20, 1628.

Ancient planter. Eliz. City Co. towards head of Southampton River. 10 yr. lease, rent 50 wt. tobacco.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS HARWOOD, 100 acres, p. 110, Sept. 1, 1632.

Gent. Upon Skiffes Creek, abutting S. upon Thos. Harwood granted in the right of Sergt. Hugh Heywood by patt. bearing date with these presents.

Same to Same, 140 acres, p. 111, Sept. 1, 1632.

Same as above.

Same to THOMAS HARVEY, 50 acres, p. 142, Apr. 12, 1633.

Of James City, Taylor. 21 yr. lease. Near Swan House Creek. Rent, 2 bbls. Indian corn. Towards land of John Tyas.

Same to JOSEPH HATFEILD, 50 acres, p. 145, Oct. 31, 1633.

Planter, of Eliz. City. Towards land of Walter Heylay. 21 yr. lease, rent, 2 bbls. Indian corn.

Francis Hough to HENRY COLEMAN. Assignment of all right and interest of a parcel of ground lying at the Indian House Thickett, formerly belonging to Christopher Windmill. (See Coleman patent.)

Sir John Harvey to MATHEW IRELAND, 300 acres, May 23, 1638, Page 576.

Charles River Co., about 2 mi. above Queens Creek, adj. land purchased by Joseph Croshaw from Wm. Prior. Due from his father John Ireland, who at his own costs trans: Martha, his wife, John Mathew & Martha, his children, & Thomas Reaves.

Same to THOMAS ILES, 75 acres, Aug. 21, 1638, Page 592.

Chas. River Co. E. upon John Clarkson. Due in right of the adv. of 3 persons the second year of said county. Tymothy Stockden, Richard Roades, 1 Negro.

Sir Francis Wyatt to SAME, 225 acres, p. 720, Oct. 2, 1640.

Same location. 100 acres due by assignmt. from Rich. Roades in right of the trans. of himself & Wm. Lasling. Residue by two former patents, which were surrendered.

Sir William Berkeley to WILLIAM IRELAND & ROBERT WALLIS, 700 acres, July 13, 1642, Page 812.

York County at the head of St. Andrew's Cr., adj. Jos. Croshaw & Richard Maior. Trans. of: Rebecca, wife of Robt. Wallis, Thomas Acone, James Newsam, John Hopkins, Francis Stee, Robert James, Nicho. Ossley, Thomas Kithley, Richard Robinson, Thomas Dyos, Barbara Miles, Robert Miles, Jr.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN JOHN-SON, 100 acres, p. 15, Jan. 12, 1624. Yeoman, and ancient planter of James City. His first dividant, situated on E. side of the island towards Wm. Spencer, dec'd.

Same to WILLIAM JULIAN, 150 acres, p. 32, Sept. 20, 1624.

Yeoman & ancient planter, of Kiccough-tan, Eliz. City Co. His first dividant, adj. John Bush. For his own personal right and trans. out of England of Nicholas Abbott who came in the William & Thomas in 1621.

Capt. John West to Same, 600 acres, July 4, 1636, Page 388.

Eliz. City Co., adj. Francis Mason. Trans. of: Peter Payton, Edward Clayborne, Ann Stephenson, Mathew Wynn, William Crooke, William Berry, Antho. Hewett, Rachel Freeze, Charles Rose, Wm. Hill, Edward Owen, Sarah Leverick.

Francis West to ELIZABETH JONES, 100 acres, p. 60, Oct. 16, 1628.

Ancient planter, wife of Giles Jones, Gent., as her first dividant, within the Island of Point Comfort.

Same to RICE JONES, 50 acres, Dec. 2, 1628, Page 67.

Planter, of Warwick River. His first

devident. Due to Francis West by virtue of the trans. of the said Rice Jones, who came into this country from Canada in the John & Francis in 1623 and by these presents made over to him. On E. side Warwicksquinoke River adj. land of Martha Key & Phettiplace Clause.

Same to EDWARD JOHNSON, 50 acres, page 77, Nov. 24, 1627.

10 yr. lease. Being part of Strawberry Banks, upon Thomas' Creek, which parts it from the land of Edward Waters. Fee rent, 50 Lb. wt. of tobacco.

Capt. John West to DAVID JONES, 300 acres, p. 206, July 4, 1635.

Chas. City Co., over against Tapahanna Marsh. Trans. of: Tobie Borke, Thomas Jones, Robert Scory, Jon Cole, Jon. Harrison.

Same to THOMAS JORDAN, 900 acres, p. 233, July 2, 1635.

Warwicksquinoke Co., on the W. side of an old Indian town. Trans. of 18 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to ANTHONY JONES, 500 acres, p. 238, June 2, 1635.

E. side of Pagan Creek, adj. land of John Sparkes. Trans. of: Nich. Lee, Michael Brinckley, William Richards, John Weston, John Aram, Edward Page, Deborah Merrard, Rich. Austin, Jos. Rich, Tho. Randall.

Same to Same.

Same location. Trans. of Richard Lee, Thomas Randall.

Same to JOHN JACKSON, 100 acres, p. 242, June 9, 1635.

S. side Lt. Cheeseman's Cr. Trans. of: Robt. Tassell, Peter Buck.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN JACKSON. Charles River in the New Poquoson, on the S. side of Capt. John Cheeseman's Cr. Trans. of: Peter Stephens, William Woorkes, John Hill, and 2 above mentioned.

Capt. John West to JOSEPH JOHNSON, 400 acres, June 19, 1635, Page 252.

Easterly upon a creek about 3 mi. of Nansemond River. For the trans. of his wife and 7 persons: Elizabeth Johnson, Wm. Smith, Henry Giles, George Gilbert, Rebecca Crewe, Wm. Robinson, Fran. Gray, Alice Spore.

Joseph Johnson to FRANCIS HOUFGH, Jan. 25, 1634, Page 419.

Of London, Merchant. For valuable consideration, all my land due by order of court for my former adv. from 1618 to the present. Witness: Thos. Dewe.

Capt. John West to JOSEPH JOLLY, 350 acres, Sept. 23, 1636, Page 391.

Chas. River Co., upon the new Poquoson, adj. land of Wm. Clarke, John Watson. For his personal adv. and trans. of: Margery, his wife, Andrew Howell, Nathaniel Clarke, John Boorne, Nicholas Porter, Sarah James.

Same to WILLIAM JOHNSON, 50 acres, p. 408, Dec. 23, 1636.

Warwicksquinoke Co. Adj. land of Arthur Hastings. For his personal adv.

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM JACOB, 350 acres, May 25, 1637, Page 431.

Isle of Wight Co., at the head of Now Towne Haven River, adj. Edward Rogers. Trans. of: Margaret, his wife & Henry, his son. 100 by assignment from James Pointeau for the trans. of himself & Anthony Lufurrier & for his own personal adv. & Samuel Hickes.

Sir John Harvey to SAMUEL JONES, 50 acres, p. 453, Aug. 15, 1637.

Chas. River Co., adj. land of Wm. Reynolds. Trans. of: Thomas Hartfield.

Francis West to MARTHA KEY, 100 acres, p. 66, Dec. 2, 1628.

Wife of Thomas Key, of Warwick River, planter, for her first personal devident, she being an ancient planter. Adj. Rice Jones.

Sir John Harvey to JAMES KNOTT, 50 acres, Mar. 12, 1632, Page 133.

"For as much as James Knott, of Accomac, Planter is desirous of keeping a house of entertainment in the lower part at the mouth of Hampton River, whereby strangers and others may be well accommodated with great ease" near the land of Capt. Francis West and the Gleabe land. 21 yr. lease. Fee rent, 2 bbls. Indian corn.

Capt. John West to JAMES KNOTT, 1200 acres, Mar. 24, 1635, Page 334.

Eliz. City Co., upon Nansemond River. Trans. of: Elianor, his wife, Henry Yates, Ellin Williams, Ann Crawford, Lewis Vaughan, Tho. Taylor, Tho. Broad, Jon. Horne, Franc. Bisley, Jon. Piper, Jon. Popeplewell, Tho. Brough, Richard Russell, Tho. Sparrow, Tho. Ferreby, Robert Maxe, Robert Selby, Robt. Wooles, Rich. Wheeler, Ann Shaw.

Sir John Harvey to JAMES KNOTT, 1550 acres, Aug. 18, 1637, Page 457.

Upper County of New Norfolk, facing N. E. upon Nansemond River. 100 acres due by purchase from Maudlen Jones for her personal adv. & trans. of Robert Bryan, and the residue for trans. of 28 persons whose names are the same as those above noted with the following added: Richard Newell, Walter Blake, Richard Reynolds.

Capt. Jon West to GEORGE KETH, 850 acres, July 29, 1635, Page 266.

Clerke & Pastor of Kiskiake, situated in the County of Charles River. For the personal adv. of himself, wife Martha & son John, and trans. of: James Whiting, Rebecca Whiting, Tho. Cupperwhaite, Robt. Derry, James Huggesson, Hen. Merrick, Tho. Jackson, Jon. Gerard, Mary Wilsonn, Isam Gargrave, Robt. Tempest, Elias Jones, Jon. Singclare.

Same to THOMAS KEELING, 100 acres, p. 313, Nov. 18, 1635.

Eliz. City Co., N. upon the land of Henry Southwell and Wm. Morgan. Trans. of 2 persons, whose names are not given.

Sir John Harvey to PATRICK KENNEDE, 600 acres, Apr. 13, 1637, Page 415.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk on the Western branch of Elizabeth River. For the trans. of: himself, Edmund Camell, Robert Perry, Phillipp Caudell, John Waters, Robert Greene, Arthur Taylor, Harman Turner, Jeremiah, Ward, Henry Baylye, John Garrye, Thomas Hayes.

Same to PETER KNIGHT, 14 acres, Apr. 10, 1638, Page 529.

Merchant. An island in Nansemond River in the upper Co. of New Norfolk on the S. side of the River opposite Oliver Sprye & adj. Robert Newman & Randolph Crew. Part of his first devident for his personal adv.

Same to Same, 400 acres, p. 543, Nov. 18, 1618.

Same location. Adj. Richard Bennett. Due by assignment from Thomas Burbage, Merchant.

Same to Same, 200 acres, Mar. 13, 1638, Page 200.

Isle of Wight Co. Adj. Lieut. John Upton. Due by assignment & exchange to and with said Upton and Mr. Thos. Hill, for valuable consideration.

Sir John Harvey to RICHARD KEMP, 80 poles, Page 587, Nov. 14, 1637.

Secretary of State. Due by order of Court, dated Oct. 5, 1631, "in respect to the necessary attendance of the Secty. at James City in the execution of his office." James City between land of Thos. Hill & Richard Tree.

Same to Same, 840 acres, March 4, 1638. Page 627.

Called the Rich Neck in Archers Hope Cr. For his personal adv. & trans. of: Henry Fenton, Thomas Cooke, Robt. Summers, John How, George Harrison.

Same to Same, 1300 acres, Jan. 3, 1638, Page 631.

Same location. 1200 acres purchased from Georg Menefye and granted Feb. 20, 1636, but not truly bounded as ap-

pears by survey of Wm. Wigg, Surveyor, authorized by the Court, and 100 for trans. of 2 persons.

Same to ELIZABETH KINGSMELL & JOHN JACKSON, 600 acres, Sept. 26, 1638, Page 600.

Now the wife of Wm. Taylor. James City Co., adj. Bridges Freeman, John Dansey & John Felgate. Trans. of: Michael Batt, an ancient planter, John Golding, Patrick Talling, David Davis, Jon. Vaughan, Hen. Daniell, Edward Plowman, Alexander Stomer, Tho. Browne, Tho. Child, Jon. Nurton.

Same to JOHN KEMP, 500 acres, Oct. 20, 1639, Page 677.

James City Co., adj. Henry Hart & Thomas Gray. Trans. of himself and Tho. Clarke, Jane Moore, William Short, William Madwell, John Harmon, William Havert, John Searle, John Cole, Henry Rose.

Sir Francis Wyatt to CHRISTOPHER KIRKE, 300 acres, Oct. 20, 1640, Page 698.

Accomack Co., at Naswatocks Cr. adj. Garrett Anderson. For his personal adv. & trans. of: John Dolbin, John Guro, Christopher Barker, Henry Moorescroft, George Trevett.

Sir William Berkeley to Same, 400 acres, p. 852, Nov. 11, 1642.

Northampton County. Due by assignment from Thomas Savage.

Same to BARTHOLOMEW KNIPE, 100 acres, p. 792, Aug. 25, 1642.

Adj. land of Thomas Jones. (County not given.) Due for trans. of: John Wade, Thomas Hughes.

Sir Wm. Berkeley to JOHN KING, 300 acres, Dec. 10, 1642, Page 863.

On the South side of Charles River. Due for the trans. of Ann King, his wife, Katherine Kallaway, Thomas Clary, Phillip Wade, Alice Smith, Alice Cooke.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN LYTE-FOOTE, 12 acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 10.

An old planter who came over in the

Sea Venture with Sir Thomas Gates "and hath abode hitherto in this country." Within the island of James City, towards Goose Hill, near the land of Wm. Spencer.

Sir Francis Wyatt to LIEUT. ALBIANO LUPO, 350 acres, Sept. 1, 1624, Page 33.

Gent., and ancient planter of Kiccough-tan in the corporation of Elizabeth City. By a small branch dividing this from the land of his wife Elizabeth Lupo, near land of John Bush. For his personal adventure and the trans. out of England of: John Slaughter & John Hayes who came in the George in 1617, Hester Wheeler in the George in 1619, Daniel Palmer in the Warwick in 1621, whose passage he defrayed unto John Downham, & Elizabeth Hayden in the London Merchant in 1620.

Same to ELIZABETH LUPO, 50 acres, Aug. 22, 1624, Page 34.

Her first devident in the parish of Kiccoughtan. Due by order of Court of England.

Sir Francis Wyatt to WILLIAM LANSDEN, 100 acres, June 3, 1624, Page 40.

Yeoman and an old planter. His first devident in the parish of Kiccoughtan, on the West side of Southampton River on a creek dividing same from the land of Wm. Clayborne.

Francis West to JOHN LEYDEN, 100 acres, Dec. 2, 1628, Page 69.

An old planter, for his first personal devident. On the East side of Blunt Point Creek, North on the land of Wm. Cooksey, Anthony Burrowes & Wm. Harris. Formerly granted him by Sir Georg Yeardley by patent dated Feb. 26, 1619 within the island of Henrico & Coxendale, and which is now surrendered.

Capt. John West to JOHN LEYDEN, 200 acres, May 5, 1636, Page 343.

Warwick River County, going from the new Poquoson to Nutmeg Quarter. Due for the personal adventure of himself and wife before the time of Sir Thomas Dale.



Same to Same, 100 acres, page 344, May 5, 1636.

Same location. For the trans. of: Tho. Watt, Robt. Newman.

Same to Same, 700 acres, May 6, 1636, Page 345.

Warwick River Co., S. W. upon James River, W. upon John Powell, S. E. upon Mr. Stratton. Trans. of: Wm. Wellon, Jonathan Wakes, James, an Irishman, Edward Walker, John Morris.

Sir John Harvey to BRIDGETT LOWTHER, 250 acres, May 16, 1632, Page 137.

Widow, of Pasbeyhays in the corporation of James City, on the W. side of Chickahominy River, opposite land of Bridges Freeman. 21 year lease.

John Pott to ELIAS LA GUARD, 100 acres, May 14, 1628, Page 99.

Vignerone. Elizabeth City County on the West side of Harris' Creek. 10 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to ELIAS LA GUARD, 12 acres, April 12, 1633, Page 141.

At Buck Roe in Eliz. City Co., adj. land of Wm. Croney, Southerly upon land of James Bonall, Frenchman. 50 acres hereof formerly granted to John Arundell and assigned by him unto said Le Guard Jan. 20, 1629. 21 year lease.

Capt. John West to THOMAS LAMBERT, 100 acres, June 1, 1635, Page 171.

On the East side of the Bay of Elizabeth River. For the trans. of two servants. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to CORNELIUS LOYD, 800 acres, June 2, 1635, Page 237.

Upon Maddisses and Merchants Creeks. Trans. of 16 persons (names not given.)

Capt. John West to PEIRCE LENNON 300 acres, Nov. 6, 1635, Page 295.

Charles City County, adj. to Weyanoke. 50 acres for the personal adv. of his

wife, Rebecca, and 250 acres for the trans. of James Turner, Tho. Chute, Jno. Probat, Jon. Kerne.

Capt. John West to EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 200 acres, Nov. 25, 1635, Page 319.

At the head of the back river. Due by deed of sale from John Davis as by order of Court dated October 8, 1635.

Capt. John West to EDWARD LOYD, 400 acres, March 30, 1636, Page 359.

Western branch of Elizabeth River upon the land of Cornelius Loyd and John Sipsey. Due for the trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to ROBERT LUCAS, 150 acres, April 30, 1636, Page 360.

Charles River County upon the new poquoson river, near land of John Powell, dec'd Trans. of: John Lewen, Richard Abberlyn, John Taylor.

Capt. John West to JOHN LARTHROPP, 250 acres, March 31, 1636, Page 363.

James City Co., upon the head of Kethes Creek. For the personal adv. of himself & wife Bridgett and trans of Jon Howgate, Hen. Jackson, Robt. Jackson.

Capt. John West to FRANCIS LAUGHER, 50 acres, Sept. 22, 1636, Page 390.

Charles River Co. E. upon the new poquoson, S. upon Richard Vauson & N. upon Hawkins' neck of land. Due by covenant from his master Michael Marshott, to be performed to him after the expiration of his service.

Sir Francis Wyatt to GEORGE MENEFFY, 50 acres, Feb. 4, 1624, Page 96.

Merchant. "For the better convenience of his house erected in the New Towne within the precincts of James City," near Capt. Ralph Hamor & Capt. John Harvie. For his personal adv. he having come in the Samuell in 1622.

Capt. John West to GEORGE MENEFIE, 1200 acres, July 2, 1635, Page 199.

One of the Councill of State. James City Co., bounded on the W. with a branch of Archers Hope Creek. For trans. of: Edw. Williams, Thomas Andrews, Antho. Skinner, Rich. Clarke, Symon Loram, Jon. Doe, Rich. Appleton, Tony, an Eastindian, Wm. Sutton, Wm. Large, John Abram, Wm. Stoddon, Jon. Bugbye, Jon. Ellis, Saml. Turner, Nich. Whoorewood, Jon. Baker, Jon. Grimes, Tho. Poole, Tho. Taylor, Lydian Price, Robt. Thomas, Tony a Turke, Jeffery Hatton.

Sir Francis Wyatt to ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY, 100 acres, Sept. 20, 1624, Page 37.

Yeoman & Ancient Planter. In the parish of Kiccoughtan in the corporation of Elizabeth City, adj. land of Edw. Hill, Wm. Cole, now in the possession of Capt. Thos. Davis.

Francis West to ROBERT MARSHALL, 10 acres, Sept. 20, 1628, Page 92.

Lying within the island of James City, adj. land of Mary Bayly, Thos. Pasmore & near Elmer Philipps. 10 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN MOONE, Planter. Within the limits of Warwick-squiecke extending E. towards Pagan Point Creek. Trans. of: Giles Martin, Julian Hollier & Clement Thrush, who came in the Returne of London in 1623.

Capt. John West to JOHN MOONE, 900 acres, Oct. 21, 1635, Page 291.

Same location. For the personal adv. of his wife Susan Moone and Jon. Russell, Jon. Price, Robt. Bard, Jon. Tho. Wenner, Jon. Sulliwad, Norman Williams, Jon. Cloyes, Jon. White, Rich. Perway, Tho. Boy, Jon. Rowlett, Anth. Jordan, Rich. Banen, Tho. Warder, Jon. Neale.

Sir John Harvey to ROBERT MARTIN, 30 acres, July 24, 1632, Page 131. Towards the head of Archers Hope adj. Henry Coney & John Milnehouse. 21 yr. lease.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN MILNEHOUSE, 40 acres, July 24, 1632, Page 132.

Towards the head of Archers Hope, adj. Robt. Martin. 21 year lease.

Capt. John West to JOHN MOORE, 200 acres, July 3, 1635, Page 202.

North upon little Poquoson Creek, adj. Thos. Boulding & Thos. Garrett. For trans. 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to DANIEL MANSELL, 500 acres, July 22, 1635, Page 259.

James City Co., in Martins Hundred, adj. Mr. Barham. For trans. of: Fra. Sawyer, Rich. Kenscott, Jonas Evans, Jon. Smalledge, Phi. Powell, Wm. Crouch, Wm. Heyly, Jon. Bennett, Geo. Bullock, Eliz. Lewis.

Capt. John West to EDWARD MINTER, 250 acres, July 22, 1635, Page 261.

James City Co., over against Dancing Point on the S. side of the river. Due as son and heir of his father, Richard Minter, dec'd. and due the sd. Richard for the personal adv. of himself & wife, Ann, his 2 sons Edward & John, & Wm. Browne.

Same to Same, 300 acres, May 31, 1636, Page 353.

Upper Chippoakes Cr. on the W. side of the great swamp parting same from Benj. Harrison & Adj. Jeremiah Clements. 100 acres for the trans. of Grace Minter, his now wife & Richard Hide, & 200 acres by deed of sale from Charles Boord, who trans. Ann Emmer-ton, Hen. Patrick, Edward Young & Jon. Cooper.

Capt. John West to EDWARD MERRIMAN, 150 acres, Nov. 6, 1635, Page 296.

Charles City Co., adj. Weyanoake, Peirce Lennon & David Jones. Trans. of himself, wife Sarah, & Wm. Bird.

Capt. John West to NATHAN MARTIN, 500 acres, May 31, 1636, Page 356.

Henrico County, called the great field, W. towards Fallen Creek. 50 acres for

his personal adv. & 450 acres by surrender from Benj. Carroll, Robt. Hallom, Thos. Harris & Wm. Farrer, due them than Dawson Sliza Tally, Alex. Norey, Rich. Goodall, John Halloway & John North.

Capt. John West to JOSEPH MOORE, 200 acres, June 2, 1636, Page 357.

Elizabeth City Co., on old Poquoson River, adj. Thomas Symons. For trans. of Gilbert Reynolds, Wm. Richards, Barbary Chapman, Mary Shorten.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM MELLING, 100 acres, June 30, 1636, Page 365.

Accomack Co., beginning at Cabin Branch. For the personal adv. of himself and Wm. Morton.

Capt. John West to THOMAS MARKHAM, 300 acres, July 11, 1636, Page 371.

Henrico Co., South upon Curles adj. Bayley's land. 100 acres in right of his wife Susan relict of Robt. Greenleaf to whom same was due as an ancient planter before time of Sir Thos. Dale's government, residue for the personal adv. of himself his sd. wife and trans. of John Foster & Richard Wall.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM MORGAN, 350 acres, Sept. 18, 1636, Page 385.

James City Co., being a small island in Chickahominy River. Said land due in right of his wife Margaret, late widow of Richard Sanders.

Capt. John West to FRANCIS MAULDEN, 400 acres, Nov. 25, 1636, Page 400.

North side of Nansemond River, beginning at Reedy branch. For the personal adv. of himself, wife Katherine & trans. of: Jos. Titlore, Robt. Sutton, Barbary Barne, Humph. Browne, Francis Hutchinson, Wm. Parry.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN NEALE, 50 acres, Feb. 12, 1632, Page 135.

Merchant. Upon Strawberry Banks in Elizabeth City Co., adj. land of George

Downes. Due by assignment from Lyonell Roulston, Jan. 14, 1630. 21 year lease.

Capt. John West to JOHN NEALE, 1500 acres, June 18, 1636, Page 365.

Accomack Co., abutting Smith Island. Trans. of: Ann Alport, Richard Wilson, John Manby, Edward Paskins, Geo. Bowles, Jon. Curtis, Pearce Neale, Robert Pearce, Abra. Panthurst, Edw. Gill, Gilbert Bennett, David Witherby, James Head, Philip Longfield, James Pattison, Bryan Kelly, Rich. Smith, Katherine Smith, Eliz. Pistole, Robt. Pistole, Wm. Parry, Edw. Daniell, Tho. Addams, Wm. Pearce, Elias Harman, Ann Prosser, Eliz. Sherly, Wm. Shaw, Henry Robinson.

Same to Same, 500 acres, June 18, 1636, Page 365.

Accomack Co., upon Smith's Island, adj. his own land. For trans. of: John Hendrye, James Hutchinson, Henry Warner, Richard Harris, Peter Warrendord, Antho. Stansby, Richard Graves, Robert Stackhowse, Tho. Sadler, Tho. Michell.

Same to Same, Page 413.

Same as 2nd item in his name.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN NEALE & JOHN REDMAN of London, 500 acres, May 18, 1637, Page 417.

Merchants. An island called Smith's Island in the County of Accomack. For trans. of 10 persons. (Same as Item No. 3.)

Same to Same, 500 acres, Date not given. Page 518.

Accomack Co., adj. Edmund Scarbrough, Thos. Hunt & his own land. In consideration of the surrender of patent to Smith's Island.

Capt. John West to THOMAS NORMANTON, 50 acres, Date not given. Page 334.

Elizabeth City Co., between Robt. Huett & the Indian Stone. By deed from John Ward, and due sd. Ward for the trans. of Ann Ward.

Same to same. 250 acres, April 11, 1635, Page 335.

Eliz. City Co., upon Harris Creek, adj. Wm. Hampton. By deed from John Ward, Feb. 15, 1635, & due said Ward for trans. of: Andrew Peterson, Jos. Browne, Eliz. Blackly, Eliza. Bently, Ann Ward.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM NUSAM, 550 acres, May 3, 1636, Page 338.

James City Co., towards Sunken Marsh. 200 acres for the personal adv. of himself, his first wife Penelope Ramsey, 2nd wife Sarah Fisher, & Elizabeth Wilson, and trans. of: Sarah Rider, Bridgett Fisher, John Barker, Tobias Waxell, Wm. Wescome, Jason Rineley.

Sir Wm. Berkeley to WM. NUSAM, Aug. 26, 1643, Page 906.

Confirmation of the foregoing patent.

Capt. John West to ROBERT NEWMAN, 50 acres, Nov. 22, 1636, Page 398.

Nansemond River between his dwelling house and house of Francis Hough. For trans. of Jobe Jefferys.

Sir John Harvey to ROBERT NEWMAN, Aug. 28, 1637, Page 474.

Confirmation of the above.

Same to Same, 150 acres, Sept. 21, 1637, Page 482.

Upper County of New Norfolk on S. side of Nansemond River adj. land of John Parrott, beg. at Parrakete Point. By assignment from Lt. John Upton.

Same to Same, 50 acres, Oct. 23, 1637, Page 489.

Same location. For his own personal adventure.

Robert Newman, to RICHARD BENNETT, Merchant, 450 acres. Aug. 20, 1638, Page 650.

All of his interest in patent dated May 11, 1635. Witnesses: Wm. Durant & John Gookin.

Sir John Harvey to ROBERT NEWMAN, 650 acres, March 10, 1639, Page 660.

Warwick River Co. Trans. of: Rowland Sigmar, Symon Tillney, Robt. Mouse, Job. Jeffrys, Balden Signett, Richard Leake, Margaret Rickett, Philip Bayly, Wm. Norwell, Geo. Taylor, Rebecca Pallington, Henry Brignell, Tho. Willoughby.

Sir John Harvey to TRISTRUM NOSWORTHY, 100 acres, May 10, 1638, Page 530.

At a place called the Long Pond, W. upon Wm. Eyres, E. upon John Seaward. Trans. of: Thos. Vaughan, John Hodges.

Same to Same, 50 acres, May 10, 1638, Page 530.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, known as Kennedyes Island. Trans of Robt. Davis.

Same to Same, 100 acres, May 10, 1638, Page 531.

Upper Co. of New Norfolk, E. upon John Smith, W. upon John Seaward. Trans. of: Robert Cooke & John Harwood.

Same to Same, 200 acres, June 5, 1639, Page 656.

Same County, towards the head of a bay behind Ragged Island. Trans. of Andrew Edwards, Mary Jackson, Barthol Tucker, John Steward.

Same to Same, 150 acres, June 5, 1656, Page 656.

Same county, upon N. W. side of Nansemond River, adj. Daniel Gookin. Trans. of himself, Ann, his wife & Jane Bembrick.

Sir Wm. Berkeley to Same, Aug. 9, 1642, Page 821.

Confirmation of patent just above.

Same to Same, Aug. 9, 1642, Page 821.

Confirmation of 3d patent listed.

Same to Same, Aug. 10, 1642, Page 821.

Confirmation of 4th patent listed.



Same to Same, 150 acres, May 3, 1643, Page 928.

Isle of Wight Co., on W. side of an island called the Long Pond. Trans. of: William Webb, Richard Hooper, Antho. Branch.

John Norton, Smith of James Island to EDWARD SANDERSON, Merchant, Nov. 1, 1638, Page 630.

In consideration of the sum of 2200 lbs. of tobacco, 1 house and 12 acres of ground in James Island, to the Eastward of James City. Witnesses: Daniel Hill, Robt. Portman.

Sir Wm. Berkeley to JOHN NORTON, 250 acres, Aug. 30, 1643, Page 898.

James City Co., S. upon land of Richard Bell, near land of Robt. Holt. Trans. of Ann, his wife, John Jackson, John Broadway, Georg Burford, John Nurton.

Sir Francis Wyatt to RICHARD NANCE, 300 acres, Jan. 6, 1639, Page 715.

Henrico County, upon N. side of Appomattox River, adj. Wm. Gates. Trans. of: Alice his now wife, Robt. Perry, Robt. Chappell, Geo. Prebely, Edw. Rowlington, Mary Viccars.

Sir Wm. Berkeley to HENRY NEALE, 850 acres, Aug. 31, 1643, Page 898.

James City Co., at the upper Chippoakes Creek, adj. Henry White. Trans. of: Henry Neale, Jon. Neale, Phillip Bowen, Samuel Bowen, Samuel Hall, Wm. Best, Tho. Flewellin, Ann Flewellin, Henry Maddin, Edward Miller, Tho. Musgrove, Ann Dyer, Wm. Jones, Tho. Adkins, Ellin Hawkes, Mary Hawkes.

Capt. John West to JENKIN OSBORNE, 400 acres, July 9, 1635, Page 214.

Charles City Co., bet. Capt. Woodley & Wm. Bayly. Trans. of: Wm. Brock, Thomas Ashton, John Cugley, Tho. Bateman, Tho. Tyler, Geo. Purser, Tho. Jones, Samuel Ramsey.

Capt. John West to JOHN OBERRY, 100 acres, May 9, 1636, Page 350.

Near the head of Kethes creek and S. upon Edward Hall. Granted by order of court for the personal adv. of his wife, Rose Stretchey & Henry Smithock. Feb. 2, 1635.

Sir John Harvey, to ROSE OBERRY, Page 645.

Widow of John Oberry. Renewal of the above.

Capt. John West to EDWARD OSBORNE, 400 acres, June 2, 1636, Page 358.

Gent. Henrico Co., upon the great swamp. For his personal adv. and trans. of: Robert James, William Howe, Richard Hitchcox, Leon. Boloe, Robert Ellam, Charles Steward, Richard Bumpass.

Capt. John West to JOHN ORCHARD, 100 acres, Sept. 30, 1636, Page 393.

James City Co., upon the W. side of Chickahominy River at Swan Howe Point. For the trans. of his now wife, Anne, and Wm. Oxford.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN ORCHARD, 350 acres, Aug. 15, 1637, Page 450.

James City Co., on the E. side of Chickahominy River, a mile from Warrany Landing place. Trans. of his first wife Anne, his now wife Mary, himself, Wm. Oxford, John Ward, Margery Price, Francis Muffett.

Capt. John West to EDWARD OLIVER, 50 acres, Nov. 21, 1636, Page 397.

James City Co., in Tompson's Bay. Due by gift from Sir John Harvey to his now wife, Ann Cordwell.

Sir John Harvey to EDWARD OLIVER, 500 acres, May 1, 1638, Page 562.

Upon the E. side of Chickahominy River called Pyne Point, for trans. of: Thomas Golding, Dorothy Golding, John Smith, Thomas Grindell, John

Turner, Francis Webster, Thomas Beaton, Georg Barber, Ann Edmonds, Christopher Edwards, Thomas Edwards.

Same to Same, 450 acres, April 16, 1639, Page 640.

James City Co., at the head of Chickahominy River, upon the N. side thereof. Trans. of 6 persons, whose names are the same as the 7 last mentioned above with the exception of Christopher Edwards. (In this patent the name Beaton is spelt Boughton.)

Same to Same, 750 acres, April 16, 1639, Page 640.

Same County, on S. side of same river. 150 acres by assignment from John Broadwell and the balance for trans. of 3 persons: Wm. Graves, Richard Baker & the headrights listed in the 2nd item except Christo. & Thos. Edwards.

Sir John Harvey to FRANCIS OSBORNE, 1300 acres, July 14, 1637, Page 439.

Henrico Co., in Appomattocks River, W. land of Wm. Farrar, E. upon Capt. Francis Epes. Due in right of his father, Jenkin Osborne, decd., who transported: Mary Welch, Hannah May, Richard Gally, Richard Aboke, Thomas Baylye, Wm. Waller, John Yeo, Joane Walters, John Tinwell, Wm. Wright, Symon Trencher, Wm. Lighthollier, Hen. Ward, Thomas Lewis, Wm. Auston, John Chamell & 3 negroes.

Sir John Harvey, to CAPT. THOMAS OSBORNE, JR., 500 acres, June 16, 1637, Page 512.

Henrico County, W. upon Proctor's Creek, called Batchelors Bancke. For his personal adv. & trans. of: Henry Kilbye, John Finch, Wm. Burford, Saml. Thorneford, Edward Williams, Jeremiah Hoveller, Agnes Sherly, Jon. Weyan, Richard Perrin.

Same to Same. Feb. 6, 1637, 1000 acres, Page 519.

North upon Proctors Cr., S. upon Henrico Island, called Fearing. Trans. of: Isaac Hutchins, Thos. Draywood, Jon. White, James Gaterson, Godfrey Lewis, Tho. Hunt, Jon. Beard, Rich. Arguse, Roger Humble, Robert James, Nath.

Spackman, Richard Greenwood, Wm. Jones, Wm. Nicklesworth, Tho. Bartin, Chas. Russell, James Wanton, Hen. Seale, Robert Cradock, Richard Hitchcox.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN OSBORNE, 300 acres, April 26, 1639, Page 641.

James City at the upper Chippoakes Cr. adj. Jeremiah Dickinson. Trans. of: Margaret, his wife, John, his son, Walter Gibson, James Badworth, Susan Suelgreene, Eliza. Sellett.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to THOMAS OLDIS, 50 acres, March 20, 1639, Page 716.

Elizabeth City County. 21 year lease. Fee rent: 2 bbls. merchantable tobacco annually to the Captain of the Fort at Point Comfort upon the feast of the Blessed Apostle St. Thomas.

Same to same, Jan. 27, 1641, Page 760.

Confirmation of the above.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN POTT, 8 acres. Aug. 11, 1624.

Doctor of Physicks and one of the Council of State. Lying about his house in the backstreete being part of his first devident for his personal adventure. Renewed Sept. 20, 1628.

Sir John Harvey to DR. JOHN POTT, 200 acres, Sept. 1, 1632, Page 113.

James City Co., upon Skiffes Cr. which parts same from Thos. Newell, extending towards land of Jacob Avery, for the trans. of: Milward Randolph, Holt Ruth, Thomas Popkin and a maid servant who came in the Georg in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt to THOMAS PASSMORE, 12 acres, August 14, 1624, Page 10.

Carpenter, within the corporation of James City, adj. Mary Holland. Part of his first devident and for trans. of John Buckmaster who came in the great Hopewell in 1623.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN POWELL, 150 acres, Sept. 20, 1624, Page 27.

Yeomen and Ancient Planter, of New-

port Newes, in the corporation of Eliz. City. Near Capt. Wm. Tucker & John Taylor. For his own adv. and in right of his servant Thomas Practor, who came in the Mary Providence in 1623, whom he bought of Capt. Rich. Sheperd.

Sir Georg Yeardley to LIEUT. GILBERT PEPPETT, 250 acres, Aug. 18, 1627, Page 50.

S. side of Warwick River near land of Capt. Saml. Mathews, Robt. Poole, between Colston & Cedar Islands. Trans. of: John Hewes, Edw. Parry in the Neptune, 1618, Alice, his wife, in the Jonathan in 1619, Richard Evans who came from Newfoundland in the Temperance in 1619 & Wm. Prowse in the Temperance in 1624.

Sir Georg Yeardley to ROBERT POOLE, 300 acres, Sept. 8, 1627, Page 51.

Gent. Southerly side of Warwick River, adj. Gilbert Peppett, Westerly towards the church. For his personal adv. & 200 acres as heir of his father Robert Poole and his brother John, dec'd., all of whom were old planters and came into this country with Sir Thos. Dale.

Francis West to ISABELLA PERRY, 200 acres, Sept. 20, 1628, Page 62.

Wife of Wm. Perry, Gent., as her first devident, being an ancient planter. In the corporation of James City on the S. side of the river at plantation called Paces Paine and granted her former husband, Richard Pace, Dec. 5, 1620. Due for her personal adv. & by assignment from Richard Richards and Rich. Delphenby.

Francis West to GEORGE PACE, 400 acres, Sept. 21, 1628, Page 64.

Son & heir of Rich. Pace. Location same as above. Adj. land of his mother Isabella Perry, Francis Chapman. For personal adv. of his father & trans. of Lewis Bayly, Richard Jones, John Skinner, Bennett Pulle, Roger Macker, & Ann Mason, who came in the Marmaduke in 1621.

Francis West to DANIEL POOLE, 60 acres, Dec. 15, 1627, Page 80.

Vignerone, of France. At Buck Roe in the precincts of Eliz. City, adj. Richard Ball & John Arundell. Lease.

Sir John Harvey to ELMER PHILIPS, 100 acres, June 5, 1633, Page 123.

Elizabeth City near Fox hill, called Indian Spring on Point Comfort Cr. Trans. of himself & Daniel Franck who came in the Southampton in 1622.

Francis West to THOMAS PURFURY (Purife), 100 acres, Sept. 20, 1628, Page 88.

Eliz. City on a creek which divides same from Fort Henry, adj. Christopher Calthropp. 10 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS PURIFYE, 500 acres, May 10, 1631, Page 103.

Eliz. City Co., upon Cross quarter point, bounded by Willoughby's neck.

Same to Same, 2000 acres, April 18, 1635, Page 163.

Location of this land same as in patent just above.

Capt. John West to THOMAS PURIFYE, 100 acres, Nov. 28, 1635, Page 323.

Eliz. City Co., adj. Thomas Oldis from John Neale. Due by assignment from Capt. Thos. Graves by order of court dated Feb. 29, 1631, same being due to sd. Graves as an ancient planter.

Capt. John West to JOHN PARROTT, 450 acres, May 29, 1635, Page 170.

North upon Nansemond River. For trans. of himself and Prunella, his wife, John Bodin, James Traverse, John Morgan, Tho. Banton, Georg Clarke, George Heele, Thomas Cottle.

Capt. John West to THOMAS PHILLIPS, 300 acres, July 9, 1635, Page 216.

James City Co., on S. side of Chickahominy River. Trans. of himself, wife Elizabeth, daughter Elizabeth, Robert Greenfield & Robert Mason.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM PILKINGTON, 300 acres, July 10, 1635, Page 219.

E. side of Lawnes Creek running E. towards James River. For the adv. of himself and wife Margaret & trans. of Thos. Bellowes, James Pinkney & Thos. Stephens.

Same to Same, 200 acres, Nov. 16, 1635, Page 308.

James City Co., S. upon Chippoakes Creek. Trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to WILLIAM PRIOR, 200 acres, July 11, 1635, Page 223.

E. upon Charles River, adj. his own land and Lewis Cocke. Trans. of: Wm. Prior, Wm. Norton, Ann Powell & Ann Cooke.

Capt. John West to CAPT. WILLIAM PEIRCE, 2000 acres, June 22, 1635, Page 255.

Gent. & one of the Council of State. Situated in Lawnes Creek adj. Alice Delke, widow, Northerly towards Wm. Spencer and Westerly towards Chippoakes Creek. Trans. of: Mary Peeffe, Barbary Tanner, Thos. Dawson, James Harrison, Rich. Burthen, Wm. Tompson, Edw. Cockshott, Tho. Rolfe, Jam. Eustis, Margaret Smally, Jon. Pawly, Wm. Alin, Ja. Legat, Edw. Hamer, Niccodemus White, Christ. Adkins, Ja. Smalledge, Wm. Short, Wm. Edwards, Greg. Wells, Alice Lawson, Hen. Harrison, Wm. Weekes, Robt. Brittain, Rich. Webber, Benj. Dodson, Jon. Newman, Jon. Browning, Geo. Eagle, Jon. Heath, Tho. Johnson, Jon. Sparks, Jon. Lowe, Peter Willoughby, Edw. Wilford, Math. Martledon, Alice King, Eliz. Adams, Ann Drawter & John Bayant.

Capt. John West to ELIZABETH PARKER, 200 acres, Feb. 12, 1635, Page 330.

Widow. Henrico Co., in Varinas bet. Wm. Dawkes and the Gleab land abutting on the long field. 100 acres in right of her first husband Wm. Sharpe, an ancient planter, & 100 for the trans. of Gilbert Platt & John Newman.

Same to Same, 500 acres, July 12, 1636, Page 373.

Henrico Co., bet. Curles & Varinas. In right of her late husband who trans. at his own costs: Rich. Vase, John Thomas, Lewis James, Leon. Laughton, Wm. Cooke, Peter Whadsey, Edw. Jones, Jon. Ward, Wm. Woolley & 2 Negroes.

Capt. John West to JOHN PLACE, 150 acres, March 31, 1636, Page 356.

Eliz. City Co., at the head of Hampton River, adj. Wm. Wells & Thos. Lully. For the personal adv. of his wife, Mary, and trans. of Peter Beesely & Richard Freeman.

Capt. John West to THOMAS PRIVETT, 50 acres, June 2, 1636, Page 357.

Charles River Co., at New Poquoson River, adj. Wm. Clerke & Thomas Harwood. Trans. of 1 person. (Name not given.)

Capt. John West to WM. PARKER, 350 acres, May 31, 1636, Page 362.

Warrasquinoake Co., on the S. side of Nansemond River against Dimpling Island. Trans. of: John Gately, John Middep, Jane Veale, Mary Harford, John Freethorne Mary Waters & William Golding.

Capt. John West to RICHARD PEIRCE, 600 acres, Sept. 12, 1636, Page 379.

James City Co., on S. side of Chickahominy River near Warrany old landing place. "50 acres in right of his now father Thomas Ward & 550 due in right of his late father Richard Peirce," who transported into the Colony: Thomas Warne, Christo. Young, Thomas Causby, John Woodall, George Barker, Rich. Bucktrell, John Carter, John Wright, Nich. Martin, Michael Spurrier.

Capt. John West to OLIVER PRYE, 50 acres, Sept. 16, 1636, Page 384.

Warrasquinoake Co., adj. his own land, N. upon Nansemond River. For his personal adv.

Capt. John West to RICHARD QUEYNING, WM. BARKER, Mari-



ner, JOHN SADLER, Merchants, 1250 acres, Nov. 26, 1635, Page 320.

And to their associates & company, Charles City Co., extending from Merchants Hope. Trans. of: Georg Gregory, Tho. Peacock, Wm. Radway, Jane Radway, Wm. Strange, Jon. Yates, Jon. Minter, Dorothy Standish, Math. Robinson, Daniel Godwin, Jon. Jones, Tho. Johnson, Geo. Brooks, Sarah Collybant, Eliz. Phillipps, Jon. Croft, Daniel Bromely, Wm. Woodgate, Step. Goodwin, Robt. Yates, Wm. Griffin, Wm. Andrewes, Benj. Ragg, Wm. Jackson, Nath. Deane.

Sir John Harvey to RICHARD QUY-NYE, SYMON STURGES & JOHN SADLER, of London, Merchants, March 16, 1636. Page 415.

A tract of land commonly called Martin Brandon, beg. at the mouth of the Upper Chippoakes Creek, & from the mouth of the sd. creek to the point of Tappahanna marsh. Due by purchase from Capt. Robert Bargrave.

Francis West to NICHOLAS ROE, 40 acres, Dec. 2, 1628, Page 96.

Planter. Within precincts of Eliz. City, bounding Westerly on the long creek parting the same from land of Giles Jones, Easterly upon Point Comfort Cr. 10 yr. lease.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN ROBINS, JR., 300 acres, Sept. 7, 1632. Page 119. Planter. Elizabeth City Co. Son & heir apparent of John Robins. Adj. land of Peter Arundell, decd. For the personal adv. of his father, himself & 4 persons, all of whom came in the Margaret & John in 1622. Henry West, Peter Ashley, Joseph Moore, William Davis.

Sir John Harvey to ROGER RACE, WALTER FLOYD, THOMAS SMITH, & SILVESTER TATNAM, 400 acres, April 24, 1632, Page 130. In Martins Hundred & Skiffes Creek. 21 year Lease.

Dictoris Christmas to LYONELL ROULSTON, Gent., of the same place. 50 acres, Sept. 9, 1628, Page 134. Planter, of Elizabeth City. Assignment

of his right, title & interest in lease dated Aug. 20, 1627, for land and houses and appurtenances in James City Co. at Strawberry Banks. Witnesses: Wm. Clayborne, Edw. Cage.

Lyonell Roulstone to JOHN NEALE. January 14, 1630, Page 134.

"To my loving friend, John Neale." Assignment of the above. Witnesses: Henry Hill, Henry Pumry.

Sir John Harvey to ABRAHAM ROOTE, 50 acres, Aug. 13, 1634, Page 153.

Planter, of Hogg Island, in the Co. of James City, at a place called the Rockes. 21 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to RICHARD ROBINSON, 100 acres, April 21, 1635, Page 167.

50 acres on the N. side & 50 acres on S. W. side of the Great Poquoson River.

Capt. John West to JOHN RUSSELL, 250 acres, June 24, 1635, Page 177.

In Lower Chippoakes Cr., running towards Lawnes Cr. For his personal adv. & trans. of: John Webber, Rich Deane, William Exton & Jon. Asley.

Capt. John West to JOHN RISH-TON, 50 acres, July 8, 1635, Page 211.

James City Co., upon the great cr. over against James Towne on S. side of the river. Due by covenant from his master Richard Perry of London, Merchant, dated 26th July, 1628.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM RANSHAW, 200 acres, July 1, 1635, Page 193.

Eliz. City Co. Personal adv. of himself, Katherine, his wife, & trans. of: John Stephens, Thomas Pawford.

Same to Same, 150 acres, Sept. 14, 1636, Page 382.

Same location. Trans. of: James Ashfeild, William Boyer, Nicholas Berrye.

Same to Same, 150 acres, Sept. 15, 1636, Page 383.

Same location. Trans. of: Christopher Hunt, Richard Snead.

Capt. John West to THOMAS RANSHAW, 50 acres, July 27, 1635, Page 262.

Denby County, W. upon Warwick River, N. upon Deep Creek. Trans. of 1 person. (Name not given.)

Same to Same, 250 acres, July 27, 1635, Page 264.

Eliz. City Co., adj. Christopher Stoakes & S. upon New Pocoson River. Trans. of 5 pers. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to WM. RAVENNETT, 150 acres, Nov. 21, 1635, Page 318.

Denbigh Co., adj. Harwood's land, Mr. Heley's and his own land. Trans. of: John Howe, Christopher Oxford, Vincent Woodyard.

Same to Same, 25 acres, Sept. 23, 1636, Page 392.

Warwick River Co., adj. Richard Wilcocks, S. E. upon the mill at the head of Warwick River and along Huckleberry Swamp. Trans. of: George Olliver, Clement Whydon, John Owberry, John Read & John Evans.

Capt. John West to WM. ROOKINS, 150 acres, May 9, 1636, Page 349.

James City Co., adj. Samuel Edmonds. For the personal adv. of his wife, Jane Baxter, and Trans. of: Robert Risby & John Allen.

Capt. John West to EDWARD ROGERS, 300 acres, May 14, 1636, Page 350.

Warrasquinoake Co., adj. Thos. Jordan. Trans. of: Joane Davis, Christ. Thorpe, Nich. White, John Bordman, John Horne, & Thos. Bulmer.

Sir John Harvey to MARGARETT ROGERS, 200 acres, Aug. 14, 1637, Page 449.

Widow. Upper Co. of New Norfolk, adj. Thos. Jordan & her own land. Due by assignment from Richard Freeland to her late husband, Edw. Rogers. "Provided nevertheless that whereas the sd. Margaret is now with child by the sd.

Edw. that if the child be born with life that then the inheritance to belong to sd. child."

Same to Same, 500 acres, August 14, 1637, Page 448.

Same location. For the trans. by her late husband of: Joane Davis, Christ. Thorpe, Nicholas White, John Bordman, Jon. Thorne, Tho. Bulmur, Randall Jackson, Peter Eaton, Eliza. Joanes, Francis Champins.

Capt. John West to WM ROPER, 350 acres, Sept. 6, 1636, Page 375.

Accomack Co., bet. land of Dennis & Henry Charlton. Due for his personal adv. & trans. of: Wm. Jacob, George Cottingham.

Capt. John West to CHRISTOPHER REYNOLDS, 450 acres, Sept. 15, 1636, Page 382.

Warrasquinoake Co. Bounded with back creek and running Easterly behind Pagan shore. Trans. of 9 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to CAPT. JOHN ROBERTS, 100 acres, Sept. 16, 1636, Page 383.

Eliz. City Co. East upon the southern branch of Elizabeth River. Trans. of: Dorothy Davis, Isaac Merry.

Capt. John West to NICHOLAS REYNOLDS, 1000 acres, Dec. 1636, Page 408.

S. E. upon Lawnes Creek, adj. Ed. Rogers & Capt. Wm. Peirce. Said land being due to sd. Reynolds by intermarrying with Alice Delke, widow of Roger Delke.

Sir John Harvey to NICHOLAS REYNOLDS, Aug. 26, 1637, Page 473.

Confirmation of the above patent.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN REDMAN & JOHN NEALE of London, Merchants. 500 acres, May 18, 1637, Page 417.

An island known as Smith's island in Accomack Co. Trans. of 10 persons. (See headrights listed in patent to John Neale.)

Sir John Harvey to JOHN RADISH & JOHN BRADWELL, 16 acres, May 20, 1637, Page 423.

In the island of James City, running close to Goose Hill marsh & near Edw. Travis. Due by deed of sale from John Baldwin, gent.

Sir John Harvey to PETER REY & WILLIAM JACOB, 350 acres, May 25, 1637, Page 431.

Isle of Wight Co., at the head of New Towne Haven, adj. Edw. Rogers. 100 acres for the personal adv. of sd. Rey & Margaret, his wife, Henry, his son, & 100 by assignment from James Poin-teau for the trans. of himself & Anthony Lufurrier, & 100 acs. for the trans. of sd. Jacob & Samuel Hicks.

Sir John Harvey to JOSEPH ROYALL, 300 acres, Aug. 15, 1637, Page 452.

Henrico Co., at the S. E. side of Turkey Island Cr. Due for trans. of himself, his first wife Thomasin, Ann, his now wife, Henry Royall, his brother, Robert Warrell & Jon. Wells.

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM REYNOLDS, 300 acres, Aug. 15, 1637, Page 452.

Charles River Co., beg. at Willson's Point, adj. Hatefeilds & Queens Creeks. Trans. of: Morris Jones, Richard Pew, John Butterum, Ann Banks.

Sir John Harvey to ROBERT ROCKWELL, 250 acres, Aug. 19, 1637, Page 460.

New Norfolk Co., in Nansemond River, adj. land of Edward Major. For his personal adv. and trans. of his wife, Sarah, his 2 children: Mary & Thomasin, and Mary Hayes.

Michael Ratcliffe, Gent. to JOHN BURLAND, planter, 25 acres, May 25, 1634, Page 525.

Both Chisekiake. Adj. Benj. Cheyney & Uties Creek. Due sd. Ratcliffe for his personal adv. Witnesses: Thomas Ward & Benj. Cheyney.

Francis Wyatt to RICHARD STEPHENS, 3 score rods, Dated 1623, Page 1.

James City. "For his better conveniency &c. that others may be the more encouraged by his example to build and enclose some ground about their houses for gardining, etc." Adj. Capt. Ralph Hamor.

Francis Wyatt to WILLIAM SPENCER, 12 acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 9. Yeoman. James City. Ancient planter. Part of his first devident within the island towards Goose Hill near land of Sir Thos. Dale & John Lytefoote. Due for his personal adv.

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM SPENCER, 250 acres, Sept. 29, 1632, Page 120.

Within the corp. of James City on the W. side of Lawnes Cr. Due to him in right of James Tooke, who came in the Georg in 1621, Hugh Wynn & Robert Latchett in the George in 1621, James Robinson in the Charitie in 1622 & Joseph Deane in the Abigall in 1622.

Sir Francis Wyatt to GEORG SANDYS, ESQR., 300 acres, Dec. 4, 1624, Page 12.

Treasurer of Virginia. Opposite James City and adj. Westward on land of John Baineham & Eastward on Edw. Grindon "of both which devidents he is now actually possessed." 100 acs. being for a bill of adv. and the other in right of trans. of: William Right, William Heynes, Jr., William Smith & Georg Gurr, all of who came from the Sumer Island in the Tyger in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt to THOMAS SULLY, 6 acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 12.

Yeoman & old planter. Within the island of James City, E. upon Blockhouse field, extending towards the new blockhouse lately built. Part of his first devident for his personal adv.

Francis West to THOMAS SULLY, 94 acres, Nov. 30, 1628, Page 65. Planter. Of Eliz. City. At the head of

Southampton River near land of Thos. Bolden. Part of first devident.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN SALFORD, 100 acres, Dec. 1, 1624, Page 21.

Yeoman. Of Kiccoughtan in the corp. of Eliz. City. Bet. Blunt Point & Newport News, adj. Morris Tompson, Pharoah Flinton. Due as heir of Sarah Salford, his sister, an ancient planter for her personal adv.

Sir Francis Wyatt to ROBERT SALFORD, 100 acres, Sept. 20, 1624, Page 30.

Of Kiccoughtan in the corp. of Eliz. City. Yeoman. For the terme of his life and the reversion to his son, John, after his decease. At the mouth of Salford Cr. which parts it from land of Miles Prickett, Westerly by land of his father, Robert Salford, Claimed in right of his deceased wife, Joane, an ancient planter, for his lifetime through the courtesy of England, & to descend to his son by the said Joane.

Sir Francis Wyatt to THOMAS SPILMAN, 50 acres, Dec. 1, 1624, Page 35. Gent. Of Kiccoughtan, Eliz. City. Adj. Albano Lupo & Edw. Hill, decd. For his personal adv. in the Georg in 1617.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN SIPSEY, 250 acres, Sept. 2, 1624, Page 46.

Yeoman. Of Kiccoughtan, Eliz. City. Near Capt. Wm. Tucker & Lt. John Cheesman. In right of trans. of: Richard Pullipen who came from Newfoundland in the Elizabeth in 1621, John Locke in the Warwick in 1621, Robert Morgan in the Flying Hart in 1621, William Tompson & John Edmonds in the Southampton in 1622.

Sir Georg Yearldy to JOHN SOUTHERNE, 24 acres, Nov. 1, 1627, Page 55.

Gent. In the island of James City near John Johnson, Mary Holland & Thomas Passmore. Part of his first devident. Trans. of: William Soane in the Georg in 1621.

Francis West to HANNAH SAVADGE, 50 acres, Dec. 12, 1627, Page 57.

Wife of Thomas Savadge, gent. Within the plantation of Accomack, near Clement Dilke. For her personal adv. in the Sea Flower in 1621.

John Pott to ROBERT SWEETE, 150 acres, March 14, 1628, Page 70.

Gent. of Eliz. City. His first devident. Adj. land formerly granted Robert Hutchins. Trans. of: Robert Sweete in the Neptune, in 1618, John Rutherford in the Warwick in 1621, William Weaner in the John & Francis in 1623.

Sir Georg Yearldy to JONAS STOCKDEN, 50 acres, Sept. 8, 1627, Page 79. Minister. Eliz. City on the E. side of Southampton River near land of Thomas Flint. 10 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to ROBERT SAUNDERS, 300 acres, June 18, 1632. Page 106.

Accomack County, called the Indian field. His first devident.

John Pott to ROGER SAUNDERS, 50 acres, March 14, 1628, Page 98.

Marriner. Accomack Co. Adj. of Capt. Henry Fleete. 10 yr. Lease.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN SMITH, 150 acres, Aug. 26, 1633, Page 126.

Ancient Planter. Warwicksqueeke Co. upon the southern shore over against Maries Mount near mouth of Nansemond River. For his personal adv. in the ship Starr at the first coming of Sir Thos. Dale & trans. of Reginald Griffin in the Bona Nova in 1621.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS SMITH, ROGER RACE, WALTER FLOYD & SYLVESTER TATNAM. 400 acres, April 24, 1632, Page 130.

In Martins Hundred and Skiffes Creek. 21 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS SAVADGE, 100 acres, March 14, 1632, Page 137.

Carpenter. Accomack County, on old



Plantation Creek, adj. Roger Saunders.  
21 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to DANIEL SHERLEY, 50 acres, April 12, 1633, Page 143.

Planter. Chas. City Co., adj. Wm. Dawkes. 21 year lease.

Sir Francis Wyatt to RICHARD TREE, 50 acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 19. Carpenter, of James City, who came to this country with Abraham Percy, Cape Merchant, in the George, as a free man. Adj. Edw. Grindall & Richard Craven.

Sir Francis Wyatt to MAURICE TOMPSON, 150 acres, August 24, 1624, Page 20.

Gent., a new planter, who first having trans. himself out of England has remained 4 years in this country. Bet. Newport News & Blunt Point. Trans. of: Georg Tompson & John Bembridge.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN TAYLOR, 50 acres, Sept. 20, 1624, Page 26. Yeoman & an ancient planter. In the parish of Kiccoughtan in Eliz. City., adj. John Powell & Francis Michael.

NOTE: Page 23.

This patent resigned in court Nov. 28, 1633 & his whole devident granted to him & 50 acres more is granted for his wife, Rebecca Ravening, who came in the Bonny Besse about 1623.

Sir John Harvey to CAPT. WM. TUCKER, 100 acres, June 5, 1633.

One of the Counsel of State. Within the precincts of Elizabeth City, at the mouth Broad Cr., which parts it from land of Henry Southerne & towards Thos. Watts. Trans. of: Richard Heale & Wm. Elberry, who came in the Elianor in 1622.

NOTE:

Transferred to Launcelott Barnes, Feb. 6, 1632. Witnesses: John Utye and Francis Bolton.

Capt. John West to CAPT. WILLIAM TUCKER, 200 acres, July 14, 1635, Page 231.

On the N. side of the westernmost branch

of Elizabeth River. Trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Sir John Harvey to JOHN TYAS, 50 acres, May 30, 1633, Page 150.

E. side of Chickahominy River abutting a creek parting it from the land of Bridges Freeman. 21 yr. lease.

Sir John Harvey to ADAM THOROGOOD, 200 acres, March 21, 1634, Page 160.

Confirmation of land purchased from Capt. Stephens, 200 acres, binding W. upon the back river, N. upon John Robinson, E. upon Thos. Boulding & his own land, S. upon Wm. Capps.

Same to Same, 200 acres, March 21, 1634, Page 161.

S. upon back river, W. upon little Otterdam Cr., E. upon Thos. Thornbury. Due as an adventurer into the colony.

Capt. John West to CAPT. ADAM THOROGOOD, 5350 acres, p. 178, June 24, 1635.

N. upon Chesepeak Bay. Trans. of himself, wife Sarah, and Thos. Thoroughgood, Francis Newton, James Leading, Stephen Bernard, Jon. Newarke, Edward Pitts, Rich. Jenerie, Wm. Edwards, Dennis Russell, Jon. Barnards, Jon. Waters, Jon. Leake, Thomas Johnson, Jon. Bradston, Richard Jego, Thomas Brooks, Jon. Moyse, John Penton, Edward Parish, Thomas Melton, Augustine Warner, Tho. Chandler, Andrew Chant, John Percie, Edmund Wallis, Thomas Boulton, Robert Heasell, Richard Johnson, Margaret Bilbie, Jane Prosser, Jane Westerfield, Ann Spark, Susan Colson, in the Hopewell in 1628, John Harris, John Lock, Andrew Boyer, Thomas Boyer, in the True Love in 1628, Thomas Keeling, Rachell Lane, in the Hopewell in 1628, William Hines, Edward Reynolds, Wm. Hookes, Edward Palmer, Edward Jones, John Dyer, in the french ship in 1629, Victo Fraford, Casander Underwood, Mercifull Halley, Ann Long, Dorothy Wheeler, Ann Allerson, in the Africa, Eliz. Gosmore in the Christopher & Mary, Francis Bramly in the Ark, John Writt, Wm.

Fawne, Wm. Was, Georg Mee, Gilbert Gye, John Enies, James Wilsonn, Daniell Hutton, Wm. Gastrock, Wm. Speed, Jon. Reynolds, in the Hopewell in 1633, Jon. Wakefeild, James Belly, Patrick Blacock, Stephen Susaine, John Cowes, Ann Boulton, in the Bona Adventure in 1634, Wm. Fletcher, Robert Westwell in the Merchants Hope in 1634, Robert Spring in the Jon. & Dorothy, Adam Thoroughgood, Edward Windam, Cob. Howell, Tho. Creaser, Henry Hill, Roger Ward, Jon. Withers, Wm. Holton, Wm. Kempe, Humphrey Heyward, Jon. Alporte, Symond Stanfeild, Robt. Gainnie, Thomas Smith, George Whitehead, Henry Franklin, Jon. Hill, Joseph Sedgwick, Arthur Eggleston, Richard Poole, Jon. Holton, Stephen Withers, Christ. Newgent, Jon. Brewton, Thomas Atmore, Mary Hill, Henry Wood in the Jon & Dorothy in 1634, Wm. Burroughs, Ann Burroughs, Ann Whitethorne, Eliza. Creaser, Eliza Cur-tisse, Mary Hill, Jr., Wm. Atkins.

Sir John Harvey to FRANCIS TOWERS, 200 acres, April 21, 1635, Page 165.

About a mile up the western branch of Elizabeth River.

Capt. John West to FRANCIS TOWERS, 200 acres, July 16, 1636, Page 394.

Confirmation of the above patent.

Capt. John West to MARTHA TOM-LYN, 250 acres, July 14, 1635, Page 234.

Widow. On a creek on the S. E. side of Nansemond River, adj. John Arnice. Trans. of 5 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to SILVESTER TOTNAM, 100 acres, July 21, 1635, Page 257.

James City Co., in Martin Hundred, adj. Thos. Smith. Trans. of: Richard As-cough and Hen. Cooper.

Capt. John West to JOHN TRUS-SELL, 200 acres, Oct. 12, 1635, Page 289.

Near the back river, N. upon John

Grew, S. W. from Otterdam Creek. Trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to GEORGE TRAVELLER, 500 acres, June 18, 1636, Page 364.

Accomack, S. upon old plantation creek, N. W. upon land of John Jenkins. For the personal adv. of himself & wife, Alice Jones, Wm. Drew, John Ursly, Jon. Mitchell, Winifrid Longrave, Wm. Sprason, John Essex.

Capt. John West to EDWARD TON-STALL, 450 acres, Nov. 21, 1636, Page 397.

Henrico Co., on Appomattox River, N. upon Henry Miller. 150 acres due for his personal adv. & 300 acres in right of his now wife Martha, due from her former husband Nicholas Greenhill who trans. 5 persons: Jon. Gill, Richard Clayton, Robert Rowden, James Barker, Tho. Thurston, James Morris, Joane Huggeson.

Sir John Harvey to EDWARD TUN-STALL, August 16, 1637, Page 455.

Confirmation of the above patent. (The name of Tho. Thurston is given as Thorneton & Joane Huggeson.)

Sir John Harvey to WILLIAM TUCKER, MAURICE TOMPSON, GEORGE TOMPSON, WILLIAM HARRIS, THOMAS DEACON, JAMES STONE, CORNELIUS LOYD, of London, Merchants, & JEREMIAH BLACK-MAN, of London, Marriner, & their associates, 8000 acres, Page 410, Feb. 9, 1636.

Charles City Co. A tract of land commonly called Burckley Hundred, binding East upon Capt. Thos. Pawlett. Due by deed of sale from the Adventurers & Co.

Sir John Harvey to ISABEL THRESHER, 450 acres, Feb. 16, 1636, Page 411.

Upon the back creek of the new Poquo-son River, N. upon Thomas Brice, E. upon Thos. Symons. For the adv. of herself & husband, Robert Thresher, and: Robt. Thresher, Jr., Jon. Billings, Wm. Chitwood, Roger Lewis, Abraham Pel-hire, Jon. Baker, Jon. Pigion.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS TODD, 250 acres, August 18, 1637. Page 457. New Norfolk Co., upon the S. side of Eastern branch of Elizabeth River. For the personal adv. of himself, Elizabeth, his wife, & trans. of: Mary Whitmore, William Whitheredge, James Blease.

Sir Francis Wyatt to JOHN UTYE, 100 acres, Nov. 3, 1624, Page 14.

Gent., of Hogg Island. Situated on the other side of the river against James City. Trans. of: Wm. Burt & Wm. Stocker, in the Bonny Besse in 1623.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN UTYE, JR., 1250 acres, May 12, 1638, Page 174.

Son & heir of Capt. John Utye, late of Va. Chas. River Co. Due in right of his sd. father & for the adv. of 13 persons. (This patent never passed the seale.)

Sir John Harvey to Same, 1250 acres, July 25, 1638, Page 569.

Same as above.

John Utye & Mary, his wife, to WILLIAM TAYLOE, Gent., April 8, 1640, Page 717.

For valuable considerations all their right, title & interest in patents granted his father. Witnesses: Nicholas Jurnew, Jon. White, Abraham English & Richard Lee.

Capt. John West to JOHN UPTON, 1650 acres, July 7, 1635, Page 210.

Warresquioake Co., about 3 mi. up Pagan Point Creek. Trans. of: Rich. Young, Florence Richards, Roger Bagnol, Ralph Harwood, Thomas Reeves, Rich. Spackman, Edward Burr, Savage Merrie, Wm. Scott, Rich. Jones, Fr. Savage, Owen Howell, Nich. Bushell, James Parsons, Jon. Parker, Lewis Philipps, Morgan Roberts, Wm. Davis, John Fitchett, Morgan Evans, Christopher Lewis, Phillipp Kennersly, Eliz. King, Martha Swann, Mary Johnson, Jonas Sadlington, Anth. Tyler, Peter Heyes, Rich. Jackson, Wm. Pincher, Eliz. Larkin.

Sir John Harvey to LIEUT. JOHN UPTON, Aug. 25, 1637, Page 471. Isle of Wight.

Confirmation of the above patent.

Same to Same, 850 acres, p. 482, Sept. 23, 1637.

Isle of Wight Co., upon a branch of Warwicksquicke River called New Towne Haven. Trans. of the headrights above mentioned.

Same to Same, 800 acres, Page 483, Sept. 23, 1637.

Same county, upon Pagan Point Creek. Trans. of headrights above mentioned.

Same to Same, 1500 acres, Nov. 10, 1638, Page 605.

Same county, adj. Ambrose Bennett. Trans. of 30 persons, 8 of whom are mentioned in first patent under this name: Tho. Glead, Andrew Perkins, Patrick Vaughan, Richard Baylye, James Tallock, John Gillgate, Thos. Willis, Edward Glover, Nath. Fairbrother, Roger Williams, William Taylor, John Shallock, Francis Symons, Robert Sudbury, Francis Trick, Richard Summer, Georg Gillin, James Davis, David Clarke, John George, Augustine Skidmore and Thomas Welch.

Sir William Berkeley to CAPT. JOHN UPTON, 3289 acres, July 10, 1643, Page 876.

Same County, upon Pagan Pt. Cr. & New Towne Haven, adj. Mr. Sparkes, Anthony Jones, Mr. Nevill, Robt. Pitt, Anthony Bennett & Mr. Moone. Confirmation of the above patents.

Same to Same, 700 acres, Oct. 31, 1643, Page 911.

Isle of Wight, on Warrasquiae Bay, bounded by Hutchinsons Cr. & Butchers Island Cr. Trans. of: Richard Bayly, William Peirce, Sackford Brewster, Moses Carse, Thomas Kirke, Francis Bartee, John Newton, Wm. Thomas, Tho. Walsh, Eliza Peirce, Jane Heath, ——— Lasley, John Sherlacke, John Greene.

Sir John Harvey to GEORGE UNWIN, 250 acres, May 25, 1637. James City Co., upon Checkros Cr.

Trans. of: Katherine, his wife, Katherine, and Elizabeth, his daughters, William Seth and Dorcas Vand.

Sir John Harvey to JOELL UNION, 50 acres, Sept. 21, 1638, Page 597.

In Martins Hundred Parish in James City County, adj. land of Thos. Smith. Due by deed of gift from Thos. Smith for the trans. of John Greenfeild.

Capt. John West to THOMAS VICOUNT, 100 acres, July 14, 1635, Page 226.

Elizabeth City Co., adj. John Moore, John Garnett & upon a creek between Thomas Bolden & Benj. Simms. Trans. of 2 persons. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to JOHN VASLER, 150 acres, Nov. 14, 1635, Page 310.

Warresquoake Co., near land of Nath. Loyd. Trans. of himself, wife Elizabeth & William Baker.

Capt. John West to RICHARD VAUSON, 50 acres, Sept. 22, 1636, Page 390.

Charles River Co., upon New Poquoson River, adj. Francis Laughner. Due by covenant from his master Michael Marshott.

Capt. John West to JAMES VANERIT, 1000 acres, Oct. 17, 1636, Page 396.

Eliz. City Co., from Sandy Bay along Point Comfort Cr. Due by purchase from ——— Stafferton, who trans. Georg Woodcock, John Wilcocks, Aba. Iveson, Hugh Lawson, Hen. Jefferys, Jon. Haward, Tho. Martin, Wm. James, Hen. Walker, Chr. Ward, Jon. Holmes, Geo. Clarke, Wm. Whitetmost, Jon. Tingy, John Saunders, Chr. Dawsey, Fr. Denmarke, Rowd. Vaughan Rachell Adams, Jon. Newman.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN VAUGHAN, 30 acres, July 20, 1639, Page 670. Accomacke Co. near land of Clement Dilke, Robt. Browne. 21 yr. lease.

Sir William Berkeley to ROBERT VAUS, 12000 acres, Aug. 10, 1642, Page 806. Merchant. In Poropotancke Cr. near

land of Capt. Wormeley. Trans. of 24 persons. (Names not given.)

Sir Wm. Berkeley to JOHN VALLENTINE, 119 acres, Nov. 7, 1642, Page 848.

Isle of Wight Co., lying before the ragged islands, commonly known as the Long pond, adj. land of John Seaward & Wm. Eyres. Due by assignment from James Arthurs, who trans. himself, Christ. Arthurs & Alice Arthurs.

Same to Same, 50 acres, Nov. 7, 1642, Page 849.

Same location. Due by assignment from James Arthurs for the trans. of John Dayes.

Sir Francis Wyatt to EDWARD WATERS, 100 acres, Aug. 14, 1624, Page 18.

Gent. Eliz. City Co., about 2 mi. below Blunt Point, adj. land of Percivall Ibbison. Due for trans. of Edw. Bryan, in the Bona Nova, 1620, & William Arnall, in the Seaflower, 1621.

Francis West to LIEUT. EDWARD WATERS, 100 acres, Oct. 20, 1628, Page 93.

Same county, E. on Thomas' Creek, towards Buck Roe. 10 year lease.

Sir George Yeardly to ROBERT WRIGHT, 12 acres, Sept. 1, 1627, Page 54.

An old planter, of James City. Abutting on marsh parting same from land of Edw. Grindon, part of his first devident.

Francis West to CAPT. THOMAS WILLOUGHBY, 50 acres, Nov. 17, 1628, Page 61.

Eliz. City Co., upon Salfords cr., adj. land of Miles Prickett. His first devident. Trans. of Strength Shere, who came at the charge of Capt. Wm. Tucker in the Ellins in 1621.

Capt. John West to Same, 300 acres, Nov. 19, 1635, Page 311.

Adjoining East upon his new dwelling house. Due for trans. at his own costs



of: John Draper, Giles Collins, Thead. Loyd, Jon. Scot, Wm. Palmer, Walter Howell.

Same to Same, 300 acres, Page 312. Nov. 19, 1635.

Same county. Between Francis Mason & his own land. Trans. of: Jon. Pinches, Howell Hayward, Jon. David, Weymouth Vensey, Jon. Wood, Rich. Jackson.

Same to Same, 300 acres, Page 312. Nov. 19, 1635.

Same county. Being two or three small necks of land. Trans. of: Tymothy Barloe, Nich. Fortescue, Jon Farrow, Mary Wormewell, Robt. Barkwith, Dennis Reeve.

Francis West to JOHN WEBB, 50 acres, Dec. 13, 1627, Page 81.

Marriner. Accomack Co., adj. land of Clement Dilke & Georg Medcalfe. 10 year lease.

Francis West to CHRISTOPHER WINDMILL, 60 acres, Sept. 20, 1628, Page 90.

Planter. Eliz. City Co., bounding upon plantation called Indian House Thickett, adj. land of Jonas Stockton, decd.

Same to Same, 50 acres, Nov. 30, 1628, Page 93.

Within precincts of Eliz. City, towards land of Walter Heley. 10 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to SETH WARD, 60 acres, May 30, 1634, Page 148.

Varina, within the corp. of Henrico. Adj. land of Daniel Sherley. 21 year lease.

Sir John Harvey to THOMAS WATTS, 50 acres, May 30, 1634, Page 149.

Planter. Within corp. of Eliz. City, upon a creek parting same from land of Launcelott Barnes, decd. & Owen Dawson. 21 year lease.

Capt. John West to STEPHEN WEBB, 300 acres, June 30, 1635.

Near the mouth of Chippoakes Creek,

towards land of Hannibal Fletcher. For his personal adv. & trans. of: Roger Nichols, Thos. Glorie, Georg Nicholson, Richard Child & Daniell Nurserie.

Capt. John West to SAMUEL WEAVER, 650 acres, July 2, 1635, Page 198. E. upon Capt. John West's Creek, adj. Sergt. Weyne. Due for trans. of: Wm. Rawlins, Tho. Wills, Rich. Lacy, Tho. Darby, Rich. Powell, Tho. Wethersby, Grace Smith, Tho. Watkins, Jon. Joyce, Rich. Possin, Dennis Brotherton, Hen. Harris & Wm. Goulding.

Capt. John West to JOHN WATSON, 150 acres, July 11, 1635, Page 225.

At the New Poquoson, adj. land of Christo. Stoakes & Joseph Jolly. For his personal adv. & his wife, Elizabeth, & trans. of 1 servant. (Name not given.)

Capt. John West to THOMAS WRIGHT, 150 acres, July 14, 1635, Page 235.

In Western branch of Elizabeth River. Trans. of 3 pers. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to GEORGE WHITE 200 acres, June 3, 1635, Page 240.

Minister. N. upon Nansemond River, W. upon a creek dividing this from land of James Knott. Trans. of himself, Wm. Moore, John Joyce & Tho. Catchman.

Capt. John West to CAPT. JOHN WOOD, 650 acres, Aug. 26, 1635, Page 279.

James City Co., beg. at Sandy Point. Due by order of court dated June 5, 1635.

Capt. John West to AUGUSTINE WARNER, 250 acres, Oct. 12, 1635, Page 298.

Called Pyne Neck, being at the new Poquoson, S. upon Samuel Bennett & N. upon Mr. Petty. Trans. of 5 pers. (Names not given.)

Capt. John West to CHRISTOPHER WOODDARD, 300 acres, Nov. 9, 1635, Page 301.

N. upon Appomattox River, E. upon

Mr. Farrar's land, W. upon the winding river. For the personal adv. of himself and wife & trans. of: Wm. Thomas, Thomas Williams, Richard Burpott, Thomas Jones.

Capt. John West to WILLIAM WOOLRITCH, 400 acres, June 17, 1635, Page 309.

Eliz. City Co. W. upon Chris. Calthropp, E. upon Saml. Bennett & Robert Thresher, N. upon Phettiplace Clause. For trans. of: Joane Woolrich, Humphrye Edwards, Margaret Clement, Mark Foster, Robert Reeves, Jon. Hunt, Wm. Jening.

Capt. John West to THOMAS WARREN, 300 acres, Nov. 20, 1635, Page 314.

Charles City Co. Due in right of his wife Susan, relict of Robt. Greenleafe, an ancient planter in the time of Sir Thos. Dale, & for the trans. of: John Fowke, Rich. Whitfeild.

Capt. John West to WM. WILKINSON, 700 acres, Nov. 20, 1635, Page 315.

Minister. Lying in Linhaven, commonly called Chisopean river, W. on Thos. Keeling & Geo. Downes, opposite Capt. Thorogood's plantation. 200 acres by assignment from Robert Newberke, Oct. 3, 1635, for his own personal adv. & trans. of: Naomy, his wife, Robt. Newberke, Robt. Houghton, Jon. Goodwin, Thomas Preston, Edward Pearce, Hugh Jones, Martha Deacon, Tho. Craftin, Daniel Baker, John Boods and John Johnson.

Capt. John West to THOMAS WRAY, 50 acres, May 4, 1636, Page 341.

Charles River Co., adj. Humphrey Loyd & Gilbert Symons. For his personal adv.

Capt. John West to ROBERT WEST, 100 acres, May 4, 1636, Page 342.

Eliz. City Co. About 2 mi. up the back river, adj. John Graves & Adam Thorogood. Trans. of: John Reeves & Symon Mondye.

Sir Francis Wyatt to SIR GEORGE YEARDLY, 7 acres, Dec. 2, 1624, Page 3.

Within the precincts of James City, adj. Capt. Roger Smith. (Record gone from patent book. This reference from county index.)

Capt. John West to JOHN YATES, 200 acres, May 4, 1636, Page 340.

Eliz. City Co. For trans. of: Mary Yates, Nicholas Seaburne, John Seaburne, & Richard Wright.

Same to Same, 200 acres, May 4, 1636, Page 340.

Eliz. City Co. Trans. of: Wm. Wheeler, Tho. Leager, Grace West.

Same to Same, 150 acres, Nov. 24, 1636, Page 399.

Same county. Trans. of himself, wife, Joane Yates, & Richard Yates.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN YATES, 250 acres, June 6, 1637, Page 485.

New Norfolk Co., upon the Eastern branch of Elizabeth River. Trans. of 5 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to Same, 100 acres, March 10, 1638, Page 636.

Lower Norfolk Co., upon Southern branch of Eliz. River. For the personal adv. of his son, Richard, & John Morriday.

Same to Same, 100 acres, March 10, 1638, Page 636.

Same location. Personal adv. of himself & wife, Jone Yates.

Capt. John West to RICHARD YOUNG, 350 acres, Nov. 25, 1636, Page 400.

Warwicksquinoke Co., S. W. upon a place called the great Indian Feild, adj. Thos. Jordan. Trans. of: Henry Sneale, Elizabeth Sneale, his wife, John, Dorothy & Mary Sneale.

Sir William Berkeley to JOHN YATES, 450 acres, Aug. 24, 1643, Page 892.

Upper Norfolk Co., North upon New Towne Haven river, near land of Richard Preston. Due by two former patents.

Sir John Harvey to LEONARD YEO, 850 acres, Aug. 9, 1637, Page 444.

Eliz. City Co., S. E. upon land of George Hull & John Laydon. For his personal adv. & trans. of: Richard Godley, John Moyes, Thos. Chapman, John Cole, Nathaniel Martin, Owen Hues, Walter Bayne, Rowland Garrett, Nicholas Crouch, Thomas Lowell, John Spurway, Richard Stephens, John Oldis, John Cooper.

Sir John Harvey to ARGOLL YEARDLEY, 3700 acres, Sept. 6, 1638. Page 595.

Acomack Co., upon E. side of Chisopeak Bay, Hungars River & Savages Cr. Formerly granted to his father, Sir George Yeardly.

Sir Francis Wyatt to ARGOLL YEARDLEY, 4000 acres, Oct. 12, 1640, Page 759.

N. side of Charles River, called Tindalls Neck. Granted by order of Court at James City Oct. 12, 1640, and due in right of his father as part of his devident for his adv. with the South Hampton Hundred Co.

Sir Francis Wyatt to WILLIAM YARRETT, 150 acres, April 3, 1641, Page 694.

Isle of Wight Co., upon Seawards Cr., adj. land of Hugh Wynn & John Seaward. Trans. of: Wm. Yarrett, John Snowson, Mary Moody.

Sir William Berkeley to PHAROE YOUNG, 100 acres, Aug. 30, 1643, Page 909.

Northampton County, abutting upon Cherrystones, bounded on the E. by a cr. which divides this land from Capt. John Howe. Due as heir of Richard Young to whom this land was granted Nov. 27, 1637.

*The following is an abstract of one-half of*

NORTHERN NECK BOOK "A"

BY PHILLIP LUDWELL.

- Page 1.* Mr. John Smith, of Gloucester Co. 1200 acres in Northumberland Co., near plantation of John Eustace & John Hart, on Indian Creek. Aug. 29, 1690.
- Page 2.* Capt. George Brent & Col. William Fitzhugh, Gents. both of Stafford Co. This land formerly granted to Robert Horsington Octo. 20, 1668, part of which he sold during his lifetime to Saml. Sneade. Upon the death of Horsington this land descended to his bro., John, at whose death the land descended by law to Mary Horsington, his daughter, who died without heirs & sd. land escheated to the proprietors, who granted same to the above named patentees Sept. 22, 1690.
- Page 4.* John Newton, Gent. of Westmoreland Co., & Col. Wm. Fitzhugh, of Stafford Co. 2150 acres in Staff. Co. Said land formerly taken up by Henry Walker, Samuel Spooner & Edward Bowman and afterwards patented in the name of said Walker, who died without heirs. Upon inquisition dated Dec. 15, 1688 had & taken by Honble. Isaac Allerton, Escheater, etc., the land was found to escheat to the proprietor. Said land lying on both sides of the maine run of Yeocomaco Creek near Col. Henry Corbin. Aug. 28, 1690.
- Page 6.* Same. 550 acres in Staff. Co., upon the E. side of Quantycock Cr., beg. at corner tree of Mr. Richard Boughton & Saml. Spooner, extending E. to a branch of Potomac River dividing this land from Thos. Smith. Sept. 28, 1690.
- Page 9.* Same. Same location, near land of Thos. Dios. Granted to Henry Walker, Sept. 22, 1665. Aug. 29, 1690.
- Page 11.* William Fitzhugh, 200 acres in Stafford Co., which land escheated from ——— Clark, daughter & heir of Olliver Baulch, late of sd. county, who purchased same of Robt. Howson, who purchased from Andrew Pettegree & wife, being part of a devident patented by Gervise Dodson & by him bequeathed to his wife, who afterwards intermarried with aforesd. Pettegree, now in the occupation of Christopher Robinson. Said land being upon the S. side of Chotanck Cr. near Lt. Col. Robt. Williamson & Christopher Land. Sept. 22, 1690.
- Page 12.* Col. Wm. Fitzhugh, 150 acres in Staff. Co. Escheated from Charles Ansell, who purchased same from Mr. James Ashton, heir & brother to John Ashton & bequeathed by will to sd. John by Col. Peter Ashton, as part of a patent of 2,000 acres granted sd. Peter Aug. 20, 1658. Beginning at corner tree of land formerly in the possession of the King of Patomack, now in the tenure of the orphan of Col. Gerard Fowke. Sept. 23, 1690.
- Page 14.* John Spencer, Gent. son of Nicholas Spencer, dec'd., of the Parish of Washington in Westmoreland Co. 820 acres in the said county & parish, which is a parcel out of the several patents formerly belonging to John & Samuel Vaughan, who died without heirs and sd. land escheated. The sd. Nicholas Spenser by the consent of Wm. Bridges & Elizabeth, his wife, John Quigley & Ellinor, his wife, & all other persons pretending any right to the said land by right of heirship or preference, escheated same, which land was resurveyed by Alexander Spense & Theodorick Bland, Surveyors. Beginning at a branch out of Potomac River dividing this from land of Thos. Pope. Dec. 12, 1690.



- Page 16.* Col. William Loyd, of North Farnham Parish, in Rappahannock Co. 300 acres in Lancaster Co., said land formerly belonging to Thos. Powell, & by the last will of Rawleigh Powell, his son, bequeathed to Mrs. Ann Dacres, alias Tomlin, for her life & after her decease to sd. Loyd by virtue of these presents. Dec. 9, 1690.
- Page 18.* Edward Hart, of Westmoreland Co., 800 acs. in sd. county. Said Hart intermarried with Margaret, widow of Henry Cossome, of the sd. county, who dying without heirs the land escheated. Dec. 12, 1690.
- Page 19.* Henry Lucas & Jane, his wife, 310 acs. on the N. side of Rappahannock River in North Farnham Parish, near Peacocke Quarter. "Said Lucas by nation being a Duchman but naturalized here in Va. as by an instrument under the hand of Francis, Lord Howard, and the seal of the Colony, dated Apr. 27, 1687."
- Page 21.* Jone Loyd, Widow & Admr. of Lewis Loyd, late of Rappa. Co., Parish of North Farnham, 159 acs. in said county & parish. Formerly taken up by her husband as by survey under the hand Edwin Connaway, Feb. 6, 1681, given said Jone by his last will & testament. Beginning at or near Roger Williams. Nov. 28, 1690.
- Page 22.* Mr. John Taliaferro, 393¾ acs. in Rappa. Co., on the N. side of the river, near Francis Hailes. Aug. 28, 1690.
- Page 24.* Thomas Viccaris, Clerk of Gloucester Co. 126 acs. in Rappa. Co., on the N. side of the river, which land was surveyed April 10, 1674 by Major George Morris. Opposite to land of John Buckner, near Mr. Mott. Dec. 12, 1690.
- Page 25.* William Bridges, of Westmoreland Co. 700 acs. in said county, formerly belonging to John & Samuel Vaughan. Beginning at Pope's Creek which divides this land from Thomas Pope. Dec. 16, 1690.  
(This document explains at great length payment of a debt or obligation of Nicholas Spencer, who escheated the sd. land, to said Bridges.)
- Page 28.* Isaack Allerton, Esqr., of Westmoreland Co., 284 acres in sd. county, formerly patented by John Maddyson, Mar. 27, 1659, who dying without issue the land escheated. Said land running along Potomac River from the easternmost end of Patrick Spence, surveyed by Robert Chamberlain. Feb. 12, 1690.
- Page 29.* Same. 64 acs. in Westmoreland Co., on the lower Majotick River, adjoining tract surveyed for sd. Allerton by James Gaylard, Nov. 16, 1679. Feb. 12, 1690.
- Page 30.* Same. 1000 acs. in Stafford Co., upon the head of Aquia Cr. Beg. at a pine dividing this from land of Col. Valentine Peyton & Richard Codfind, surveyed by Capt. George Brent, Aug. 19, 1680. Feb. 12, 1690.
- Page 33.* William Payne, of Westmoreland Co. 40 acs. in sd. county upon Yecomaco & on W. side of Ward's Cr. Surveyed by Robert Brent. Feb. 16, 1690.
- Page 35.* Edwin Thacker & Chicheley Corbin Thacker, his brother, of Middlesex Co. 844 acs. in Rappa. Co., on the N. side of Rappa. River, beg. at John Butler, Wm. Seargant & Joane Clark. Feb. 19, 1690.
- Page 37.* Edwin Thacker, of Middlesex Co., 326 acs. in Rappa. Co., on the N. side of Rappa. River. Feb. 19, 1690.

- Page 39.* Thomas Lewis, of Rappa. Co., 477 acs. in sd. county, surveyed by Capt. Wm. Moseley, Sept. 29, 1683 for Edward Eustace & William Davis. Beg. at a white oak near the line of John Shurlock & Leonard Jones on the North bank of Totaskey Cr. "above Maddam Hull's stoare." Feb. 19, 1690.
- Page 41.* William Harris & Lewis Markham, of Stafford & Westmoreland Counties. 1600 acs. in Staff. Co., on Northermost neck beg. at white oak standing on the Indian path dividing this land from Nathaniel Barton at the head of Niapsco Cr. near Robert King. Feb. 26, 1690.
- Page 43.* John Willis & John Parsons, both of Rappa. Co., 154 acs. in sd. county adjacent to a tract of land surveyed for Henry Fleete above Foxalls Mill. Feb. 27, 1690.
- Page 45.* Thomas Kryton, gent., of Westmoreland Co. 600 acres in Stafford Co., on the N. E. side of Occkaquan Bay or river, beginning at small cr. opposite Dogges Island near land of Wm. Harris, Thomas Baxter & Robt. Collingwood. Formerly patented by John White & John Wornam, July 20, 1670, assigned to Thos. Glover, who assigned same to Kryton. Feb. 28, 1690.
- Page 47.* John Rowley, of Staff. Co., 200 acres in sd. county in Pasbitanzev forest, adj. his own land. Formerly granted Adam Bancks, but it appearing that sd. Bancks had any patent for same "whereas it might have been supposed that Gerrard Bancks, the son of sd. Adam, might hereafter lay claim to the said land" he hath by deed conveyed his right by & with the consent of his guardian, Richard Martin. Beg. at Dr. Richard Bryant, near Richard Rosyer, Francis Hales & sd. Rowley's house. March 4, 1690.
- Page 49.* Dr. Richard Bryant & John Rowley, of Staff. Co., 385 acs. in sd. county, adj. above land. Mar. 5, 1690.
- Page 51.* John & Thomas Collingworth, sons of Thomas, dec'd. late of Westmoreland. 200 acs. in sd. county in Copeley Parish, on the S. side of Nomany River, beg. at a point of land dividing Armesby Cr. & Alder Branch near land of John Rice. Part of same formerly granted to William Loveday, who dying without heirs sd. land was escheated by Col. William Peirce, of the sd. county, & conveyed same to Thos. Collingworth, who by his last will & testament bequeathed to his two sons, to whom it is now granted at the request of their mother-in-law Jane Collingworth. May 23, 1691.
- Page 52.* Col. William Pearse, Gent., to Thos. Collingworth, Planter, in consideration of 6,000 lbs. of tobacco & caske, the above land. Signed, sealed & delivered in the presence of: Wm. Bridges & Wm. Lathrope.
- Page 54.* John Rice, of Westmoreland Co. 100 acs. in sd. county on S. side of Nomany River, beg. at w. o. on the W. side of Armesby Cr. adj. Thos. Collingworth. Part of this patent formerly granted to William Loveday, Sept. 6, 1651, who dying without heir the same was escheated by Wm. Pearce, who conveyed to sd. Rice and is hereby confirmed. May 25, 1691.
- Page 55.* Angell Jacobas & Francis Gore, as Executors of John Clark, 384½ acs. in Rappa. Co., on the N. side of Rappa. River. Formerly taken up by John Clark. Beg. at corner tree of Mr. Thomas Beale by branch side of Monoccon Run of Totaskey Cr. May 26, 1691.
- Page 57.* Ann Gaylard, widow of James Gayland, Gent., late of Northumberland Co., 500 acs. in sd. county. Formerly taken up by Peter Presley, Oct. 27, 1670, & by him lapsed. At the head of Chickacome River bounding Easterly upon Richard Rice, S. on John Robinson, W. on Machotick path & N. upon Richard Cox. Aug. 30, 1690.

- Page 59.* Thomas & Edward Lewis, of Rappa. Co. 528 acs. in Rappa. & Northumberland Counties, beg. in the N. line of Thomas Freshwater, by branch of Yeocomaco River binding upon land formerly granted to Thomas Robinson up the main swamp on land of John Headley, near Robert Chamerlaine. June 15, 1691.
- Page 61.* Same. Two parcels of land in North Farnham Parish in Rappa. Co. On the W. side of the N. branch of Totaskey Cr., containing 101 acres, beg. on the W. side of the Ferry road near plantation of Wm. Clayton. The 230 acs. beg. at patent of Thos. Robinson & Edw. Lewis, W. towards Lewis Richards, surveyed by Edwin Connaway. June 16, 1691.
- Page 63.* James Orchard, of Rappa. Co., 647 acs. in said county. Beg. in the line of Roger Cloathworker, near John Garton. June 17, 1691.
- Page 65.* Same. 85½ acs. in sd. county, beg. at a stake in John Martin's line, along Charles Sneade & William West. June 17, 1691.
- Page 67.* Same. 297 acs. in Rappa. Co., beg. on the land of Lane, West & Cope-land and the widow Stockford, adj. his own land. June 22, 1691.
- Page 69.* MEMO. Mr. Morttrum Wright who intermarried with Ruth Morttrum, daughter of Mr. Robt. Griggs, of Lancaster Co., desiring to be admitted to survey all land lying & adj. to the plantation of Mr. Griggs, which was granted Dec. 31, 1688, by Nicholas Spencer, Agent of Lord Culpeper.
- Page 69.* John Champion, of Northumberland Co., 176 acs. in sd. county, surveyed by George Cooper. Formerly patented by Thomas Byram and by him deserted. Situated on the S. side of Great Wiccomaco River, near Thos. West & Thos. Williams. June 23, 1691.
- Page 71.* Whereas Edward Eustace, formerly of Rappa. Co., by his petition set forth that John Deyoung, dec'd. late of sd. county, was an alien born and not naturalized died seized of 400 acs. in sd. county and left no heir, petitioned for the sd. land, & failing to pay quitrents etc, the same escheated to John Overton. Jan. 1, 1683.
- Page 72.* John Overton assigns all his right, title & interest in the above tract to Thomas Lewis, Feb. 16, 1687/8. Witnesses: Chas. Dickinson, Thomas Elmer, James Ellis.
- Page 72.* Surveyed for Edward Eustace & William Davis, 477 acs. lying upon Totaskey Cr., beg. on the N. side thereof, near John Shurlock & Leonard Jones, to a point above Madam Hull's store. Part of patent of John Deyoung dated Nov. 3, 1664. Sept. 29, 1683.
- Page 72.* MEMO. Letter from Col. Isaac Allerton to Hon. Nicholas Spencer, his Majesty's Secty. of State, Feb. 6, 1687. "John Overton hath been to me this day concerning the escheat land Edw. Eustace had grant for but never paid, etc."  
This day Thos. Lewis hath passed his bill for 2,000 lbs. of tobacco payable 10th Oct. next ensuing for the composition of land formerly granted Edw. Eustace. Feb. 11, 1687.
- Page 72.* Statement of Nathaniel Webster concerning the above transaction.
- Page 73.* Letter of Col. Allerton to Mr. Whitehead concerning the truth of statement of Mr. Webster in connection with the above.
- Page 73.* George Brent, Gent., of Woodstock, in Staff. Co., 584 acs. in sd. county, upon N. side of Little Hunting Cr., beg. near the mouth of the cr. running N. E. to the back line of Mr. James Clifton & his own land. July 7, 1691.

- Page 75.* Capt. George Brent, 700 acs. near the head of Aquia Cr. in Staff. Co., adj. Mr. John Gwynn. Surveyed by Robt. Brent. July 6, 1691.
- Page 77.* Richard Willis, of Lancaster Co., 92 acs. in sd. county on the N. side of Rappa. River about 12 mi. up the river, beg. at corner tree of Mr. Michael Griggs, on E. side of Slaughters Cr. which parts same from land of Col. John Carter. Surveyed by George Heyle Nov. 7, 1684 for sd. Griggs, which land he gives by will to his wife Ann, who afterwards intermarried with sd. Willis. Aug. 7, 1691.
- Page 79.* Same. 296 acs. in Christ Church Parish in Lancaster Co., beg. at Mr. Charles Lee's N. W. line, near Mr. Lawson, John Cox's old field, John Cone, Mr. Robt. Sconfield. Formerly taken up & deserted by sd. Sconfield & resurveyed for Michael Griggs & which came into possession of sd. Willis as the above tract. Aug. 10, 1691.
- Page 81.* Certificate of George Heale, Surveyor, for the above tracts.
- Page 82.* Robert Middleton, of Westmoreland Co., 1664 acs. on the N. side of Rappa. river between Yoacomaco & Nomany Rivers. 1120 acs. part here-of patented May 21, 1666, & the residue taken up as waste land. Surveyed by Robt. Chamberlaine, near Richard Donahaw & George Lamkin. Aug. 10, 1691.
- Page 84.* Certificate of surveyor regarding the above, attested by William Edwards, Clerk of the General Court, April 15, 1689.
- Page 84.* Thomas Marson, of Westmoreland Co., 278 acs. in sd. county, formerly patented by John Tasker, Oct. 18, 1650, & by him sold to Richard Kenner who sold to Richard Searles, who sold to Morgan Jones, who sold to James Blinco, who sold to sd. Marson Aug. 10, 1678. Beg. at a white oak dividing this land from Wm. Spence, extending up Nomany River to Floods Cr. dividing same from Peter Duncan. Aug. 12, 1691.
- Page 86.* Certificate of Alexander Spence for the above land in Copeley Parish, bounding upon land of Wm. Spence, Thos. Tanner & George South.
- Page 87.* John Crutcher, of Rappa. Co., on the N. side of Rappa. River, 364 acs. bet. Totasky & Rappa. Cr., beg. at a white oak on a hill in the back line of Dr. Chas. Dacres on the upper side of the road that leads from sd. Crutcher to Totasky Ferry, near land of Henry Austin, along Robert Syson, along road from the ferry to Francis Goore. Aug. 13, 1691.
- Page 89.* Certificate of Edwin Conway who surveyed the above tract Feb. 3, 1681.
- Page 89.* Robert Forster of Westmoreland County, 185 acs. in sd. county, in the great swamp of Appomatus, N. W. with the land of John Rosyer, Aug. 14, 1691.
- Page 91.* Certificate of William Horton who surveyed the above tract, Nov. 12, 1686.
- Page 91.* Richard Bramham, of Rappa. Co., 271 acres in sd. county on the N. W. side of Totasky Cr., about 1½ miles from the mouth, by his own land, Robt. Syson, Nathaniel Thrift, & Cogwells line. Aug. 19, 1691.
- Page 93.* Certificate of Edward Conway who surveyed the above tract, attested by R. Beverley, by Wm. Edwards.
- Page 94.* James Orchard, of Rappa. Co., 66½ acs. in sd. county on the N. side of Rappa. River, beg. at corner tree of Wm. Sargant & John Bowen, near Charles Sneade. Aug. 20, 1691.
- Page 94.* Certificate of Willm. Mosley, Surveyor of Rappa. Co., concerning the above tract.



- Page 94.* Certificate of Willm. Moseley for 647 acs. for James Orchard on N. side of Rappa. River, in sd. county, beg. at Roger Cloathworker & on line of John Garton. Jan. 2, 1689.
- Page 94.* Certificate of Willm. Mosley for 85½ acres for James Orchard, on N. side of sd. river, beg. at John Martin, along line of Chas. Snead & Wm. West. Jan. 3, 1689.
- Page 96.* Certificate of Edwin Conway for 297 acs. for James Orchard in Rappa. Co., binding on land of Lane, West & Coapeland & the widow Stockford, beg. at sd. Lane's land, along Orchard's land to West & Copeland, & along Lawrence Barker. Nov. 14, 1690. This land was entered in the Proprietor's office before it was surveyed.
- Page 97.* Thomas & Edward Lewis & William Morgan, of Rappa. Co., 321 acs., beginning on a pocoson swamp issuing out of the westward branch of Totaskey, binding on land of Miles Hughgott, John Shurlock & Thos. Freshwater, Aug. 21, 1691.
- Page 98.* Certificate of Edwin Conway for the above tract, Feb. 19, 1690.
- Page 98.* Same. 360 acs., part in Rappa. & part supposed to be in Northumberland Counties, beg. in Rappa. Co. at Thos. Freshwater's corner, Zachariah Nicholls line (formerly belonging to Henry Corbin) Aug. 21, 1691.
- Page 100.* Certificate of Edwin Conway Mar. 10, 1690, for the above tract.
- Page 101.* William Bunbury & John Bunbury, of Staff. Co., 640 acs. in Chotanke Parish in sd. county, upon branches of Upper Matchotick Cr., beg. at corner tree of Robert Howseing (Howsen) Aug. 27, 1691.
- Page 102.* Certificate of Theodorick Bland who surveyed the above tract, Dec. 23, 1690.
- Page 102.* John Gossling, of Staff. Co., 400 acs., beg. a little below Gossling's landing upon the N. side of Niapsco Cr. Aug. 28, 1691.
- Page 103.* Certificate of Theoderick Bland, who surveyed the above tract Feb. 2, 1690.
- Page 103.* William Harris, of Staff. Co., 383 acs. upon Chapawansack Cr. in sd. county bet. John Haworth, Mathew Thompson, and in sight of Robt. Brent's house. Aug. 29, 1691.
- Page 104.* Certificate of Theo. Bland who surveyed the above tract, Mar. 27, 1691.
- Page 105.* Nicholas Brent, son of George Brent, of Staff. Co., 1700 acs. in sd. county, beg. at a point under a hill by the S. branch of Aquia Cr. where the back line of Mr. Richard Cary crosses sd. branch. Formerly granted to Nich. Brent by conveyance from Nicholas Spencer, Aug. 20, 1688, which land was surveyed by Geo. Brent jointly for his son & Capt. Geo. Cooper, Dec. 10, 1681, & sd. Cooper relinquished his right Mar. 2, 1688. Aug. 31, 1691.
- Page 107.* Certificate of Geo. Brent in re the above.
- Page 107.* John Wright, Blacksmith, of Westmoreland Co., 250 acs. in Yoacomaco forest near Robert Middleton, N. W. upon land of Geo. Harrisson, S. W. upon Wm. Read. Formerly taken by Robt. Chamberlain & by him sold to sd. Wright Apr. 19, 1688. Sept. 7, 1691.
- Page 109.* Deed from sd. Chamberlain to sd. Wright conveying the above tract.

WHEREAS his Majestie King Charles the Seacond of Ever Blessed Memory by his Letters pattents under the Broade Seale of England bearing date at Westminster the Eighth day of May in the one & twentieth year of his Reigne Anno Domini 1669 his Majestie was Graciously pleased to give graunt & confirm unto Henry, then Earl of St. Albons, John Lord Berkeley, Sir William Morton, Knight & John Trithewy, Esqr. there heires & assigns all that Intire Tract, Territory or parcell of Land lyinge & beinge betweene the two river sof Rapahanack & Potowmack & the course of the sd. rivers & the Bay of Chesapeake as by the sd. graunt, recourse being had thereunto will more at Large appeare, And whereas all the rite, & title of in & to the said land & premises is by deed enrolld & other sufficient conveyance in the law Conveyed and made ovr to Thomas Lord Culpeper, Eldest sonn & heire of John late Lor dCulpeper, his heires and assifnes for ever, who is thereby become sole owner & proprietor of the sd. land in fee simple, And whereas, his Majestie James the Seacond hath beene graciously pleased by his Letters pattents Bearing date at Westminster the twenty seaventh day of Septefber, 1688, and in the fourth year of his Majesties Reigne to Confirme the sd. graunt for the sd. Tract or parcell of land to the sd. Thomas Lord Culpeper, his heires & assigns for ever, as by the sd. graunt relation beinge thereunto had will more at Large appeare And the sai dThomas Lord Culpeper beinge since Dedesed, all the Right, Title & Interest of in & to the sd Tract of Land lawfully descending on the Honorable Katherine Culpeper sole daughter & heire of the sd Thomas Late Lord Culpeper & Alexr. Culpeper, Esqr. who cometh in part proprietor by lawfull conveyance from Thomas late Lord Culpeper & confirmed by the Hon. Katherine Culpeper who are thereby now become the true & Lawful proprietor of the said tract or Territory, And Whereas the sd proprietors have thought fit under there hands & seales to Depute one Phillip Ludwell, Esqr. with full & Lawful power & authority to Act in the premises pursuant to the powers graunted by these sd Majesties as fully & amply to all intents & purposes as they the sd proprietors themselves might or could doe if they were personally present.

NOW KNOW YEE therefore that I the sd Phillip Ludwell, Esqr. by the power & authority to me given & graunted as aforesaid doe hereby under the conditions & premises hereafter mentioned convey, make over and assign unto Mr. John Smith of Gloucester County a certain tract or parcell of land lying & beinge scituate in the county of Northumberland conteyning twelve hundred acres of land & bounded as followeth (Vizt)

Beginning at a marked hickory of Mr. Weithers land neere a plantation seated by John Eustas where Jno. Hart lived & from thence runninge South twenty degrees Wes 140 opole to a red oake standing on the side of the Indian Csecke then down the sd creeke crossing the mouth of some creeke to the maine Bay then Northerl yup the Bay side to the mouth of Barnards Creeke then up the sd. Creeke to the head thereof & from thence North West to the Hickory first begann. Where this Tract of Land being graunted by the Generall Court & Assembly unto Samll. Mathews, Esqr. in the yeares 1657 & 1658 & in the year 1682 being sould & conveyed by Capt. John Mathewes, deceased, unto the sd Mr. John Smith. Together with all Woods, waters, timber & other trees with all profits commodities, emoluments & hereditaments whatsoever to the sd land belonging or in any wise apperteyninge with all rites & priviledges of hunting, hawking, fishing & fowling with all Mines & Mineralls on the sd land exceptivn one fifth part of all Gold Mines or gold oare & one tenth part of all silver Mines or silver oare arisinge or that shall hereafter be found on the sd land reserved by his Majestie. And alsoe excepted & reserved to & for the use of the Proprietors there heires & assigns one fourth part of all Gold Mines or Gold Oare & one fifth part of al siliver mines or silver oare as aforesaid besides what his Majestie hath excepted & reserved. Together with one third part of all tinn, copper, iron, lead, cole mines or oare that shall be found as aforesaid. To have, hold and peaceably to possess, occupie & enjoy all & singular the before recited premises & all & singular the rites, members & appurtinances thereto belonging to him the sd John Smith his heires & assigns for ever. YEILDING & PAYING yearly to the said proprietors there heires & assigns for ever the sum of two Shillings Sterling money for every hundred acres hereby graunted, the which payment is to be made from yeare to yeare & every yeare at or upon the feast day of St. Michael the Arch Angel, or after upon att demand either in Money Sterling as above sd or in good Spanish money after the rate of five shillings for a peece of Eight, or in case money cannot be had in as good tobacco as any is or shall be made upon the said land with caske, after the rate the quitrents now are or shall hereafter be paid in the other parts of Virginia as alsoe well & truly paying after the rate of five shillings as a fine for every hundred acres for all quantities of land that shall be taken up above one hundred acres to six hundred acres, and for all quantities above six hundred acres after the rate of tenn shillings for every hundred, the which said money is to be paid within six months after the signing, sealing & delivering the conveyance for the same, either in money Sterling, Spanish money after the rate of five shillings for a peece of Eight or in good Tobacco after the rate of Six shillings per hundred. Always provided that it the quitrents above mentioned of two shillings per hundred alres or the fines for lands hereby graunted shall be either omitted or refused to be paid by or for the space of two yhole yeares at any time that then it shall & may be lawfull for the proprietors their heires or assigns to reenter and take possession of the said lands with out the hinderance or molestation of any person or persons soe neglecting or refusing to pay the sd quitrents or fines as abovesaid And Lastly it is provided that it shall & may bee Lawfull for the proprietors there heires or assigns at any time to admeasure the land hereby graunted thereby the true contents thereof may be known. All which dues being well & truly paid & all other clauses & provisos herein mentioned & performed he the sd Mr. John Smith shall & may by force & virtue of these presents frolye time to tyme & at all tymes forever hereafter lawfully, peaceably & quietly hold, use, occupie, enjoy & possess the sd land & othr the above bargained premises with the appurtinances unto the only proper use & behoofe of the sd Mr. Jno. Smith his heires & assigns forever without any lawfull lett, suite trouble or disturbance of or from them the sd proprietors there heires or assigns or either of them by there of either of there means, consent or procurement. IN WITNESS whereof I the under written Phillip Ludwell, Esqr. in the names & on behalfe of the sd. proprietors by virtue of a generall power & procuracion of the sd proprietors to me graunted to the effect aforesaid have hereunto sett my hand & the usuall seale appointed by the proprietors to this purpose this 29th day of August, 1690.

PHILL. LUDWELL.

## INDEX

## A

Abberlyn, Richard . . . . . Lucas  
 Abbeys, Wm. . . . . Freeman  
 Abbott, James . . . . . Fookes  
 Nicholas . . . . . Julian  
 Aboge, Richard . . . . . Osborne  
 Abrall, John . . . . . Freeman  
 Abram, John . . . . . Menefie  
 Acone, Thomas . . . . . Ireland  
 Adams, Andrew . . . . . Fowler  
 Eliza . . . . . Peirce  
 Rachell . . . . . Vanerit  
 Addams, Geo. . . . . Epes  
 Tho. . . . . Neale  
 Addison, Thos. . . . . Gookins  
 Adkins, Christ. . . . . Peirce  
 Adkins, Thos. . . . . Neale  
 Aldridge, Fra. . . . . Freeman  
 Allen, Chas. . . . . Allen  
 Allen, Hugh . . . . . p. 2  
 John . . . . . Rookins  
 Thos. . . . . p. 2  
 Allerson, Ann. . . . . Thorogood  
 Allin, Wm. . . . . Peirce  
 Allington, Giles . . . . . p. 1  
 Allison, Wm. . . . . Denwood  
 Allport, Ann . . . . . Neale  
 Allporte, Jon. . . . . Thorogood  
 Almond, Samuel . . . . . p. 2  
 Ames, Edward . . . . . Epes  
 Anderson, Garrett. . . . . Kirke  
 Andrews, Susanna . . . . . p. 1  
 Thos. . . . . p. 2.  
 Andrews, Wm. . . . . p. 2.  
 Andrewes, Wm. . . . . Queyning  
 Annis, Robt. . . . . Edmunds  
 Appleton, Rich. . . . . Menefie  
 Aram, Jon. . . . . Jones  
 Archer, Geo. . . . . Epes  
 Arguse, Rich. . . . . Osborne  
 Armestead, Ann. . . . . p. 1  
 Wm. . . . . p. 1  
 Arnice, John . . . . . p. 1  
 Marie . . . . . p. 1  
 Wm. . . . . p. 1  
 Arnold, Willm. . . . . Fludd  
 Arthurs, Alice . . . . . Valentine  
 Christ. . . . . Valentine  
 James . . . . . Valentine  
 Arrye, Daniel . . . . . Grayne  
 Arundel, John . . . . . p. 1-19  
 Peter . . . . . p. 1  
 Asheley, Peter . . . . . Robins  
 Ashton, Thos. . . . . Osborne

Ashton Walter . . . . . p. 2  
 Warbowe . . . . . p. 2  
 Ashfeild, James . . . . . Ranshaw  
 Asley, Jon. . . . . Russell  
 Atkins, Sylvester . . . . . Epes  
 Wm. . . . . Thorogood  
 Atkinson, Mathew . . . . . p. 2  
 Thos., Jr. . . . . p. 2  
 Atmore, Thos. . . . . Thorogood  
 Attaway, Wm. . . . . Edloe  
 Atwood, Ann. . . . . Bennett  
 Auerine, Jon. . . . . Fludd  
 Austin, Rich. . . . . Jones  
 Auston, Wm. . . . . Osborne  
 Averie, Jacob . . . . . p. 1  
 Avery, Jacob . . . . . Port

## B

Babbington, Michael . . . . . Butler  
 Badworth, James . . . . . Osborne  
 Bagnol, Roger . . . . . Upton  
 Baker, Daniel . . . . . Wilkinson  
 Ellis . . . . . Freeman  
 Jon. . . . . Menefie-Epes  
 Martin . . . . . Allen  
 Richard . . . . . Oliver  
 Wm. . . . . Vasler-Farrar  
 Bainham, John. . . . . p. 2  
 John, Jr. . . . . p. 2  
 Baldwin, John . . . . . Radish  
 Wm. . . . . Gany  
 Ball, Richard . . . . . Poole  
 Banckes, Jon. . . . . Gray  
 Banks, Ann. . . . . Reynolds  
 Richard . . . . . Armestead  
 Banen, Rich. . . . . Moone  
 Banton, Tho. . . . . Parrott  
 Barber, Georg. . . . . Oliver  
 Robt. . . . . Freeman  
 Wm. . . . . Felgate  
 Bard, Robt. . . . . Moone  
 Bargrave, Robt. . . . . Queyning  
 Barker, Christo. . . . . Kirke  
 Geo. . . . . Peirce  
 James . . . . . Tonstall  
 Barker, John. . . . . Epes-Nusam  
 Wm. . . . . Queyning  
 Barkwith, Wm. . . . . Willoughby  
 Barloe, Tymothy . . . . . Willoughby  
 Barnards, Jon. . . . . Thorogood  
 Barne, Barbary . . . . . Maulden  
 Barnett, Francis . . . . . Frye  
 Barnes, Launcelott . . . . . p. 3  
 Barrington, Robt. . . . . p. 3

Bartee, Francis	Upton	Bonall, James	p. 1-3-14
Barrin, Tho.	Osborne	Boods, John	Wilkinson
Barton, Robt.	Floyd	Boorne, John	Jolly
Barton, Wm.	Edloe	Boote, Geo.	Edloe
Batt, Michael	Kingsmell	Boram, John	Dawson
Bateman, Thos.	Osborne	Bordman, John	Rogers
Baxter, Jane	Rookins	Borke, Tobie	Jones
Bayant, John	Peirce	Bosaker, Edw.	Gater
Baylye, Henry	Kennede	Boughton, Thos.	Oliver
Bayly, Lewis	Pace	Bouldin, Mary	p. 2
Mary	Marshall	Thos.	p. 2-3
Phillip	Newman	Boulding, Thos.	Moore
Peter	Bennett	Boulton, Ann	Thorogood
Richard	Upton	Thos.	Thorogood
Baylye, Rich.	Upton	Bowen, Saml.	Neale
Thos.	Osborne	Philip	Neale
Bayne, Walter	Yeo	Bowles, Geo.	Neale
Bean, Robt.	Allen	Box, Anth.	Epes
Beard, Wm.	Freeman	Benj.	Gookins
Jon.	Osborne	Thos., Jr.	Gookin
Beaton, Thos.	Oliver	Boy, Tho.	Moone
Beckwith, Jarrett	Fletcher	Boyer, Andrew	Thorogood
Beesely, Peter	Place	Thos.	Thorogood
Bell, Geo.	Fludd	Wm.	Ranshaw
Bellows, Thos.	Pilkington	Boyle, Christo	Grinett
Belly, James	Thorogood	Bradford, John	Flint
Bembrick, Jane	Nosworthy	Bradley, Dorothy	Fludd
Bembridge, John	Tompson	Bradston, Jon.	Thorogood
Bennett, Gilbert	Neale	Bradwell, John	p. 29
John	Almond-Mansell	Bramly, Francis	Thorogood
Richard	p. 1-3-17	Bramston, Thos.	Fludd
Saml.	Barnes	Branch, Antho.	Newman
Robt.	p. 1-3	Branch, Christo	p. 3
Bentley, Hen.	Grayne	Brewer, John	Butler
Wm.	p. 1-2	Marie	Butler
Benton, Thos.	Durrant	Brewster, Sackford	Upton
Bernard, Stephen	Thorogood	Brewton, John	Thorogood
Berry, Wm.	Julian	Brice, Thos.	Thresher
Berrye, Nicholas	Ranshaw	Bridge, Jon.	Freeman
Best, Wm.	Neale	Brignell, Henry	Newman
Bethone, Jon.	Edloe	Brinckley, Michael	Jones
Bilbie, Margaret	Thorogood	Brittaine, Robt.	Peirce
Billan, Mary	Edloe	Bryan, Robt.	Knott
Billings, John	Thresher	Broad, Tho.	Knott
Bing, John	Freeman	Broade, Humphrey	Eyres
Birchett, Richard	Bouldin	Broadway, John	Norton
Bird, Wm.	Meriman	Broadwell, John	Oliver
Bisley, Franc.	Knott	Brocas, Wm.	
Blackly, Eliz.	Normanton	Brock, Wm.	Osborne
Blackman, Jeremiah	p. 32	Bromely, Daniel	Queyning
Blacock, Patrick	Thorogood	Brooke, Wm.	Allington
Blake, Walter	Knott	Brookes, Cuthbert	Cheeseman
Blamter, Tho.	Flint	Geo.	Queyning
Blanch, Roger	Gookins	Thos.	Thorogood
Bleese, James	Todd	Brotherton, Dennis	Weaver
Bodin, John	Parrott	Hen.	Flint
Boloe, Leon.	Osborne	Brotherston, Hester	Dansey



- Brough, Thos.....Knott  
 Browning, Jon.....Peirce  
 Browne, Eliza.....Gany-Fludd  
     Henry.....Fludd  
     Humph. ....Maudlen  
     John.....Dansey  
     Jos. ....Normanton  
     Nicholas.....p. 21  
     Robt. ....p. 3-12  
     Thos.....Gookins  
     Wm. ....Minter  
 Browning, John.....p. 26  
 Brownridge, Math.....Farrar  
 Bruse, Rich.....Fludd  
 Buck, Peter.....Jackson  
 Buckland, Jon.....Gookins  
 Bucktrell, Rich.....Peirce  
 Buckmaster, John.....Passmore  
 Buckworth, John.....Fludd  
 Bue, Robt.....Baker  
 Bugbye, Jon.....Menefie  
 Bulmer, Thos.....Rogers  
 Bulmur, Thos.....Rogers  
 Bullock, Geo.....Mansell  
     Hugh.....p. 3  
 Bumpass, Richard.....Osborne  
 Burbage, Thos.....Knight  
 Burcher, Ann.....p. 4  
     George.....p. 4  
 Burford, Georg.....Norton  
 Burden, James.....Frye  
     John.....Gookin  
     Edw. ....Gookins  
 Burford, Wm.....Osborne  
 Burland, John.....Ratcliffe  
 Burpott, Rich.....(Wooddard)  
 Burr, Edw.....Upton  
 Burrowes, Anthony.....(Leyden)  
 Burston, Christo.....(Gater)  
 Burt, Wm.....(Utye)  
 Burtlett, Thos.....(Edloe)  
 Burthen, Rich.....(Peirce)  
 Burroughs, Ann.....(Thorogood)  
     Wm. ....(Thorogood)  
 Busby, Ann.....(R. Bennett)  
 Bush, Elizabeth.....p. 2  
     Mary.....p. 2  
     John.....p. 2  
     Thos.....(Ewen)  
 Bushell, Nich.....(Upton)  
 Bushopp, Jon.....(Gray)  
 Busson, Geo.....(R. Bennett)  
 Bussy, Eliz.....(R. Bennett)  
 Butler, John.....Gookin  
     Marie.....p. 4  
     Thos.....p. 4  
 Butross, Rich.....(Flint)
- Butterum, John.....Reynolds  
 Buxton, John.....Edloe  
 Byram, Nicholas.....Edghill
- C
- Cage, Edw.....Christmas  
 Caine, Abraham.....H. Allen  
 Calthropp, Christo.....(Wm. Cox)  
 Camell, Edmund.....(Kennede)  
 Campion, Percivall.....(Atkinson)  
 Capp, Wm.....Gundry  
 Capps, Wm.....Clayborne  
 Carroll, Benj.....Martin  
 Carpenter, Robt.....Gookin  
     Walter.....Gookin  
 Carse, Moses.....Upton  
 Carter, Erasmus.....p. 5  
     Francis.....English  
     Henry.....Epes  
     John.....Peirce  
     Phillis.....p. 5  
     Rich.....Floyd  
 Caseley, Henry.....Gookins  
 Castons, Robt.....Edloe  
 Catchman, Thos.....White  
 Caudell, Phillip.....Kennede  
 Causey, Nathaniel.....Ashton  
     Thos.....p. 5  
 Causby, Thos.....Peirce  
 Chamberlain, Leon.....Frye  
 Chambers, Rowland.....p. 5  
 Chamell, John.....Osborne  
 Champins, Francis.....Rogers  
 Champion, John.....Cugley  
 Chandler, John.....Arundell  
     Thos.....Thorogood  
 Chant, Andrew.....Thorogood  
 Chapman, Barbary.....Moore  
 Chapman, Francis.....Pace  
     Phill.....Gookins  
     Thos.....Yeo  
 Chappell, Robt.....Nance  
 Charlton, Dennis.....Roper  
     Henry.....Roper  
 Chelmedge, Wm.....T. Flint  
 Cheeseman, John.....p. 4  
 Chew, John.....p. 4  
 Cheyney, Benj.....Ratcliffe  
 Child, Richard.....Webb  
 Childs, Richard.....Almond  
     Thos.....Kingsmell  
 Chitwood, Wm.....Thresher  
 Christmas, Dictoris.....p. 4  
 Chute, Tho.....Lennon  
 Clarke, David.....Upton  
     Geo. ....Vanerit  
     .....Parrott

- Clarke, Nathaniel . . . . . Jolly  
     Nichol. . . . . Gany  
     Richard . . . . . Menefee  
     Thos. . . . . Kemp  
     Wm. . . . . p. 5  
     Wm. . . . . Gookins  
     Wm. . . . . Jolly  
 Clary, Thos. . . . . King  
 Clause, Phettiplace. . . . . p. 4  
 Clay, John. . . . . p. 5  
 Clayborne, Edw. . . . . Julian  
     Wm. . . . . p. 4  
 Clayton, Richard. . . . . Tonstall  
 Clements, Elizabeth . . . . . p. 5  
     Ezekiel . . . . . p. 5  
     Jeremiah . . . . . p. 5  
     Margaret . . . . . Woolritch  
     Nicholas . . . . . p. 5  
     Richard . . . . . Armestead  
 Cliffe, Nich. . . . . Grayne  
 Cloyes, Jon. . . . . Moone  
 Cocke, Lewis . . . . . Prior  
 Cockshott, Edw. . . . . Peirce  
 Cole, John. . . . . Fludd-Yeo  
     Thos. . . . . Jones-Kemp  
     Thos. . . . . Carter  
     Wm. . . . . Mountney  
     Freeman-Gany  
 Coles, Richard. . . . . Fowler  
 Coleman, Henry . . . . . p. 5  
     Robert . . . . . Farrar  
 Collins, Giles. . . . . Willoughby  
     John . . . . . Gany  
     Thos. . . . . Gany  
 Colly, Thos. . . . . Fookes  
 Collybant, Sarah. . . . . Queyning  
 Colson, Susan . . . . . Thorogood  
 Combey, Ann. . . . . Dennett  
 Compoore, Ralph. . . . . Bennett  
 Connaway, Jon. . . . . Fludd  
 Coney, Henry. . . . . p. 5  
 Conner, Wm. . . . . p. 5  
 Cooke, Ann. . . . . Prior  
     Alice . . . . . King  
     George . . . . . Davis  
     Jon. . . . . Fludd  
     Miles . . . . . Almond  
     Robt. . . . . Nosworthy  
     Thos. . . . . Freeland-Kemp  
     Wm. . . . . Parker  
 Cooksey, Wm. . . . . p. 5  
 Cooper, John . . . . . Gainye-Fludd  
     Minter-Yeo  
 Copeland, Hen. . . . . Flint  
 Cordwell, Ann. . . . . Oliver  
 Corney, Wm. . . . . Gookins  
 Costerdine, Franc. . . . . Clarke  
 Cottington, Geo. . . . . Roper  
 Cottle, Thos. . . . . Parrott  
 Cowes, John . . . . . Thorogood  
 Cox, Elizabeth. . . . . p. 4 Edloe  
     Jon. . . . . Floyd-Gookins  
     Wm. . . . . p. 4 Edloe-Floyd  
 Cugley, Daniel. . . . . p. 5  
     John . . . . . Osborne  
 Cullumbine, Rich. . . . . Bennett  
 Cunningham, Wm. . . . . Edmund  
 Cupperwaite, Thos. . . . . Keth  
 Curtis, Jon. . . . . Neale-Gookins  
     Thos. . . . . Gookins  
 Curtisse, Eliz. . . . . Thorogood  
 Cradock, Robt. . . . . Osborne  
 Craftin, Thos. . . . . Wilkinson  
 Craven, Richard. . . . . Tree  
 Crawford, Ann. . . . . Knott  
 Crawshaw, Rawleigh. . . . . p. 4  
 Creaser, Eliza. . . . . Thorogood  
     Thos. . . . . Thorogood  
 Crewe, Rebecca . . . . . Johnson  
     Randolph . . . . . Knight  
 Cripps, Zachariah. . . . . p. 4  
 Crocker, Pascall. . . . . Cugley  
 Croft, Hen. . . . . Edloe  
     Jon. . . . . Queyning  
 Cronney, Wm. . . . . LaGuard  
 Cropp, Thos. . . . . Epes  
 Crooke, Wm. . . . . Julian

## D

- Dale, Elizabeth . . . . . DelaMajor  
     Jon. . . . . Grayne  
 Dane, Yorath. . . . . Armestead  
 Daniell, Edw. . . . . Neale  
 Daniel, Elizabeth. . . . . p. 6  
     Henry . . . . . p. 6  
 Daniell, Henry. . . . . Kingsmell  
 Dansey, Alice. . . . . p. 7  
     John . . . . . p. 7  
 Dansye, John, Jr. . . . . p. 7  
 Darby, Thos. . . . . Weaver  
 Davis, David . . . . . Kingsmell  
     Dorothy . . . . . Roberts  
     James . . . . . p. 6—Upton  
     Joane . . . . . Rogers  
     John . . . . . p. 6—Lawson  
     Rachel . . . . . p. 6  
     Rice . . . . . T. Butler  
     Richard . . . . . Arnice  
     Robt. . . . . Nosworthy  
     Thos. . . . . p. 6—Mountney  
     Wm. . . . . Robins-Upton  
 Dawkes, Henry. . . . . p. 6  
     Wm. . . . . p. 6  
 Dawsey, Chr. . . . . Vanerit

Dawson, Jonathan.....	Martin	Dunston, Cicely.....	p. 7
Owen.....	Watts	John.....	p. 7
Thos.....	Peirce	Durand, Wm.....	R. Bennett
Wm.....	p. 7—Farrar	Durant, Wm.....	Newman
Dayes, John.....	Valentine	Durrant, Richard.....	p. 6
Deacon, Martha.....	Wilkinson	Dyer, Ann.....	Neale
Thos.....	Fookes	John.....	Thorogood
Deane, John.....	Dansey	Dyner, Thos.....	Cugley
Joseph.....	Spencer	Dyos, Thos.....	Ireland
Nath.....	Queyning		
Rich.....	Russell		
Wm.....	Edloe		
Delahay, Gringall.....	Greete	Eagle, Geo.....	Peirce
Sarah.....	Greete	East, Clement.....	p. 9
DelaMajor, Thos.....	p. 6	Wm.....	Fludd
Delaware, Esau.....	Gookins	Eaton, Thos.....	p. 7
Delke, Alice.....	Peirce	Peter.....	Rogers
Roger.....	Reynolds	Edge, Thos.....	Graves
Delpenby, Rich.....	Perry	Edghill, Thos.....	p. 9
Denham, Wm.....	p. 6	Edloe, Alice.....	p. 8
Denmarke, Fr.....	Vanerit	Mathew.....	p. 8
Denn, Christ.....	Floyd	Edmonds, Ann.....	Oliver
Dennett, John.....	p. 6	John.....	Sipsey
Dennis, John.....	Cugley	Howell.....	Farrar
Denwood, Lewin.....	p. 7	Edmunds, Samuel.....	p. 8
Derry, Robt.....	Keth	Edwards, Andrew.....	Nosworthy
Deverell, Geo.....	Flint	Christo.....	Oliver
Dewe, Thos.....	Johnson	Humphrey.....	Woolrich
Dickenson, Jeremiah.....	p. 7	Thos.....	Oliver
Peter.....	Cheeseman	Wm.....	Peirce-Thorogood
Dilke, Clement.....	p. 6	Eggleston, Arthur.....	Thorogood
Elizabeth.....	p. 6	Elkton, Wm.....	Freeman
Dimock, Martin.....	Farrar	Ellam, Robt.....	Osborne
Dixon, Adam.....	p. 6	Ellis, Edw.....	Martin
Ann.....	p. 6	Jon.....	Menefie
Christo.....	Forbush	Thos.....	p. 9
Elizabeth.....	p. 6	Ellison, Jonath.....	Epes
Doe, John.....	Menefie-Bennett	Elsworth, Ann.....	Gookins
Dodson, Benj.....	Peirce	Anth.....	Gookins
Dolbie, John.....	Kirke	Emmertton, Ann.....	Minter
Doobees, Jon.....	Grayne	Empson, Wm.....	Eyres
Downes, Eustace.....	Farrar	English, Abraham.....	p. 9
Fr.....	Grayne	England, Humphrey.....	p. 8
Geo.....	Neale	Humphrey, Jr.....	p. 8
Downham, John.....	Lupo	John.....	p. 8
Drake, Elizabeth.....	p. 7	Mary.....	p. 8
Joane.....	p. 7	Enies, John.....	Thorogood
Robert.....	p. 7	Epes, Francis.....	p. 8
Draper, John.....	Willoughby	Francis, Jr.....	p. 8
Robt.....	Bainham	John.....	p. 8
Drawer, Ann.....	Peirce	Thos.....	p. 8
Draywood, Thos.....	Osborne	Wm.....	p. 7—Andrewes
Drew, Wm.....	Traveller	Esquire, John.....	Ashton
Dryhurst, Thos.....	Cripps	Essex, John.....	Traveller
Dunthorne, Elizabeth.....	p. 5	Eustis, Jam.....	Peirce
Thos.....	p. 5	Evans, Edw.....	Almon

Evans, John.....Gany-Ravenett  
 Jonas .....Mansell  
 Morgan .....Upton  
 Rich. ....Peppett  
 Ewen, Nicholas.....p. 9  
 Rich. ....p. 9  
 Exton, Wm.....Russell  
 Eyres, Wm.....7-8

## F

Fairebrother, Nath.....Upton  
 Falconer, Rich.....Grayne  
 Farrar, Wm.....p. 11  
 Farrow, Jon.....Willoughby  
 Fawder, Geo.....Clarke  
 Fawdon, Geo.....Butler  
 Fawne, Wm.....Thorogood  
 Fearebrace, Roger.....Gany  
 Feild, Geo.....Gookins  
 Felgate, Robt.....p. 9  
 Toby .....p. 9  
 John .....p. 10  
 Erasmus .....p. 9  
 Fenton, Henry.....Kemp  
 Ferreby, Thos.....Knott  
 Fewson, Edw.....Farrar  
 Finch, John.....Osborne  
 Francis .....Fludd  
 Fisher, Bridgett.....Nusam  
 Sarah .....p. 22  
 Fiskins, Nicholas.....Dilke  
 Fitchett, John.....Upton  
 Fitzgarret, Redman.....Butler  
 Fleete, Henry.....Saunders  
 Fletcher, Elizabeth.....p. 10  
 Hannibal .....p. 10  
 Wm.....Thorogood  
 Flewellin, Ann.....Neale  
 Thos.....Neale  
 Fleyneye, Thos.....Fowler  
 Flint, Thos.....p. 9  
 Mary .....p. 9  
 Flinton, Pharoah.....p. 9  
 Flood, Robt.....Freeman  
 Floyd, Flug.....p. 11  
 Nathaniel .....p. 11  
 Walter .....p. 27  
 Fludd, John.....p. 11  
 John, Jr.....p. 11  
 Martha .....Grayne  
 Flute, Robt.....Grayne  
 Foanes, Thos.....Epes  
 Folder, Katherine.....Floyd  
 Fookes, Wm.....p. 11  
 Foord, Chas.....Minter  
 Forbush, John.....p. 10  
 Ford, John .....Bennett

Fortescue, Nich.....Willoughby  
 Forth, Jon.....Flint  
 Fossett, Robt.....Epes  
 Foster, Eliza.....Farrar  
 John .....Markham  
 Margaret .....Freeman  
 Mark .....Woolritch  
 Fowke, John.....Warren  
 Fowler, Francis.....p. 10  
 Wm.....Bennett  
 Frame, Jon.....Farrar  
 Francis, John.....Jennett  
 Franck, Daniel.....Phillipps  
 Francklin, Francis.....Fletcher  
 Fraford, Victo.....Thorogood  
 Franklin, Henry.....Thorogood  
 Freeland, Richard.....p. 10  
 Freeman, Bennett.....p. 11  
 Bridges .....p. 10  
 Bridgett .....p. 10  
 Richard .....Place  
 Freethorne, John.....Parker  
 Freeze, Rachel.....Julian  
 Frye, Wm.....p. 11-Fowler  
 Fuller, Thos.....Cheeseman  
 Furbush, Fr.....Dunston

## G

Gage, Wm.....Fludd  
 Gainnie, Robt.....Thorogood  
 Gainye, Wm.....p. 11-Dunthorne  
 Gallaway, Wm.....Epes  
 Gally, Richard.....Osborne  
 Gambling, Josias.....Gaskins  
 Gany, Ann.....p. 12  
 Henry .....p. 12  
 Wm.....p. 12  
 Wm. Jr.....p. 12  
 Gapps, Wm.....Gainye  
 Gargrave, Isham.....Keth  
 Garner, Alex.....Bennett  
 John .....Farrar-Gookins  
 Rich. ....Farrar  
 Garnett, Thos.....p. 12  
 Garrett, John.....Dunston  
 Rowland .....Yeo  
 Thos. ....Moore  
 Garye, John.....p. 12-Kennede  
 Gater, Joane.....p. 12  
 John .....p. 12  
 Gaskins, Alice.....p. 12  
 Eliz. ....p. 12  
 Josias .....p. 12  
 Mary .....p. 12  
 Thos. ....p. 12  
 Gastrock, Wm.....Thorogood  
 Gately, John.....Parker



- Gaterson, James ..... Osborne  
 Gates, Wm. .... Nance  
 George, John ..... p. 12-Upton  
 Gerrard, Jon. .... Keth  
 Gire, Robt. .... Gainye  
 Gibson, Jon. .... Farrar  
     Walter ..... Osborne  
 Gilbert, Eliz. .... Bennett  
     George ..... Johnson  
 Giles, Henry ..... Johnson  
 Gill, Ann. .... p. 13  
     Edw. .... Neale  
     John ..... Tonstall  
     Stephen ..... p. 13  
 Gillett, Jon. .... Floyd  
 Gillgate, John. .... Upton  
 Gillin, Georg. .... Upton  
 Glascocke, Robt. .... p. 12  
     Richard ..... Bennett  
 Glenister, Robt. .... Armestead  
 Glorie, Thos. .... Webb  
 Glover, Edw. .... Upton  
     Sarah ..... Edloe  
 Godbery, Joane. .... Edmunds  
 Godbye, Thos. .... p. 11  
 Godley, Richard. .... Yeo  
 Godwin, Daniel. .... Queyning  
 Golding, Dorothy. .... Oliver  
     John ..... Kingsmell  
     Wm. .... Parker  
 Goldsmith, Wm. .... Gater  
 Goldinge, Thos. .... Oliver  
 Gones, Wm. .... Epes  
 Goodall, Rich. .... Martin  
 Goodridge, Ann. .... Fowler  
 Goodwin, Jon. .... Wilkinson  
 Goodwin, Steph. .... Queyning  
 Gookin, John. .... p. 13  
 Gookins, Daniel. .... p. 13  
 Gordon, Nich. .... Gany  
 Gosmore, Eliz. .... Thorogood  
 Gosse, Christo. .... Edloe  
 Goulding, Wm. .... Weaver  
 Grace, Robt. .... Fowler  
 Granger, Wm. .... Gookins  
 Granley, Jone. .... Fludd  
 Graves, John. .... p. 13  
 Graves, Katherine. .... p. 13  
     Richard ..... Neale  
     Thos. .... p. 13  
     Wm. .... Oliver  
 Gray, Avis. .... p. 12  
 Gray, Fran. .... Johnson  
     Rebecca ..... p. 12  
     Thos. .... p. 12  
     Wm. .... p. 12  
 Grayne, Elizabeth. .... p. 13  
     James ..... p. 13  
     Rowland ..... p. 13  
 Greeke, Rich. .... Farrar  
 Gregory, Georg. .... Queyning  
     Richard ..... Flint  
 Greene, Dorothy ..... Clements  
     John ..... Upton  
     Robert ..... Kennede  
 Greenleaf, Robt. .... Markham  
     Susan ..... Warren  
 Greenfield, John. .... Union  
 Greenhill, Martha. .... p. 32  
     Nicholas ..... p. 32  
 Greenwood, Richard. .... Osborne  
 Greete, Alice. .... p. 13  
     Elianor ..... p. 13  
     Margaret ..... p. 13  
     Richard ..... p. 13  
 Grew, John. .... Trussell  
 Griggs, Thos. .... Graves  
 Griffin, Elias. .... Gookins  
     John ..... Branch  
     Reginald ..... Smith  
     Wm. .... Queyning  
 Grimes, Jon. .... Menefie  
     Walter ..... Durrant  
 Grindall, Edw. .... Tree  
 Grindell, Thos. .... Oliver  
 Grindon, Edw. .... Sandys  
     Thos. .... Brocas  
 Grinett, Alice. .... p. 12  
     Elizabeth ..... p. 12  
     John ..... p. 12  
 Guggins, Daniel. .... Garye  
 Gundry, John. .... p. 13  
     Mary ..... p. 13  
 Gunnery, John. .... Clayborne  
 Guro, John. .... Kirke  
 Gurr, Geo. .... Sandys  
 Guy, Gilbert. .... Armestead  
 Gye, Gilbert. .... Thorogood  
 Gyllom, Hen. .... Farrar

## H

- Hale, Tho. .... Gater  
 Hall, Edw. .... Oberry  
     Hugh ..... Flinton  
     Samuel ..... Neale  
 Halley, Mercifull ..... Thorogood  
 Hallom, Robt. .... Martin  
 Halloway, John. .... Martin  
 Hamer, Edw. .... Peirce  
 Hammon, Martin. .... Dunston  
 Hamor, Relph. .... p. 14  
 Hampton, Wm. .... p. 14  
 Hand, Thos. .... Bush

Harcocke, Jon.....	Dunston	Heynes, Mary.....	Farrar
Hardin, Mary.....	Bennett	Wm. ....	Sandys
Harford, Mary.....	Parker	Heyley, Walter.....	p. 15-Hatfield
Harman, Elias.....	Neale	Heyly, Wm.....	Mansell
Harmon, John.....	Kemp	Hewett, Antho.....	Julian
Harratt, Jon.....	Flint	Heyward, Hugh.....	Harwood
Harris, John.....	Weaver	Humphrey .....	Thorogood
Hen. ....	Thorogood	Rand. ....	Edloe
Richard .....	Neale	Hickes, Samuel .....	Jacob
Thos. ....	Flint	Hicks, Jacob.....	Rey
Wm. ....	p. 14	Hickmore, Sarah.....	Epes
Harrison, Benj.....	Dickenson-Fludd	Hide, Richard .....	Minter
George .....	Kemp	Hill, Daniel .....	Norton
Hen. ....	Peirce	Edw. ....	Mountney
James .....	Peirce	Henry .....	Neale-Thorogood
John .....	Jones	Jon. ....	Thorogood
Thos. ....	Denwood	Mary .....	Thorogood
Hart, Eliza.....	Freeman	Thos. ....	Knight—Kemp
Henry .....	Kemp	Rose .....	Dunston
Harvey, Thos.....	p. 15	Wm. ....	Julian
Harvy, John.....	p. 14	Hilliard, Geo.....	Fludd
Harwood, John.....	Nosworthy	Hinde, Rich.....	Fludd
Ralph .....	Upton	Hines, Wm.....	Thorogood
Thos. ....	p. 15	Hitchcox, Richard.....	Osborne
Hastington, Arthur.....	Johnson	Hobbs, John .....	Ashton
Hatfield, Joseph.....	p. 15	Hodges, John.....	Nosworthy
Thos. ....	Jones	Eliza. ....	Freeman
Hatton, Jeffery.....	Menefie	Robt. ....	Gookin
Havert, Wm.....	Kemp	Hogskins, John.....	Bainham
Hawkes, Ellin.....	Neale	Holland, Gabriel.....	p. 14
Mary .....	Neale	Mary .....	p. 14
Hayden, Elizabeth .....	Lupo	Hollier, Julian.....	Moone
Hayes, David.....	Fludd	Holman, Robt.....	Grayne
John .....	Lupo	Holmes, John .....	Andrewes-Vanerit
Mary .....	Rockwell	Holt, Robt.....	Norton
Thos. ....	Kennede	Holton, John.....	Thorogood
Rich. ....	Bennett	Wm. ....	Thorogood
Haward, Jon.....	Vanerit	Home, John.....	Fr. Browne
Hayward, Howell.....	Willoughby	Hooke, Edw.....	Farrar
Head, James.....	Neale	Francis .....	Clay
Heasell, Robt.....	Thorogood	Wm. ....	Thorogood
Heath, Jon.....	Peirce	Hooper, Henry .....	Dawson
Jane .....	Upton	Peter .....	Grinnett
Hedge, Wm.....	Dunston	Richard .....	Newman
Heele, George.....	Parrott	Hopkinson, Daniel.....	Gookins
Heeley, Walter.....	N. Browne	Horne, John.....	Freeland-Knott
Hedlen, Jon.....	Gany	Horner, Roger.....	Fludd
Hellier, Jon.....	Gookins	Horton, Barth.....	Fludd
Hely, John.....	Farrar	Hopkins, David.....	Floyd
Hemy, John.....	p. 14	John .....	Ireland
Hentlands, Jon.....	Flint	Hoskins, Bartholomew.....	p. 14
Hether, John.....	Gany	Nicholas .....	p. 14
Hewes, Relph.....	Bennett	Hothersall, Frances.....	p. 14
Rich. ....	Fludd	Mary .....	p. 14
Garrett .....	Dunston	Richard .....	p. 14
John .....	Peppett	Thos. ....	p. 14
Heyes, Peter.....	Upton	Hough, Francis.....	p. 15

- Houghton, Robt. . . . . Wilkinson  
 Hound, Dorias. . . . . Butler  
 Hoveller, Jeremiah. . . . . Osborne  
 How, John. . . . . Kemp  
 Howe, John. . . . . p. 14-Ravenett  
     Wm. . . . . Osborne  
 Howell, Andrew. . . . . Jolly  
     Cob . . . . . Thorogood  
     Henry . . . . . Farrar  
     John . . . . . Greete  
     Owen . . . . . Upton  
     Thos. . . . . Averie  
     Walter . . . . . Willoughby  
 Howgate, Jon. . . . . Larthropp  
 Howman, Jon. . . . . Farrar  
 Hudson, . . dw. . . . . Flint  
     Elizabeth . . . . . Daniel  
 Hues, Jon. . . . . Farrar  
     Owen . . . . . Yeo  
 Huett, Richard. . . . . Epes  
     Robt. . . . . Normanton  
 Hughes, Thos. . . . . Knipe  
 Huggesson, James. . . . . Keth  
     Joane . . . . . Tonstall  
 Hull, Geo. . . . . Garnett  
     Jefferie . . . . . Clements  
 Humble, Roger. . . . . Osborne  
 Hunt, Christo. . . . . Ranshaw  
     Edw. . . . . Dunston  
     John . . . . . Woolritch  
     Thos. . . . . Osborne  
 Husley, Eliz. . . . . Bennett  
 Hutchins, Isaac. . . . . Osborne  
     Robt. . . . . Sweete  
 Hutchinson, Francis. . . . . Maulden  
     James . . . . . Neale  
 Hutt, Nathaniel . . . . . Holland  
 Hutton, Daniell. . . . . Thorogood
- I
- Idam, Robt. . . . . Flint  
 Illes, Thos. . . . . p. 15  
 Ingleston, Edw. . . . . Dunston  
 Ireland, John, Jr. . . . . p. 15  
     John . . . . . p. 15  
     Mathew . . . . . p. 15  
     Martha . . . . . p. 15  
     Wm. . . . . p. 15  
 Iveson, Abra. . . . . Vanerit
- J
- Jackson, Hen. . . . . Larthropp  
     John . . . . . p. 16-Norton  
     Mary . . . . . Nosworthy  
     Randall . . . . . Rogers  
     Rich. . . . . Upton-Willoughby  
     Robt. . . . . Larthropp  
 Jackson, Thos. . . . . Keth  
     Wm. . . . . Queyning  
 Jacob, Henry. . . . . p. 16  
     Margaret . . . . . p. 16  
     Wm. . . . . p. 16-Roper  
 James, Hugh. . . . . Epes  
     Lewis . . . . . Parker  
     Robt. . . . . Osborne—Ireland  
     Sarah . . . . . Jolly  
     Wm. . . . . Vanerit  
 Jefferson, James . . . . . Ashton  
     John . . . . . Burcher  
 Jefferys, Jobe. . . . . Newman  
     Hen. . . . . Vanerit  
     Thos. . . . . Allen  
 Jeggins, Anth. . . . . Fowler  
 Jego, Rich. . . . . Thorogood  
 Jenerie, Rich. . . . . Thorogood  
 Jening, Wm. . . . . Woolritch  
 Jenkins, John. . . . . Traveller  
     Thos. . . . . Freeman  
 Jennings, John. . . . . Fowler  
 Jewell, Robt. . . . . Gookins  
 Joanes, Eliza. . . . . Rogers  
     Tymothy . . . . . Gany  
 John, James. . . . . Dansey  
 Johnson, Edw. . . . . p. 16  
     Elizabeth . . . . . p. 16  
     Grace . . . . . Bennett  
     Henry . . . . . Bennett  
     John . . . . . p. 15  
     Joseph . . . . . p. 16  
     Mary . . . . . Upton  
     Rich. . . . . Farrar-Butler  
     Robt. . . . . Andrews  
     Thos. . . . . Peirce-Queyning  
     Wm. . . . . p. 16-Gater  
 Jolly, Joseph. . . . . p. 16-Watson  
     Margery . . . . . p. 16  
 Jonas, Wm. . . . . Holland  
 Jones, Alice. . . . . Traveller  
     Anthony . . . . . p. 16  
     Chri. . . . . Edloe  
     David . . . . . p. 16-Merriman  
     Edw. . . . . Parker-Thorogood  
     Elias . . . . . Keth  
     Elizabeth . . . . . p. 15  
     Giles . . . . . p. 15-Roe  
     Hugh . . . . . Wilkinson-Gookin  
 Jones, Jon. . . . . Queyning  
     Maudlen . . . . . Knott  
     Morris . . . . . Reynolds  
     Rice . . . . . p. 15  
     Richard . . . . . Pace-Upton  
     Samuel . . . . . p. 16  
     Thos. . . . . p. 16  
     Wm. . . . . Ashton-Neale

Jordan, Anth. . . . . Moone  
 John . . . . . Butler  
 Thos. . . . . p. 16-Denham  
 Joyce, Jon. . . . . Weaver-Epes  
 Robt. . . . . Floyd  
 Julian, Wm. . . . . p. 15  
 Jurnew, Nicholas . . . . . Utye

## K

Kallaway, Katherine . . . . . King  
 Keely, Elias . . . . . Gookins  
 Keelin, Sarah . . . . . Grayne  
 Keeling, Thos. . . . . p. 17  
 Kelly, Bryan . . . . . Neale  
 Kemp, Evans . . . . . Edloe  
 Kemp, John . . . . . p. 18  
 Richard . . . . . p. 17  
 Wm. . . . . Thorogood  
 Kendall, Robt. . . . . Armestead  
 Kennede, Patrick . . . . . p. 17  
 Kennersly, Phillipp . . . . . Upton  
 Kenscott, Rich. . . . . Mansell  
 Kerne, John . . . . . Lennon  
 Keth, Geo. . . . . p. 17  
 John . . . . . p. 17  
 Martha . . . . . p. 17  
 Kettle, Thos. . . . . Bulter  
 Key, Martha . . . . . p. 16  
 Kilbye, Henry . . . . . Osborne  
 King, Alice . . . . . Peirce  
 King, Ann . . . . . p. 18  
 King, John . . . . . p. 18  
 Eliz. . . . . Upton  
 Kingsmill, Elizabeth . . . . . p. 18  
 Kingston, Thos. . . . . Dennett  
 Kirke, Christo. . . . . p. 18  
 Thos. . . . . Upton  
 Kithley, Thos. . . . . Ireland  
 Kitson, Merina . . . . . Dunston  
 Knight, Peter . . . . . p. 17  
 Knipe, Bartholomew . . . . . p. 18  
 Knott, Elianor . . . . . p. 17  
 James . . . . . p. 17

## L

Lacy, Rich. . . . . Weaver  
 LaGuard, Elias . . . . . p. 19  
 Lambert, Thos. . . . . p. 19  
 Lane, Dennis . . . . . Denwood  
 John . . . . . Bennett  
 Rachell . . . . . Thorogood  
 Langston, John . . . . . Butler  
 Lansden, Wm. . . . . p. 18  
 Lansdon, Wm. . . . . Clayborne  
 Large, Wm. . . . . Menefie  
 Larkin, Eliz. . . . . Upton  
 Larthrop, Bridgett . . . . . p. 19  
 John . . . . . p. 19

Lasling, Wm. . . . . Iles  
 Latchett, Robt. . . . . Spencer  
 Laughner, Francis . . . . . p. 19  
 Laughton, Leon. . . . . Parker  
 Lawson, Alice . . . . . Peirce  
 Epra. . . . . p. 19  
 Hugh . . . . . Vanerit  
 Robt. . . . . Denwood  
 Lawrence, Jon. . . . . Fludd  
 Layden, John . . . . . Cookesey  
 Leader, Robt. . . . . Floyd  
 Leager, Thos. . . . . Yates  
 Leake, Jon. . . . . Thorogood  
 Richard . . . . . Newman  
 Leading, James . . . . . Thorogood  
 Lee, Gilbert . . . . . Bennett  
 John . . . . . Bennett  
 Nich. . . . . Jones  
 Richard . . . . . Jones-Utye  
 Lewis, Roger . . . . . Thresher  
 Legat, Ja. . . . . Peirce  
 Leigh, Wm. . . . . Dawkes  
 Lennon, Peirce . . . . . p. 19  
 Rebecca . . . . . p. 19  
 Leonard, James . . . . . Bennett  
 Katherine . . . . . Freeman  
 Leonards, Leonard . . . . . Cugley  
 Leverick, Sarah . . . . . Julian  
 Lewen, John . . . . . Lucas  
 Lewis, Christo. . . . . Upton  
 Eliz. . . . . Mansell  
 Godfrey . . . . . Osborne  
 John . . . . . Forbush  
 Thos. . . . . Osborne  
 Ley, John . . . . . Dennett  
 Leyden, John . . . . . p. 18-19  
 Licheston, Jon. . . . . Edloe  
 Lighthollier, Wm. . . . . Osborne  
 Limpson, Wm. . . . . Bennett  
 Litchfeild, Rich. . . . . Epes  
 Littlejohn, James . . . . . Andrews  
 Locke, John . . . . . Sipsey  
 Lock, John . . . . . Thorogood  
 Locker, Georg. . . . . Bennett  
 London, John . . . . . Gookin  
 Long, Ann . . . . . Thorogood  
 James . . . . . Epes  
 John . . . . . Epes  
 Wm. . . . . Gookins  
 Longfield, Philip . . . . . Neale  
 Longrave, Winifrid . . . . . Traveller  
 Loram, Symon . . . . . Menefie  
 Lovell, Robt. . . . . Fowler  
 Lowd, Rich. . . . . Farrar  
 Lowe, Jon. . . . . Peirce  
 Lowther, Bridgett . . . . . p. 19  
 Lowell, Thos. . . . . Yeo



Loyd, Cornelius.....p. 19  
 Edw. ....p. 19  
 Humphrey .....Wray  
 Thead. ....Willoughby  
 Lucas, Robt.....p. 19  
 Roger .....Edmunds  
 Luckin, Geo.....Cugley  
 Lufurrier, Antho.....Jacob  
 Lully, Thos. ....Place  
 Lupo, Albino.....p. 18  
 Elizabeth .....p. 18  
 Luter, Tho.....Bennett  
 Lux, Thomasin.....Gany  
 Lytefoote, John.....p. 18  
 Lyving, Mathew.....Cripps

## M

Macey, John.....Ashton  
 Macker, Roger.....Pace  
 Maddin, Henry.....Neale  
 Madwell, Wm.....Kemp  
 Madworth, Wm.....Gookins  
 Mahonney, Dennis.....Butler  
 Major, Richard.....Ireland  
 Man, Thos.....Flint-Allen  
 Manby, John.....Neale  
 Manet, Wal.....Gookins  
 Mansell, Daniel.....p. 20  
 Markham, Susan.....p. 21  
 Thos. ....p. 21  
 Marsh, Joseph.....Fludd  
 Marshall, Robt.....p. 20  
 Marshott, Michael....Laughner-Vauson  
 Marsten, Wm.....Edloe  
 Martin, Arthur.....Bennett  
 Giles .....Moone  
 John .....Dixon  
 Nathan .....p. 20  
 Nathaniel .....Yeo  
 Nich. ....Peirce  
 Robt. ....p. 20-Coney  
 Thos. ....Edloe-Vanerit  
 Martledon, Math.....Peirce  
 Mason, Ann.....Pace  
 Francis .....Julian  
 Peter .....Flint  
 Mathew, Jon.....Flint  
 Mathews, Saml.....Bainham-Peppett  
 Maulden, Francis.....p. 21  
 Katherine .....p. 21  
 May, Cornelius.....Hothersall  
 Hannah .....Osborne  
 Mayo, Edw.....Bennett  
 Maxe, Robt.....Knott  
 Medcalfe, Georg.....Webb  
 Mee, Geo.....Thorogood  
 Melling, Wm.....p. 21

Melton, Thos.....Thorogood  
 Menefey, Geo.....p. 19-20  
 Merrard, Deborah.....Jones  
 Merrick, Hen.....Keth  
 Merrie, Savage.....Upton  
 Merriman, Edw. ....p. 20  
 Sarah .....p. 20  
 Merry, Isaac .....Roberts  
 Michael, Francis.....Taylor  
 Michell, Tho.....Neale  
 Middep, John.....Parker  
 Miles, Barbara.....Ireland  
 Robt., Jr.....Ireland  
 Miller, Edw. ....Neale  
 Fr. ....Flint  
 Milnehouse, John.....p. 20  
 Mills, Susan.....Epes  
 Minter, Ann.....p. 20  
 David .....Freeman  
 Edw. ....p. 20  
 Grace .....p. 20  
 John .....p. 20  
 Richard .....p. 20  
 Minton, David.....Freeman  
 Misle, Luke.....Gray  
 Mitchell, Jon.....Traveller  
 Moody, Mary.....Yarrett  
 Mondye, Symon.....West  
 Moone, Susan.....p. 20  
 John .....p. 20  
 Moore, Jane.....Kemp  
 John .....p. 20  
 Joseph .....p. 21  
 Nich. ....Flint  
 Robt. ....Bennett  
 Wm. ....White  
 Moorescroft, Henry.....Kirke  
 Mooreland, Mary.....Felgate  
 Morgan, Edw.....Gookins  
 John .....Arnice-Parrott  
 Margaret .....p. 21  
 Robt. ....Sipsey  
 Wm. ....p. 21  
 Morriday, John.....Yates  
 Morris, James.....Tonstall  
 John .....Leyden  
 Richard .....Bennett-Ellis  
 Tho. ....Edloe  
 Wm. ....Clayborne  
 Mortlye, Jon.....Fowler  
 Morton, Wm.....Melling  
 Moseley, Jos.....Gookins  
 Mott, John, Jr.....Bainham  
 John, Sr.....Bainham  
 Mouse, Robt.....Newman  
 Mountney, Alex.....p. 20  
 Moyer, John.....Flint

Moyes, John.....Yeo  
 Moyse, Jon.....Thorogood  
 Moyses, Wm.....Floyd  
 Muffett, Francis.....Orchard  
 Mulleines, Alice.....Davis  
 Murfin, Griffin.....Gookins  
 Musgrove, Tho.....Neale

## N

Nance, Alice.....p. 23  
     Richard.....p. 23  
 Nash, Robt.....Fowler  
 Neale, Henry.....p. 23  
     John.....p. 21  
     Pearce.....Neale  
 Newarke, Jon.....Thorogood  
 Newberke, Robt.....Wilkinson  
 Newell, Richard.....Knott  
 Newett, Winifred.....Dunston  
 Newgent, Christo.....Thorogood  
 Newman, Jon.....Peirce-Parker  
     Robt.....p. 22  
 Newsam, James.....Ireland  
 Newsom, Thos.....Flint  
 Newton, Francis.....Thorogood  
     John.....Upton  
 Nichols, Roger.....Webb  
 Nicholson, Geo.....Webb  
 Nicklesworth, Wm.....Osborne  
 Norcutt, Wm.....Flint  
 Norey, Alex.....Martin  
 Norman, Austice.....Gookins  
     Hen.....Gookins  
     Mary.....Gookin  
     Peter.....Gookin  
 Normanton, Thos.....p. 21  
 North, John.....Martin  
 Norton, Ann.....p. 23  
     John.....p. 23  
     Wm.....Prior  
 Norwell, Wm.....Newman  
 Nosworthy, Ann.....22  
     Tristram.....22-23  
 Nowells, Jon.....Epes  
 Nurton, Jon.....Kingsmill-Norton  
 Nusam, Wm.....p. 22  
 Nurserie, Daniel.....Webb  
 Nutt, Wm.....Freeman

## O

Oatelep, Phillip.....Fletcher  
 Oberry, John.....p. 23  
     Rose.....p. 23  
 Oldis, John.....Yeo  
     Thos.....p. 24  
 Oliver, Edw.....p. 23-24  
     Ann.....p. 23  
     Geo.....Ravenett

Orchard, Ann.....p. 23  
     John.....p. 23  
     Mary.....p. 23  
 Osberton, Alex.....Edmunds  
 Osborne, John.....p. 24  
     John, Jr.....p. 24  
     Margaret.....p. 24  
     Thos., Jr.....p. 24  
     Francis.....p. 24  
     Edw.....p. 23  
     Jenkin.....p. 23-24  
 Ossley, Nicho.....Ireland  
 Owberry, John.....Ravenett  
 Owen, Edw.....Julian  
     Thos.....Fletcher  
     Rowland.....Armestead  
 Owles, Robt.....Andrewes  
 Oxford, Christo.....Ravenett  
     Wm.....Orchard

## P

Pace, Geo.....p. 25  
     Isabella.....p. 25  
     Richard.....p. 25  
 Packett, Joane.....Graves  
 Page, Edw.....Jones  
 Pallington, Rebecca.....Newman  
 Palmer, Daniel.....Lupo  
     Edw.....Thorogood  
     Wm.....Willoughby  
 Panthurst, Abra.....Neale  
 Parish, Edw.....Thorogood  
 Parker, Elizabeth.....p. 26  
     Jon. Upton.....p. 26  
     Wm.....Upton  
 Parsons, James.....Upton  
 Parrott, John.....p. 25  
 Prunella Parrott.....p. 25  
 Parry, Edw.....Peppett  
     Wm.....Neale  
 Paskins, Edw.....Neale  
 Passmore, Thos.....p. 24  
 Pate, Wm.....Fowler  
 Patrick, Hen.....Minter  
 Pattison, James.....Neale  
     Thos.....Epes  
 Pawford, Thos.....Ranshaw  
 Pawlett, Thos.....Tucker  
 Pawly, Jon.....Peirce  
 Payton, Peter.....Julian  
 Peacock, Thos.....Queyning  
 Pead, Jon.....Farrar  
 Peale, Thos.....Cugley  
 Pearce, Edw.....Wilkinson  
 Pearce, Robt.....Neale  
     Wm.....Neale  
 Peeffe, Mary.....Peirce

- Peeters, John . . . . . Bennett  
 Peirce, Richard  
   Daniel . . . . . Flint  
   Eliza. . . . . Upton  
   Wm. . . . . p. 26  
 Pelhire, Abraham. . . . . Thresher  
 Pensint, Wm. . . . . Gookin  
 Penny, John. . . . . Flint  
 Pentcorne, Christo. . . . . Farrar  
 Penton, John. . . . . Thorogood  
 Peppett, Alice. . . . . p. 25  
   Gilbert . . . . . p. 25  
 Percie, John . . . . . Thorogood  
 Percy, Abraham. . . . . Tree  
 Perkins, Andrew. . . . . Upton  
 Perrie, Wm. . . . . Flint  
 Perrin, Richard. . . . . Osborne  
 Perry, Richard. . . . . p. 25  
   Isabella . . . . . p. 25  
   Robt. . . . . Kennede-Nance  
   Wm. . . . . p. 25  
 Peterson, Andrew. . . . . Normanton  
 Pettis, Steph. . . . . Edloe  
 Petway, Rich. . . . . Moone  
 Pew, Richard . . . . . Reynolds  
 Phelps, Robt. . . . . Almond  
 Phillipps, Eliz. . . . . p. 25  
   Elmer . . . . . Marshall  
   Georg . . . . . Edloe  
   John . . . . . Flint  
   Lewis . . . . . Upton  
   Morgan . . . . . Gookins  
   Robt. . . . . Graves  
   Thos. . . . . p. 25  
 Phipps, John. . . . . Clayborne  
 Pigion, John. . . . . Thresher  
 Pilkington, Margaret. . . . . p. 26  
   Wm. . . . . p. 26  
 Pincher, Wm. . . . . Upton  
 Pinches, Jon. . . . . Willoughby  
 Pinke, Wm. . . . . Holland  
 Pinkney, James. . . . . Pilkington  
 Piper, Jon. . . . . Knott  
 Pistole, Eliz. . . . . Neale  
   Robt. . . . . Neale  
 Pitt, Robt. . . . . Upton  
 Pitts, Edw. . . . . Thorogood  
 Place, John. . . . . p. 26  
   Mary . . . . . p. 26  
 Platt, Gilbert . . . . . Parker  
 Plowman, Edw. . . . . Kingsmill  
 Plunckett, James. . . . . Freeman  
 Pointeau, James. . . . . Jacob  
 Ponder, Thos. . . . . Edloe  
 Poole, Daniel. . . . . p. 25  
   David . . . . . Arundel  
   John . . . . . Flint  
 Poole, Rich. . . . . Thorogood  
   Robt. . . . . Flint  
   Thos. . . . . Menefie  
 Popeley, Elizabeth. . . . . Armestead  
   Richard . . . . . Armestead  
 Popeplewell, Jon. . . . . Knott  
 Popkin, Thos. . . . . Pott  
 Porter, Nicholas . . . . . Jolly  
 Portman, Robt. . . . . Norton  
 Posey, Fr. . . . . Farrar  
 Possin, Rich. . . . . Weaver  
 Poteete, John . . . . . Allen  
 Pott, John. . . . . p. 24  
 Potter, John . . . . . Allen-Butler  
 Powell, Ann. . . . . Prior  
   John . . . . . p. 24  
   Phil. . . . . Mansell  
   Rich. . . . . Weaver  
   Thos. . . . . Dilke-Hoskins  
 Power, Innocent. . . . . Cheeseman  
 Powis, Thos. . . . . Flint  
 Practor, Thos. . . . . Powell  
 Pratt, Jon. . . . . Farrar  
 Prebedy, Geo. . . . . Nance  
 Preston, Thos. . . . . Wilkinson  
 Price, Lydian . . . . . Menefie  
   Jon. . . . . Moone  
   Henry . . . . . Gookins  
   Margery . . . . . Orchard  
 Prichett, Wm. . . . . Bush  
 Prickett, Miles. . . . . Salford-Willoughby  
 Pricklove, Geo. . . . . Edloe  
 Prior, Wm. . . . . p. 26  
   Thos. . . . . Ireland  
 Probat, Jon. . . . . Lennon  
 Proctor, Ambrose . . . . . Floyd  
 Prosser, Ann. . . . . Neale  
   Jane . . . . . Thorogood  
 Privett, Thos. . . . . p. 26  
 Prowse, Wm. . . . . Peppett  
 Prye, Oliver. . . . . p. 26  
 Pullapin, Jon. . . . . Gany  
 Pulle, Bennett . . . . . Pace  
 Pullipen, Rich. . . . . Sipsey  
 Pumfrey, John. . . . . Eyres  
 Pumry, Henry. . . . . Neale  
 Purches, Robt. . . . . Fowler  
 Purfury, Thos. . . . . p. 25  
 Purifie, Thos. . . . . p. 25  
 Purser, Geo. . . . . Osborne
- Q
- Queyning, Richard. . . . . p. 26-27  
 Quilmead, Wm. . . . . Bennett
- R
- Rabye, Robt. . . . . Bennett  
 Race, Roger. . . . . p. 27

Radish, John.....	p. 29	Rineley, John.....	Nusam
Radway, Wm.....	Queynye	Rishton, John.....	p. 27
Ragg, Benj.....	Queynye	Roades, Christo.....	Ewen
Ramsey, Saml.....	Osborne	Richard.....	Iles
Penelope.....	Nusam	Roberts, Fr.....	Edloe
Randall, Thos.....	Jones	Griff.....	Edloe
Randolph, Milward.....	Pott	James.....	Farrar
Ranshaw, Katherine.....	p. 27	John.....	p. 28
Thos.....	p. 28	Morgan.....	Upton
Wm.....	p. 27	Robbins, John.....	Epes
Rashe, John.....	Eyres	Robins, John Jr.....	p. 27
Ratcliffe, Michael.....	p. 29	Robinson, Henry.....	Neale
Ravenett, Wm.....	p. 28	James.....	Spencer
Ravering, Rebecca.....	Taylor	Math.....	Queyning
Rawles, Geo.....	Bennett	Patrick.....	Farrar
Rawlins, Wm.....	Weaver	Richard.....	Farrar
Raynbeare, Nich.....	Epes	Wm.....	p. 27
Read, John.....	Ravenett	Rockwell, Mary.....	p. 29
Reason, Harry.....	Dawson	Robt.....	p. 29
Reaves, Thos.....	Ireland	Sarah.....	p. 29
Redman, John.....	p. 28	Thomasin.....	p. 29
Redock, Rich.....	Floyd	Rodgison, James.....	Freeman
Reeve, Richard.....	Epes	Roe, Jon.....	Gookins
Reeve, Dennis.....	Willoughby	Nicholas.....	p. 27
Reeves, Thos.....	Upton	Rogers, Chas.....	Fowler
John.....	West	Edw.....	p. 28
Robt.....	Woolrich	Jacob-Freeland	p. 28
Rey, Margaret.....	p. 29	Margaret.....	p. 28
Peter.....	p. 29	Thos.....	Edloe
Henry.....	p. 29	Rolfe, John.....	Flint
Reynolds, Alice.....	p. 28	Tho.....	Peirce
Christo.....	p. 28	Rookins, Jane.....	p. 28
Edw.....	Thorogood	Wm.....	p. 28
Gilbert.....	Moore	Edmonds	p. 27
John.....	Thorogood	Roote, Abraham.....	p. 27
Nicholas.....	p. 28	Roper, Wm.....	p. 28
Richard.....	Knott	Rose, Chas.....	Julian
Wm.....	p. 29	Henry.....	Kemp
Rice, Peter.....	Bennett	Rotheram, Geo.....	Bennett
Wm.....	Gater	Rotman, Henry.....	Eaton
Rich, Cuthberd.....	Danseay	Roulston, Lyonell.....	p. 27
Jos.....	Jons	Rouse, Thos.....	Gater
Richards, Florence.....	Upton	Rowden, Robt.....	Tonstall
Richard.....	Perry	Rowell, Eliz.....	Butler
Wm.....	Jones-Moore	Rowen, Henry.....	Flint
Richardson, Wm.....	Farrar	Rowland, Ja.....	Epes
Richeson, Barnaby.....	Almond	John.....	Dennett
Richey, Susan.....	Dennett	Rowlett, Jon.....	Moone
Rickett, Margaret.....	Newman	Rowlington, Edw.....	Nance
Rider, Sarah.....	Nusam	Rowly, Wm.....	Grayne
Wm.....	Almond	Rowson, Robt.....	Bennett
Ridley, Wm.....	Almond	Royall, Ann.....	p. 29
Right, John.....	Fludd	Joseph.....	p. 29
Wm.....	Sandys	Henry.....	p. 29
Rightsonne, Ann.....	Fludd	Thomasin.....	p. 29
Rigsby, James.....	Farrar	Rubue, Jon.....	Fludd
Risby, Robt.....	p. 28	Russell, Chas.....	Osborne
		Dennis.....	Thorogood
		John.....	Moone



Russell, Richard.....Knott  
 Ruth, Holt.....Pott  
 Rutherford, John.....Sweete  
 Rutkin, Hen.....Bennett

## S

Sadler, John.....Queyning  
     Thos.....Neale  
 Sadlington, Jonas.....Upton  
 Salford, Joane.....p. 30  
     John.....Flinton  
     Robt.....p. 30  
     Sarah.....p. 30  
 Salsbury, Geo.....Eyles  
     Robt.....Edloe  
 Sames, Eliz.....Dunston  
 Samon, Joseph.....Garye  
 Sanders, Jon.....Vanerit  
     Katherine.....Daniel  
     Margaret.....Morgan  
     Richard.....Morgan  
 Sanderson, Edw.....p. 23  
 Sandys, Geo.....p. 29  
 Sarsonn, Wm.....Fludd  
 Sauell, Tho.....Freeman  
 Saunders, Robt.....p. 30  
     Roger.....p. 30  
     Richard.....Freeman  
 Sawyer, Fra.....Mansell  
 Savage, Fra.....Upton  
     Hannah.....p. 30  
     Thos.....p. 31  
 Scarbrough; Edmund.....Neale  
 Scarborough, Edmond.....Forbush  
 Scory, Robt.....Jones  
 Scot, Jon.....Willoughby  
 Scott, Jon.....Gookins  
     Wm.....Upton  
 Seaburne, John.....Yates  
     Nicholas.....Yates  
 Seale, Hen.....Osborne  
 Searle, John.....Kemp  
 Seaton, John.....Edloe  
 Seawell, Jervis.....Freeman  
     Mary.....Freeman  
 Sedgwick, Joseph.....Thorogood  
 Selby, Robt.....Knott  
 Sellett, Eliza.....Osborne  
 Senior, John.....Edmunds  
     Sarah.....Edmonds  
 Seth, Wm.....Unwin  
 Shallock, John.....Upton  
 Sharp, Rich.....Dunston  
     Wm.....Parker  
 Sharrin, Phill.....Bennett  
 Shaw, Ann.....Knott  
     Wm.....Neale

Sheffield, Thos.....Branch  
 Sheild, Thos.....Ashton  
 Shelton, Fr.....Fludd  
 Shepperd, Rich.....Powell  
 Shere, Strength.....Willoughby  
 Sherlacke, John.....Upton  
 Sherly, Agnes.....Osborne  
     Eliz.....Neale  
     Daniel.....p. 31  
 Shippey, John.....Gainye  
 Short, Wm.....Kemp—Peirce  
 Shorten, Mary.....Moore  
 Sigmar, Rowland.....Newman  
 Signett, Balden.....Newman  
 Simnell, John.....Harvey  
 Sims, Andrew.....Andrews  
 Singcleare, Jon.....Keth  
 Singleton, Henry.....Graves  
 Sipsey, John.....p. 30  
 Skidmore, Augustine.....Upton  
 Skinner, Antho.....Menefy  
     John.....Pace  
 Slaughter, John.....Lupo  
 Smalledge, Ja.....Peirce.  
     Jon.....Mansell  
 Smally, Margaret.....Peirce  
 Smith, Alice.....King  
     Edw.....Fowler  
     Grace.....Weaver  
     Hen.....Fowler  
     James.....Arnice  
     John.....p. 30  
     Mary.....Durrant  
     Katherine.....Neale  
     Philip.....Flint  
     Rich.....Neale-Bennett  
     Robt.....Gookins  
     Thos.....p. 30  
     Ursula.....Frye  
     Wm.....Sandys-Gookins  
 Smithock, Henry.....Oberry  
 Snead, Richard.....Ranshaw  
 Sneale, Dorothy.....Young  
     Elizabeth.....Young  
     Henry.....Young  
     John.....Young  
     Mary.....Young  
 Snowson, John.....Yarrett  
 Soane, Wm.....Southerne  
 Southerne, John.....p. 30  
     Henry.....Tucker  
     Thos.....Clarke  
 Southwell, Henry.....Keeling  
 Spackman, Nath.....Osborne  
     Rich.....Upton  
 Sparkes, John.....Jones

Spark, Ann.....Thorogood  
 John .....Gany  
 Thos. ....Peirce  
 Sparrow, Thos. ....Knott  
 Speed, Wm. ....Thorogood  
 Spencer, Wm. ....p. 29  
 Spilman, Thos. ....p. 30  
 Spore, Alice.....Johnson  
 Sprason, Wm. ....Traveller  
 Spring, Jos. ....Clarke  
 Robt. ....Thorogood  
 Sprye, Oliver.....Knight  
 Spurrier, Michael. ....Peirce  
 Spurway, John.....Yeo  
 Stansby, Antho. ....Neale  
 Stackhowse, Robt. ....Neale  
 Standish, Dorothy.....Queyning  
 Stephen .....Fowler  
 Stanfeild ...Symond-Thorogood  
 Stanney, Robt. ....Eyes  
 Stayle, Rich. ....Epes  
 Stee, Francis.....Ireland  
 Stefferton, Francis .....Eyes  
 Stephens, Rich. ....Chew  
 Jon. ....Flint-Ranshaw  
 Peter .....Jackson  
 Richard .....p. 29  
 Thos. ....Pilkington  
 Stephenson, Ann.....Julian  
 Steward, Chas.....Osborne  
 John .....Nosworthy  
 Stingsby, Robt. ....Fookes  
 Stoakes, Christo.....Watson  
 Stockden, Edw. ....Gany  
 Jonas .....p. 30  
 Timothy .....Iles  
 Stocker, Wm. ....Utye  
 Stoddon, Wm. ....Menefie  
 Stomer, Alex. ....Kingsmill-Ellis  
 Stone, Elizabeth .....Flint  
 James .....Freeman  
 Jeremiah .....Freeman  
 Maximillian .....Flint  
 Stoner, Alex. ....Daniel  
 Strange, Wm. ....Queyning  
 Strecher, Andrew.....Armestead  
 Streachy, Rose.....p. 23  
 Strukton, Wm. ....Flint  
 Suelgreene, Susan .....Osborne  
 Sudbury, Robt. ....Upton  
 Sulliwad, Jon.....Moone  
 Sully, Thos. ....p. 29  
 Summer, Richard .....Upton  
 Summers, Robt. ....Kemp  
 Sussins, Stephen.....Thorogood  
 Sutton, Robt. ....Maulden  
 Wm. ....Menefie

Swann, Martha.....Upton  
 Sweete, Robt. ....p. 30  
 Swinborne, Barth.....Epes  
 Syler, Robt. ....Felgate  
 Symbee, Wm.....Graves  
 Symons, Francis .....Upton  
 Thos. ....Moore-Thresher

## T

Talling, Patrick .....Kingsmill  
 Tallock, James .....Upton  
 Tally, Eliza.....Martin  
 Tanner, Barbary.....Peirce  
 Tassell, Robt. ....Jackson  
 Tatnam, Sylvester.....p. 32  
 Tayloe, Wm.....p. 33  
 Taylor, Arthur .....Kennede  
 Eliz. ....Kingsmill  
 Geo. ....Newman  
 John .....p. 31  
 Rebecca .....p. 31  
 Thos. ....Lucas-Menefie  
 Wm. ....Dunston-Upton  
 Tempest, Robt.....Keth  
 Tenman, Robt.....Fletcher  
 Thomas, Christ.....Floyd  
 John .....Parker  
 Margaret .....Greete  
 Thomas, Nathan.....Flint  
 Peter .....Edloe  
 Richard .....Davis  
 Robt. ....Menefie  
 Wm. ....Wooddard-Farrar  
 Thornborough, Thos.....Gundry  
 Thorne, Henry.....Felgate  
 Thornbury, Rich.....Fludd  
 Thos. ....Conner  
 Thorneford, Saml.....Osborne  
 Thorogood, Adam.....p. 31  
 Sarah .....p. 31  
 Thos. ....Thorogood  
 Thorpe, Christo.....Rogers  
 Thresher, Isabel.....p. 32  
 Robt. ....p. 32  
 Thrush, Clement.....Moone  
 Thurston, Thos.....Tonstall  
 Tillney, Symon.....Newman  
 Tingy, Jon.....Vanerit  
 Tinwell, John.....Osborne  
 Titlore, John.....Maulden  
 Todd, Elizabeth.....p. 33  
 Robt. ....English  
 Thos. ....p. 33  
 Tomlin, Mathew.....Floyd  
 Tomlyn, Martha.....p. 32  
 Tompkinson, John.....Fowler  
 Tompson, Edw.....Edloe

Tompson, Elizabeth .....  
     Georg .....Tompson  
     Maurice .....p. 31  
     Morris .....Salford  
     Wm. ....Sipsey-Peirce  
 Tooley, Thos. ....Fludd  
 Tonstall, Edw. ....p. 32  
     Martha .....p. 32  
 Tooke, James. ....Spencer  
 Toppin, Ann. ....p. 13-Gill  
 Towers, Francis. ....p. 32  
 Towers, Wm. ....Farrar  
 Towning, Thos. ....Atkinson  
 Traveller, Alice. ....p. 32  
     George .....p. 32  
 Traverse, James. ....Parrott  
 Tree, Richard. ....Harris  
 Trencher, Symon. ....Osborne  
 Trevett, Geo. ....Kirke  
 Trick, Francis. ....Upton  
 Trussell, John. ....p. 32  
 Tucker, Alex. ....Clarke  
     Barthol. ....Nosworthy  
     Wm. ....p. 32  
 Turner, Ann. ....Epes  
     Harman .....Kennede  
     James .....Lennon  
     John .....Oliver  
     Robt. ....Farrar  
     Saml. ....Menefie  
 Tyas, John. ....p. 31  
 Tydder, Hugh. ....Edloe  
 Tyler, Anth. ....Upton  
     Thos. ....Osborne

## U

Underwood, Casander. ....Thorogood  
 Union, Joell. ....p. 34  
 Unwin, Elizabeth. ....p. 34  
 Unwin, Geo. ....p. 33  
     Katherine .....p. 34  
 Upton, John. ....p. 33  
 Ursly, John. ....Traveller  
 Utye, John. ....p. 33  
     Mary .....p. 33

## V

Valentine, John. ....p. 34  
 Vand, Dorcas. ....Unwin  
 Vanerit, James. ....p. 34  
 Vanheck, Oliver. ....Graves  
 Varlon, Peter. ....Cugley  
 Vase, Rich. ....Parker  
 Vasler, Eliz. ....p. 34  
     John .....p. 34  
 Vaughan, Jon. ....p. 34  
     Lewis .....Knott

Vaughan, Patrick .....Upton  
     Row. ....Vanerit  
     Richard .....p. 34  
     Thos. ....Nosworthy  
 Vaus, Robt. ....p. 34  
 Veale, Jane. ....Parker  
 Vensey, Weymouth. ....Willoughby  
 Viccars, Mary. ....Nance  
 Vicount, Thos. ....p. 34

## W

Wade, John. ....Knipe  
     Philip .....King  
     Thos. ....Edloe  
 Waive, John. ....Felgate  
 Wakefeild, Jon. ....Thorogood  
 Wakes, Jonathan. ....Leyden  
 Walker, Edw. ....Leyden  
     Hen. ....Vanerit  
     John .....Edghill  
     Roger .....Gookins  
 Wall, Richard. ....Markham  
 Wallford, John. ....Fowler  
 Waller, Wm. ....Osborne  
 Wallis, Edmund. ....Thorogood  
     Eliz. ....Butler  
     Rebecca .....Ireland  
     Robt. ....Ireland  
 Walsh, Thos. ....Upton  
 Walters, Joane. ....Osborne  
 Walter, John. ....Wm. Dawson  
 Wanton, James. ....Osborne  
 Waraner, Math. ....Farrar  
 Ward, Ann. ....Normanton  
     Chri. ....Vanerit  
     Hen. ....Osborne  
     Jeremiah .....Kennede  
     John .....Normanton  
     Roger .....Thorogood  
     Seth .....p. 35  
     Susan .....Fowler  
     Thos. ....Ratcliffe  
     Wm. ....Ashton  
 Warden, Thos. ....Epes  
 Warden, Tho. ....Moone  
 Warne, Thos. ....Peirce  
 Warner, Augustine. ....Thorogood  
     Henry .....Neale  
 Warrell, Robt. ....Royall  
 Warren, Susan. ....p. 36  
     Thos. ....p. 36  
     Wm. ....L. Barnes  
 Warrenford, Peter. ....Neale  
 Was, Wm. ....Thorogood  
 Waters, Edw. ....p. 34  
     Jon. ....Thorogood  
     Mary .....Parker

Watkins, David.....	Peter Arundel	Whitfield, Rich.....	Warren
Geo. ....	Fludd	Whitheredge, Wm. ....	Todd
Tho. ....	Weaver	Whiting, Chris. ....	Fookes
Watson, Eliz. ....	p. 35	Whiting, James .....	Keth
John .....	p. 35	Rebecca .....	Keth
Watts, Thos.....	Tucker	Whitehand, Geo.....	Todd
Waxell, Tobias.....	Nusam	Whitehead, Geo.....	Flint-Thorogood
Way, John.....	Dansey	Whitehorne, Ann.....	Thorogood
Weaner, Wm. ....	Sweete	Whitetmost, Wm. ....	Vanerit
Weare, Tho. ....	Floyd	Whoorewood, Nich.....	Menefie
Weaver, Saml. ....	p. 35	Whydon, Clement .....	Ravenett
Webb, John.....	p. 35	Wigg, Wm. ....	Kemp
Stephen .....	p. 35	Wilcocks, John .....	Dilke
Thos. ....	Arnice	Wilson, Capt. ....	Hoskins
Wm. ....	Newman	Wilford, Edw. ....	Peirce
Webber, John.....	Russell	Wilkinson, Naomy.....	p. 36
Rich. ....	Peirce	Wm. ....	p. 36
Webster, Francis .....	Oliver	Williams, Ann .....	Butler
Weekes, Wm.....	Peirce	Edw. ....	Osborne
Welch, Mary.....	Osborne	Ellin .....	Knott
Morgan .....	Fludd	Hugh .....	Dawson
Thos. ....	Upton	John .....	Edloe
Wellon, Wm.....	Leyden	Norman .....	Moone
Wellman, Richard .....	Dunston	Richard .....	Ashton
Wells, Greg.....	Peirce	Roger .....	Upton-Butler
John .....	Royall	Thos. ....	Arnice
Wm. ....	Place	Williamson, Mathew.....	Freeman
Welch, Nich.....	Butler	Susanna .....	Butler
Welshe, Robt.....	Gray	Willis, Edw.....	Butler
Wenner, Tho. ....	Moone	Thos. ....	Upton
Wescome, Wm. ....	Nusam	Willoughby, Peter.....	Peirce
West, Francis.....	Jones	Thos. ....	34-45
Grace .....	Yates	Wills, Tho.....	Weaver
Henry .....	Robins	Wilson, Eliz.....	Nusam
Richard .....	Fowler	James .....	Thorogood
Robert .....	p. 36	Mary .....	Keth
Westerfeild, Jane.....	Thorogood	Richard .....	Neale
Westly, Ann.....	Fookes	Wiltshire, Wm.....	Freeman
Weston, John.....	Jones	Windam, Edw.....	Thorogood
Westwell, Robt.....	Thorogood	Windelt, Edw.....	Gater
Wethersby, Tho. ....	Weaver	Windmill, Christo.....	p. 35
Weyan, Jon.....	Osborne	Witherby, David.....	Neale
Whadsey, Peter .....	Parker	Withers, Jon.....	Thorogood
Wheeler, Dorothy.....	Thorogood	Stephen .....	Thorogood
Hester .....	Lupo	Witney, Thos.....	Butler
Rich. ....	Knott	Wood, Arthur .....	Bennett
Wm. ....	Yates	Henry .....	Thorogood
Whitacre, Ann.....	Fookes	John .....	p. 35
Capt. ....	Flint	Thos. ....	Fludd
White, Chas.....	Almond	Wm. ....	Fludd-Almond
Francis .....	Graves	Woodall, Thos.....	Dunston
Geo. ....	p. 35	John .....	Peirce
Henry .....	Neale	Woodcock, Georg .....	Vanerit
Jon. ....	Moone	Wooddard, Christo.....	p. 35
Nicco. ....	Peirce	Woodgate, Wm.....	Queyning
Peter .....	Bennett	Woodley, Capt.....	Osborne
Whitfield, Gilbert.....	Gookins	Woodyard, Vincent.....	Ravenett



Wooles, Robt. . . . . Knott  
 Woolley, Wm. . . . . Parker  
 Woolritch, Joane. . . . . p. 36  
     Wm. . . . . p. 36  
 Wools, Samuel. . . . . Gany  
 Woorkes, Wm. . . . . Jackson  
 Wormewell, Mary. . . . . Willoughby  
 Wray, Jon. . . . . Flint  
     Thos. . . . . p. 36  
 Wright, John . . . . . Gany-Peirce  
     Richard . . . . . Yates  
     Robt. . . . .  
     Thos. . . . . p. 35  
 Wright, Wm. . . . . Osborne  
 Writt, John . . . . . Thorogood  
 Wynn, Hugh. . . . . Wynn  
     Mathew . . . . . Julian

## Y

Yarrett, Wm. . . . . p. 37  
 Yates, Henry. . . . . Knott  
     Joane . . . . . p. 36  
     John . . . . . p. 36  
     Mary . . . . . p. 36  
     Richard . . . . . p. 36  
     Robt. . . . . Queyning  
 Yearldy, Argoll. . . . . p. 37  
     Geo. . . . . p. 37  
 Yeo, Leonard. . . . . p. 37  
     John . . . . . Osborne  
 Yorke, Edw. . . . . Bennett  
 Young, Christo. . . . . Peirce  
     Edw. . . . . Minter  
     Pharoe . . . . . p. 37  
     Rich. . . . . Upton

## NORTHERN NECK INDEX

## A

Allerton, Isaac.....p. 38-39-41  
 Ansell, Chas.....p. 38  
 Ashton, James.....p. 38  
     Peter.....p. 38  
     John.....p. 38  
 Austin, Henry.....p. 42

## B

Banks, Adam.....p. 40  
     Gerrard.....p. 40  
 Barker, Lawrence.....p. 43  
 Barton, Nathaniel.....p. 40  
 Baulch, Olliver.....p. 38  
 Baxter, Thos.....p. 40  
 Beale, Thos.....p. 40  
 Beverley, R.....p. 42  
 Bland, Theodorick.....p. 38-43  
 Blinco, Jas.....p. 42  
 Boughton, Richard.....p. 38  
 Bowen, John.....p. 42  
 Bowman Edw.....p. 38  
 Bramham, Richard.....p. 42  
 Brent, Nicholas.....p. 43  
     Robt.....p. 39-43  
     George.....p. 38-39-41-42-43  
 Bridges, Wm.....p. 38-39-40  
     Elizabeth.....p. 38  
 Bryant, Richard.....p. 40  
 Buckner, John.....p. 39  
 Bunbury, Wm.....p. 43  
     Jno.....p. 43  
 Butler, John.....p. 39  
 Byram, Thos.....p. 41

## C

Carter, John.....p. 42  
 Cary, Richard.....p. 43  
 Chamberlaine, Robt.....p. 39-41-42-43  
 Champion, John.....p. 41  
 Clark, Joane.....p. 39  
     John.....p. 40  
 Clayton, Wm.....p. 41  
 Clifton, Jas.....p. 41  
 Cloathworker, Roger.....p. 41-43  
 Codfind, Richard.....p. 39  
 Collingwood, Robt.....p. 40  
 Collingworth, Thos. Jr.....p. 40  
     Thos. Sr.....p. 40  
     Jane.....p. 40  
     John.....p. 40  
 Cone, John.....p. 42  
 Connaway, Edwin.....p. 39-41

Conway, Edw.....p. 42-43  
 Cooper, Geo.....p. 41-43  
 Corbin, Henry.....p. 38-43  
 Cossome, Henry.....p. 39  
     Margaret.....p. 39  
 Cox, John.....p. 42  
 Cox, Richard.....p. 40  
 Crutcher, John.....p. 42

## D

Dacres, Chas.....p. 42  
     Ann.....p. 39  
 Davis, Wm.....p. 40-41  
 Deyoung, John.....p. 41  
 Dickinson, Chas.....p. 41  
 Dios, Thos.....p. 38  
 Dodson, Gervase.....p. 38  
 Donahaw, Richard.....p. 42  
 Duncan, Peter.....p. 42

## E

Edwards, Wm.....p. 42  
 Ellis, James.....p. 41  
 Elmer, Thos.....p. 41  
 Eustace, Edw.....p. 38-40-41  
     John.....p. 38

## F

Fitzhugh, Wm.....p. 38  
 Fleete, Henry.....p. 40  
 Forster, Robt.....p. 42  
 Fowke, Gerrard.....p. 38  
 Freshwater, Thos.....p. 41-43

## G.

Garton, John.....p. 41-43  
 Gaylard, Ann.....p. 40  
     James.....p. 40  
 Glover, Thos.....p. 40  
 Gore, Francis.....p. 40-42  
 Gossling, John.....  
 Griggs, Ann.....p. 42  
     Michael.....p. 42  
     Robt.....p. 41  
 Gwynn, John.....p. 42

## H

Hailes, Francis.....p. 39-40  
 Harris, Wm.....p. 40-43  
 Harrison, Geo.....p. 43  
 Hart, John.....p. 38  
     Edw.....p. 39  
     Margaret.....p. 39

Haworth, John.....	p. 43
Headley, John.....	p. 41
Heale, Geo.....	p. 42
Heyle, Geo.....	p. 42
Horsington, Mary.....	p. 38
John.....	p. 38
Robt.....	p. 38
Horton, Wm.....	p. 42
Howard, Francis.....	p. 39
Howson, Robt.....	p. 38-43
Howseing, Robt.....	p. 43
Hughgott, Miles.....	p. 43
Hull, Madam.....	p. 40-41

## J

Jacobas, Angell.....	p. 40
Jones, Leonard.....	p. 40-41
Morgan.....	p. 42

## K

Kenner, Richard.....	p. 42
King, Robt.....	p. 40
Kryton, Thos.....	p. 40

## L

Lamkin, Geo.....	p. 42
Land, Christo.....	p. 38
Lathrope, Wm.....	p. 40
Lawson, Mr.....	p. 42
Lee, Chas.....	p. 42
Thos.....	p. 40-41-43
Edward.....	p. 41-43
Loveday, Wm.....	p. 40
Loyd, Jone.....	p. 39
Lewis.....	p. 39
Wm.....	p. 39
Lucas, Henry.....	p. 39
Jane.....	p. 39

## M

Maddyson, John.....	p. 39
Marson, Thos.....	p. 42
Markham, Lewis.....	p. 40
Martin, John.....	p. 41-43
Richard.....	p. 40
Middleton, Robt.....	p. 42-43
Morgan, Wm.....	p. 43
Morris, Geo.....	p. 39
Morttrum, Ruth.....	p. 41
Mott, Mr.....	p. 39
Moseley, Wm.....	p. 40-42-43

## N

Newton, John.....	p. 38
Nicholls, Zachariah.....	p. 43

## O

Orchard, James.....	p. 41-42-43
Overton, John.....	p. 41

## P

Parsons, John.....	p. 40
Payne, Wm.....	p. 39
Pearce, Wm.....	p. 40
Peirce, Wm.....	p. 40
Pettegree, Andrew.....	p. 38
Peyton, Valentine.....	p. 39
Pope, Thos.....	p. 38
Powell, Rawleigh.....	p. 39
Thos.....	p. 39
Presley, Peter.....	p. 40

## Q

Quigley, Ellinor.....	p. 38
John.....	p. 38

## R

Read, Wm.....	p. 43
Rice, Richard.....	p. 40
John.....	p. 40
Richards, Lewis.....	p. 41
Robinson, Christo.....	p. 38
John.....	p. 40
Thos.....	p. 41
Rosyer, John.....	p. 42
Richard.....	p. 40
Rowley, John.....	p. 40

## S

Sconfield, Robt.....	p. 42
Seargant, Wm.....	p. 39-42
Searles, Richard.....	p. 42
Shurlock, John.....	p. 40-41-43
Smith, John.....	p. 38
Thos.....	p. 38
Sneade, Chas.....	p. 41-42-43
Saml.....	p. 38
South, Geo.....	p. 42
Spence, Alexr.....	p. 38-42
Wm.....	p. 42
Patrick.....	p. 39
Spencer, Nicholas.....	p. 38-39-41-43
John.....	p. 38
Spooner, Saml.....	p. 38
Stockford, Widow.....	p. 41-43
Syson, Robt.....	p. 42

## T

Taliferro, John.....	p. 39
Tanner, Thos.....	p. 42
Tasker, John.....	p. 42
Thacker, C. Corbin.....	p. 39
Thacker, Edwin.....	p. 39

Thompson, Mathew.....p. 43  
 Tomlin, Ann.....p. 39  
 Thrift, Nath.....p. 42

## V

Vaughan, Saml.....p. 38-39  
     John .....p. 38-39  
 Viccaris, Thos.....p. 39

## W

Walker, Henry.....p. 38  
 Webster, Nath.....p. 41

West, Wm.....p. 41-43  
     Thos. ....p. 41  
 White, John.....p. 40  
 Whitehead, Mr.....p. 41  
 Willis, Ann.....p. 42  
     John .....p. 40  
     Richard .....p. 42  
 Williamson, Robt.....p. 38  
 Williams, Roger.....p. 39  
     Thos. ....p. 41  
 Wornam, John.....p. 40  
 Wright, Mortrum.....p. 41  
     John .....p. 43







# “Cavaliers and Pioneers”

## A CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

### 1623 - 1800

---

Compiled by NELL M. NUGENT, Clerk,  
VIRGINIA LAND OFFICE,  
RICHMOND, VA.

---

**T**HE Virginia Land Office at Richmond is the repository of priceless records pertaining to the early settlers in the Virginia Colony, which are invaluable to those interested in history and genealogy. Descendants of these first settlers are scattered throughout the United States and the object of this work is to make this material available to those who do not have an opportunity of visiting the Land Office.

Some months ago the compiler began this work and four pamphlets, indexed, were issued. Volumes 5 and 6 will be off the press shortly. Because of the generous reception accorded this work and the ever increasing demand, Mrs. Nugent has decided to continue her compilation in book form, which will be approximately 500 pages, octavo, cloth, fully indexed, Price \$12.00.

A limited number of the six pamphlet issues will be sold at \$1.50 each. The data covered by the pamphlet issues will *not* be included in book form.



## Sample Abstracts

Sir Georg Yardley, Knight, Governor &c., to SAMUEL JORDAN, Gent. & ancient planter, of Charles City County, 450 acres, 3 separate tracts, Dec. 10, 1620, Patent Book No. 3, p. 125.

Part of his first devidend, 100 acres of which is for his personal adventure, 100 acs. in the personal claim of his wife Cecily, also an ancient planter, & 250 acs. for the transportation out of England of: John Davies, who arrived in 1617, whose passage said Jordan paid to the Cape Merchant Thomas Matterdy; Robert Marshall brought out of England in May, 1619 by Capt. George Bargrave; Alice Wad who came in the George the same year & Thomas Sted who arrived out of the Falcon in July, 1620. These tracts of land adjoin John Rolfe, Capt. John Wardeefe (Woodlief), Capt. John Martin, Master of the Ordinance, & Temperance Baley.

Sir Francis Wyatt, Govr. &c., to JOHN BAINHAM, 300 acs., Dec. 1, 1624, P. B. No. 1, p. 17.

Of Kiccoughtan in Elizabeth City Co. About 3 miles up the main creek between Haxoms Gaole & Blunt Point, adj. Capt. Samuel Mathews & Wm. Clayborne. Due for transportation of John, his son, deceased, who came in the Charles in 1621, Robt. Draper in the Jacob in 1624, John Hogskins, John Mott, Sr., John Mott, Jr. & John Dansye, Jr. in the George in 1621.

Sir Francis Wyatt, to JOHN BUSH, Gent., 300 acs., Dec. 1, 1624, P. B. No. 1, P. 31.

Came to this country in the Neptune in 1618. Land in the parish of Kiccoughtan, Eliz. City Co., adj. Lieut. Albino Lupo, Wm. Julian & Wm. Prichett. For trans. out of England of his wife Elizabeth, his children Elizabeth & Mary who came in the Guift in 1619, and Thomas Hand and Wm. Parker in the Charles in 1621.

Augusta Court, Dec. 21, 1779: James Brown & Adam Guthery, nephews & heirs at law of JAMES DUNLAP, Lieut. in Capt. Peter Hog's Co. of Rangers, who "was destroyed by the enemy French & Indians at the Fort in the upper tract on the South Branch of the Potomac in 1758," received warrant No. 346 for Dunlap's service for 2,000 acs., according to the Proclamation of the King of Great Britain of 1763.

Essex Ct., Feb. 21, 1780: Lucy Morton, who was the widow of JOHN KITCHEN, made oath that sd. Kitchen served as a soldier in a corps raised for the defence of Va., commanded by Col. George Washington until it was disbanded; that he died without any children or blood relation within the U. S. Warrant No. 428 assigned by Lucy Morton to Oliver Noel.

Culpeper Ct., Feb. 21, 1780: Ruben Long made oath that JAMES BLACK enlisted as a soldier in 1758 under Gen. Braddock & served until discharged; that he (Long) intermarried with Ann the daughter & heiress of sd. Black. Warrant No. 605 for 50 acs. issued.

Orange Co., Dec. 23, 1779: Elizabeth Jinnel (Jarrett) Head, wife of James Head, & Salley Riddle, wife of Lewis Riddle, co-heiresses of SIMON POWELL, dec'd., proved that sd. Powell served as a Sergt. his full term of enlistment in Capt. Hogg's Co. of Rangers (not being militia) raised in Va. Warrant No. 861 issued.

James Monroe, Govr. to Charlotte Crawford, wife of Samuel Crawford, late Charlotte Austin, Esther Austin, Alexander Austin, William Austin, Susannah Austin, Peter Austin & Archibald Austin, legatees of Wm. Austin claiming under the last will & testament of sd. Austin, dated 4th April, 1798, 634 acres in Campbell & Bedford Counties. Jan. 30, 1811, Grant Book No. 61, p. 408.



## Comments

### *The Governor of Virginia:*

"Your abstract of these priceless records will be of great value to those who are engaged in historical and genealogical research. I congratulate you on the undertaking."

JNO. GARLAND POLLARD.

\* \* \*

### *Two Former Governors of Virginia:*

"I have examined the work entitled CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS and congratulate you very heartily on this interesting and valuable contribution to the preservation of our historical records."

HARRY FLOOD BYRD.

\* \* \*

"I want to congratulate you on the thought of yours in starting these publications. They will serve a most useful and practical purpose and be so informative that I know the various libraries and many individuals will be glad to have them among their book collections. The work seems to be splendidly and concisely done. I hope you will continue the publications until the list becomes absolutely complete."

E. LEE TRINKLE.

\* \* \*

### *United States Senator from Virginia:*

"These pamphlets are very interesting and valuable. I feel they supply a great need."

CLAUDE A. SWANSON.

\* \* \*

### *Member of Congress from Virginia:*

"I think you have done splendid work in getting these abstracts in shape so that they may be used by the people generally throughout the State. It required, I am sure, very painstaking attention and care, and I think you did it splendidly. I look forward to getting everything that you do along this line."

P. H. DREWRY.

\* \* \*

### *Justice of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia:*

"Your publication entitled CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS is a rare contribution to colonial history and one which will be hailed with exceeding interest. You have bestowed upon this important work much labor and ability, and I heartily congratulate you upon its success. Certainly you have brought, in convenient and attractive form, invaluable information to those who would have accurate data of the Cavaliers and Pioneers of Virginia."

GEO. L. BROWNING.

*The Attorney General of Virginia:*

"I want to congratulate you on what you have accomplished in this connection. It is a work which will be of much interest to lovers of Virginia history, and certainly a source of great information to persons interested therein. Your work is very attractive and wonderfully arranged, and the data which it contains is most accurate."

JNO. R. SAUNDERS.

\* \* \*

*William and Mary College Librarian:*

"I can think of no more valuable historical work than you are attempting to do."

E. G. SWEM.

\* \* \*

*Genealogist General,*

*The National Sons of the American Revolution:*

"Students of Virginia history should be most grateful to you for making these invaluable old records available in such concrete form, and I congratulate you on the results of your labor to date, and trust your future numbers will show the same evidence of careful preparation as does your first splendid number. To the genealogist particularly will these old records prove a veritable mine of information."

W. MAC. JONES.

\* \* \*

*Distinguished Clergyman, Lecturer and Writer:*

"Nell M. Nugent's work in searching out the hidden values in the priceless records of the Commonwealth of Virginia has been of great value to me for a number of years. It pleases me to know of her purpose to make her knowledge of these important papers more widely available."

WILLIAM E. BARTON.

---

Orders for this work should be sent immediately to—

*Press of*  
**The Dietz Printing Company**  
109 East Cary Street  
Richmond, Virginia

3.3  
314

Ill. Hist. Survey

Vol. I.

No. 2

THE LIBRARY OF THE

JUL 22 1929

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS

THE LIBRARY OF THE

NOV 12 1929

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS

# Cavaliers and Pioneers

A CALENDAR OF  
VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

1623 - 1800



COMPILED BY

NELL M. NUGENT

RICHMOND, VA.





# Cavaliers and Pioneers

1623

A CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

1800

Vol. I.

No. 2.

## PATENT BOOK No. 1

Sir Francis Wyatt to GEO. SANDYS, 400 acs. Archers Hope, Corporation of James City, Dec. 4, 1624, Page 16. W. upon Lt. John Jefferson, E. upon ponds dividing it from Martins Hundred. For his per. adv. & trans of: Phaebus Hopkins, Edw. Eastwood, Martin Turner, Jno. Stone, who came in the Georg in 1621 & Jno. Needham, Thos. Knowler & Henry Wood who came in the Tyger in 1621 from Sumer Island.

Same to CAPT. WM. TUCKER, now Commander of Kiccoughtan, 150 acs. in the corp. of Eliz. City, E. upon Richard Boulton, W. upon a cr. parting same from land of John Powell. Sept. 20, 1624. Page 29. Due for the trans. out of England of: Georg Tompson, Paule Tompson & Wm. Tompson "his wives bretheren."

Francis West, Govr., to Dr. JOHN POTT, 12 acs. lying about his house in James City, Sept. 20, 1628. Near Edw. Blaney. Part of his first devident. Page 61.

John Pott, Govr. &c. to Capt. THOMAS GRAIES, an ancient planter, 200 acres on the E. side of Chesepeiacke Bay, adj. Capt. Henry Fleete, Mar. 14, 1628. Due for the adv. of 25 Lbs .pd. unto Sir Thos. Smith, late Treasurer for the Co. of Va. Page 72.

Sir John Harvey to RICHARD ATKINS, of Mulberry Island, Planter, 100 acs. on Keths Cr. towards Thos. Harwood. Aug. 20, 1632, Page 75. For his per. adv. in the ship Abigall in 1621 at the charge of Capt. Wm. Peirce and assigned by virtue of an order of court, Mar. 6, 1632.

Frances West to DAVID POOLE, Vignorone, of France, now of Eliz. City, 60 acs. at Buck Roe in sd. county, adj. Richard Ball & John Arundell, Dec. 12, 1627, Page 80. For the use & benefit of his Master John Bonall, gent. of London. Lease.

John Pott to WILLIAM SMITH, Planter, of Accomac Co., 100 acs. in sd. county, adj. John Fulwood, Oct. 15, 1629, Page 100. Lease.

Whereas *Henry Dawkes* now bound on the intended voyage to Va. hath paid in ready mony to St. Thos. Smith, Treas. of Va. the sum of 12 Lbs. 10 s. for his adv it is agreed that the sd. Dawkes his Heirs &c. shall have his full parte of lands &c. Dated July 14, 1608. Signed, Richard Atkinson. (See Dawkes patent Vol. 1, p. 6.) Page 115.

Sir John Harvey to JOHN ARUNDELL, gent. son & heir of Peter Arundell, dec'd., 100 acs. in Eliz. City, adj. Barthol. Hoskins & John Chandler, planter, Sept. 17, 1632, Page 116. Due in right of bill of adv. of his father dated Oct. 4, 1617.

Same to JACOB AVERIE, gent., 500 acres on Skiffes Cr. Feb. 2, 1630, Page 144. E. side of Spring called Jacobs Well & near land of Tho. Newell. Lease.

Sir John Harvey to LEONARD MOORE, Planter, 100 acs. on Westerly side of 4 mile Creek. March 21, 1633. 21 yr. lease. Page 146.

Same to JOHN WARD, Planter, of Verina, 25 acs. in Henrico Co., adj. his own land & Thomas Parker. March 21, 1633. 21 yr. lease. Page 146.

Same to MATHEW SMALLWOOD, Merchant, 500 acs. in Charles City Co., adj. land Nathaniel Powell, dec'd. now occupied by Wm. Barber, Marriner, W. towards creek parting it from land called Chaplins Choice. Mar. 30, 1634. Lease. Page 151.

Same to WILLIAM HAMPTON, Planter, of Eliz. City Co., 100 acs. in sd. county, on E. side of Harris' Cr. Adj. James Bonall, Aug. 13, 1634. Page 153. "for the terme of 100 yrs., he having undertaken to plant the said land with orchards & nurseries of fruit trees to furnish the colony."

Same to WILLIAM STAFFORD, Planter, of Keches Cr. in Warwick River Co. 100 acs. on the W. side of sd. creek about a 1½ miles upward from the mouth, over against plantation of Wm. Ravenett, Adj. N. on land of Francis Richbill, planter. 21 yr. lease. Aug. 23, 1634. Page 154.

Same to GILBERT SYMONDS, Planter, of Eliz. City Co., 100 acs. in sd. county at the old Pocoson, for the term of 21 yrs. E. upon land of John Kadon. Oct. 20, 1634. Page 156.

Same to NICHOLAS HARWOOD, Cooper, 50 acs., on the Eastern Shore in Accomac Co., adj. land of William Blore now in possession of Wm. Burditt, formerly granted to Roger Saunders, decd. for the term of 10 yrs. as by lease dated March 14, 1628 and assigned to sd. Harwood by Georg Traveller, planter. Oct. 20, 1634. Page 157.

Same to THOMAS SEAWELL, 400 acs., April 20, 1635, Page 164. 350 acs. lying at the head of the old Pocoson, joining the great ridge on the South & N. E. from the great Otter dams, & 50 acs. between Thos. Boulding on the W. & John Sneade on the E. butting upon a creek parting same from Benjamin Syms marsh.

Same to JOHN HILL, 350 acs about 4 mi. up the western branch of Elizabeth river, N. into the woods with a creek to the E. called Charles Creek & to the Westward a cr. called Browns Bay. April 20, 1635. Page 166.

Capt. John West to JOHN SLAUGHTER, 200 acs., N. on Wright's Cr. adj. Thos. Wright, May 30, 1635. Page 169. For trans. Robt. Bennett, Wm. Dickenson, Adam Stavelly, Jon. Day.

Same to MR. JOHN SIPSEY, 1500 acs., June 1, 1635, Page 172. Upon westernmost branch of Elizabeth River. For trans. of 30 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to Same. 1500 acs. adj. Francis Towers, S. upon maine river, E. as far as the westernmost parting of an Island called Craine poynt. June 1, 1635, Page 173. Trans. of 30 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to WILLIAM ANDREWS, 100 acs. in Accomac Co., June 25, 1635. Page 181. S. E. upon Old Plantation Cr., N. W. towards Kings Cr. and upon land of John Bloare. Due by order of court dated Oct. 9, 1627 and for trans. Richard Evans & Zacharias Turner.

Capt. John West to JOHN SEAWARD, 300 acs. in Warrasquoake Co., towards the head of the river. Granted by order of court dated June 3, 1635 & for trans. Henry Weblin, Wm. Tompson, Jon. Bruton, Thos. Woodcock, Arthur Scott & Edward Perkes. July 1, 1635. Page 191.

Same to Same 100 acres in the same county, being part of Ragged Island. July 1, 1635, Page 194. Due by order of court dated June 3, 1635 & trans. of: Katherine Peircy & Henry King.

Same to BENJAMIN HARRISON, 200 acs. in Warrasquoake Co., about 2 mi. up Warrasquoake Cr., which land is now in the tenure of Thomas Jordon, gent. July 7, 1635, Page 207. Due to sd. Harrison by deed of sale from John Davis of Kiskiake, dated July 9, 1633, and is part of a devident granted sd. Davis by order of court dated June 5, 1633, as being heir to his uncle Walter Davis.

Same to THOMAS HARWOOD, 1500 acs., at the head of Keths Cr. adj. his own land. July 7, 1635, Page 208.

Due for trans. of: Tho. Read, John Spiltimber, John Dennett, Silvester Totnam, Wm. Peters, Robt. Hudson, Thomas Parks, Robert Smith, Tho. Hinckley, Jon. Heyward, Wm. Darnoly, Daniell Lane, Lewis Cocke, Thomas Smith, Mathew Burrows, Thos. Casson, Edw. Hall, Jon. Greene, Foulke Brasey, John Stockdell, Wm. Bell, Robt. Teppe, Tho. Lewis, Tho. Brownser, Blanch Brames, Mary Eaworth, Joane Butler, Elianor Dunberbeach, Samll. Trigg, Jon. Eastcote.

Same to JOSEPH STRATTON, 500 acs. situate at a place commonly called Nutmegg Quarter, in the County of Denbigh, July 8, 1635, Page 212. S. E. upon land that did once belong unto Capt. John Smith & now in the tenure of Percivall Champion & John Slaughter. This land being part of a devident belonging to Sir. Francis Wyatt & due unto sd. Stratton for a valuable consideration from Capt. Wm. Peirce, Attorney of sd. Wyatt, which sd. Peirce was to make an assurance by patent of the sd. 500 acs. according to an order of court Dated Feb. 25, 1630.

Same to THOMAS BAILIE, 150 acs. Charles City Co. near the mouth of Bayley's Cr. July 9, 1635, Page 215. Due as heir to his father William Baylie who died possessed thereof & for the trans. of fMary Welsh.

Same to JOHN SPACKMAN, 300 in Warrasquinoake Co., about 2 mi. up the W. side of Pagan Point Cr. July 13, 1635, Page 228. Due for trans. of himselfe, wife Dorothy, Joyce & Rosemond, his children, John Evans & John Wilsonn.

Same to JOHN SPARKES, 750 acs. at the head of Pagan Point Cr., S. upon White Marsh. June 3, 1635, Page 239. Due for trans. of: John Sparkes, Grace Sparkes, Ellin Perkins, John Clarke, Robert Hopkins, John Grandy, Wm. Peirce, Wm. Hurdis, Robt. Dugg, Stephen Bannister, Christopher Tennant, Rich. Cole, Wm. Gallopin, Henry Taylor, Mary Sparkes.

SAME to HENRY COLEMAN, 150 acs., June 6, 1635, Page 241. E. upon

neck of land of Mr. Eaton, W. into the woods to Eliz. City, N. upon the river, S. upon the woods running up to Hampton River. Due for trans. of: Wm. Fann, Tho. Jones & Eliz. Smith.

Same to MR. WILLIAM STONE, 1800 acs. at Blunt Point between Hungars Cr. & Mattawomens Cr., June 4, 1635, Page 244. Due for the personal adv. of himselfe & his brother, Andrew Stone, & trans. of: Hugh Hayes, Armstrong Foster, Wm. Hawkinson, Tho. Ward, Cha. Farrington, Edwd. Burt, Tho. Hatcock, Hen. Hollam, Hen. Hartwell, Robt. Chessheire, An Irishman, Tho. Chilcott, Wm. Bucher, Wm. Pise, Jon. Winnall, James Fletcher, Jon. Blackstone, Tho. Smith, Edwd. Allen, Math. Scarborough, David Winley, Hen. Johnson, Richard Worster, Ann Lightfoote, Hen. Armetrading, Richard Powell, Ann Smith, John Bruffin, Wm. Davis, Thomas Connagrave, Sampson Robins, Wm. Matrun, Hen. Harris, Willi. Cole.

Same to CHARLES HARMER, 1050 acs., June 14, 1635, Page 245. Beginning at the deep ditch, W. by the shore of the maine bay, S. by old Plantation Cr. mouth. Due for the per. Adv. of himself, wife Ann Harmer, & trans. of: Evan Jones, Tho. Cole, James Courtney, Lazarus Maning, Tho. Davis, Rich. Wryth, Jon. Symon, Rich. Newton, Samll. Lucas, Eliz. Bennett, Rebecca Slaughter & 8 Negroes.

This patent is renewed by Richard Kemp in the name of Eliz. Harmar, daughter of sd. Charles, & 150 acs. added, Sept. 17, 1644.

Same to NATHANIEL HOOKE, 200 acs.  $2\frac{1}{2}$  mi. up Pagan Point Cr. upon the W. side. June 5, 1635, Page 247. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Tho. Boyer, Rich. Dunningham & Patrick Vaughan.

Same to JEREMIAH CLEMENT, 500 acs., June 11, 1635, Page 248. Due for the per. adv. of his wife, Edey Clements, & trans. of: John Clement, John Giles, John Dawtres, Christopher Abbott, Henry Tompson, John Taylor, Tho. Ashly, Wm. Sturns, Wm. Winter, Nathaniell Eaton.



Same to WILLIAM SPENCER, 1100 acs. in Lawnes Cr., W. upon Hog Island Cr. & his own land. June 19, 1635, Page 249. Due for trans. of: Robt. Stoakes, Edwd. Wilmott, Robt. Arnall, Annanias Coplestone, Geo. Prower, Nicholas Atwill, Evan Williams, Franc. Pearle, Wm. Michael, John Lewis, Katherine Pearce, Ellen Alice, Antho. Streate, Hector Godbeare, Nicho. Spencer, Jon. Dodman, John Holdin, Tho. Powell, Tho. Smith, Tho. Clayton, Jon. Mathews, Elizabeth Nicholson.

Same to ROBERT SHEPPARD, 300 acs. near the head of Chippoakes Cr. begg. at Swamp Pond. July 19, 1635, Page 250. For the per. adv. of himself & wife Priscilla Sheppard, & trans. of: Wm. Maulden, Jon. Shaw-booke, Eliza. Boone, Edwd. Owen.

Same to WILLIAM BEARD, 450 cs. in Pasbyhayes within corp. of James City, June 19, 1635, Page 253. Near land of Richard Barrington. Due for his per. adv. & his wife, Joane Beard, & trans. of: John Stoute, Hen. Meares, Fr. Withers, Tho. Lock, Nich. Middleton, Anth. Rockwood, Mary Walton.

This was surrendered and never planted.

Same to ALEXANDER STONAR, 350 acs. E. on a creek next to the Gleabland. June 22, 1635, Page 254. Due for the per. adv. of John Cooke, the first husband of Jane Stonar, his now wife; 100 acs. granted to sd. Cooke according to the orders & constitutions of the late Treasurer & Co. dated Nov. 18, 1618, he having accomplished his time of service. 50 acs. for the per. adv. of sd. Stonar & 50 for his wife, Jane, & residue for trans. of: Richard Venable, Geo. Walton, Richard Phillipps.

There being sold out of this patent to Richard Bell 200 acs. there remains due to the patentee 150 acs.

Same to THOMAS SMITH, 250 acs. in James City Co., July 21, 1635, Page 258. Adj. Mr. Weaver's plantation, Southerly towards Kethes Cr. & North side of Edward Hale's plantation. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of Jon. Vining,

Jon. Gass, Wm. Townsend & Francis Coffin.

Same to CHRISTOPHER STOAKES, 300 acs. lying in Eliz. City Co. at the new Pocoson, Easterly upon a creek between this and land of John Watson. July 28, 1635, Page 265. Due for the trans. of: Mill. Freeman, Samll. Watson, Rich. Shatboule, Hen. Hickman, Wm. Wattys & Hen. Powell.

Same to SAMUEL SNEADE, 200 acres in James City Co., at the head of Keths Cr., August 4, 1635, Page 268. Adj. Samuel Griges plantation, a swamp parting this from land of Tho. Smith. Due for the per. adv. of himself and Alice Snead, his wife, William Sneade, his son, & transportation of Henry Vincent.

Same to GEORGE HOLMES, 150 acs. in James City Co., at the head of a creek which parts Archers Hope and Jockeys Neck, adj. land of John Johnson on the W. side. Aug. 4, 1635, Page 269. Due for the per. adv. of himself & wife Rebecca & trans. of Thomas Browne.

Same to WILLIAM BERRIMAN, 150 acs. in Accomack Co. in Old Plantation Cr. bounding upon land of Henry Careleys called Fishing Point Neck & S. W. upon a creek parting same from land of Henry Bagnoll. Aug. 6, 1635, Page 270. Due for his own per. adv. & trans. of: John Sausey & Edward Prince.

Same to MR. WILLIS HELY, 250 acs., Clerke & Pastor of Mulberry Island, situate in said parish of Mulberry Is., beginning at a place called the Otter dams, adj. land of Thos. Harwood now in the tenure of Daniell Lane, S. E. upon the Mills, W. upon Thos. Nowell, decd. S. towards Capt. Thos. Flint. Aug. 17, 1635, Page 273. Due unto sd. Hely by order of court dated June 6th, 1635, upon a twofold consideration: 1st, "in reward of his faithful paines in the Ministrie exemplified by a Godly and quiet life thereby seconding his Doctrine, next as a spurr and encouragement for others of his



calling to pursue soe faire and bright  
and Example."

Same to MRS. HANNA SALVAGE, relict of Ensign Thomas Savage late of Accomack, planter, a parcel of land in sd. county, bounded by the Cr. of Accomack on the South, the great bay on the W., Wiscapanso on the N. & the main ocean on the E. The sd. parcel was granted to her sd. husband by the King of the Eastern Shore as by a deed under his hand calling himself Esmy Shichans. Aug. 24, 1635, Page 275.

Same to THOMAS HOLEMAN, 100 acs. in James City in Martins Hundred, adj. John Dennett on the N., Aug. 24, 1635, Page 276. 50 acs. due for his per. adv. & 50 acs. as Administrator of Thomas Harvey, decd. late of Martins Hundred & due for his per. adv. into the colony.

Same to HUGH COX, 500 acs. in Charles City Co., near Walter Ashton. Aug. 27, 1635, Page 282. Which sd. land was granted said Hugh Cockes by order of court dated Dec. 6, 1634 & also for the trans. of: Hugh Powell, Hen. Crosby, Hen. Pattison, Hen. Collins, James Fowler, Robert Morris, Geo. Browning, Peter Holloway, Asher Joy, Francis Harper.

Same to HENRY HARTE, 350 acs. on the S. side of the main river over against James Towne Island, called the Pynie Point, bounded by Capt. Powell's land on the W. & John Long on the E. Aug. 31, 1635, Page 284. Due sd. Hart for his per. adv. & adv. of his wife, Robena Harte, and for the trans. of: Rich. Milborne, Jon. Cooper, Hen. Drew, Sam. Eaton, James Burfe.

Same to SERGT. THOMAS CRUMPE, 500 acs. in James City Co., Sept. 28, 1635. Page 287. In a neck of land bounding E. upon a cr. which runs between sd. neck of the Gleab land & W. upon a cr. between sd. neck and land in the tenure of Thos. Phillipps, & S. unto land belonging to the Orphans & heirs of Mr. Richard Buck. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Jon. Gowning, Roger

Arnwood, Robert Ackerman, Fr. Peale, Jon. Abbott, Lewis Depoma, Peter Brill, Wm. Mallett, Tho. Trimchfeild.

Same to GEORG HULL, 450 acs. of land, 200 acs. of which is situated near the head of the old Poquoson, E. upon sd. river, N. upon plantation of Thomas Saywell & S. upon plantation of Widow Tompson, & 250 acs. thereof upon the sd. Poquoson river & E. upon Warwick Cr. Oct. 12, 1635, Page 292. (This name appears to have been first written Hall).

Same to WILLIAM SWAN, 1200 acres in James City on the S. side of James River, W. from Smith's Mount to the Half Way Neck. Nov. 5, 1635, Page 293. Due for the trans. of: Rich. Jones, Hen. Dawkes, Jon. Swan, Nich. Stalling, Jos. Manners, Kath. Crippin, Rich. Maddison, Tho. Williams, Wm. Motts, Geo. Yeomans, Jon. Flood, Edw. Swan, Rich. Thimbleby, Nicholas Foster, Edw. Champion, Judith Greene, Nich. Barnett, Rich. Perry, Jon. Goodson, Rich. Flood, Alice Edes, Mary Hawkes, Andrew Jacob, Kath. Cripps.

Renewed in the name of Thomas Swan.

Same to JAMES MERRIMAN, 150 acs. in Charles City Co., adj. Weyanoake, Peirce Lennon & David Jones. Nov. 6, 1635, Page 296. Due for the per. ad. of himself & wife Sarah Merriman & for the trans. of William Bird.

Same to THOMAS BAYWELL, 450 acs. situate upon Appomattocks River, N. towards Conjurers feild. Nov. 7, 1635, Page 300. Due for his per. adv. as being a planter in the time of Sir Thos Dale, for the adv. of his wife (name not given) & for the trans. of: William Wader, Walter Collins, Benis Bulmer, Jon. Weaver & William Gill.

Same to THOMAS HARRIS, 750 acs. in Henrico Co., within Digs' Hundred, Nov. 11, 1635, Page 304. Southward upon land of Edward Virgany, Northward upon the land of Joane Harris, his wife, W. upon the river & E. into the woods. Due sd. Harris as followeth:

100 acs. accruing as being an ancient planter and adventurer in the time of Sir Thos. Dale, according to a Charter of Orders from the late Treasurer & Co. bearing date 18th November, 1618, & 650 by & for the trans. of: Wm. Purnell, Jon. Godfrye, Jon. Searle, Tho. Kemp, Rich. Mascoll, Nath. Moore, Jon. Edwards, Ann Ridly, Wm. Jones, Tho. Morgan, Wm. Jones. Two Negroes.

This patent renewed by Sir John Harvey & 70 acs. added.

Same to WILLIAM STAFFORD, 300 acs. in Keths Cr. Nev. 12, 1635, Page 305. North and by E. upon land of Edward Hall, S. & by W. upon Edward Grimes, E. & by S. upon Wm. Ravenett. Due for the per. adv. of his wife Rebecca Stafford & for the trans. of Christo. Stafford, Robert Martin, Robt. Wilkinson, Fr. Reeve, John Farr.

Same to FRANCIS HOUGH, 800 acs., Nov. 12, 1635, Page 305. Beginning at the first creek of Nansemond River on the S. side & extending towards the mouth Northerly up sd. River. Due for trans. 15 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to THOMAS SHIPPEY, 250 acs., Nov. 14, 1635, Page 307. South upon Robert Greene & North upon Four Mile Creek. Due for the trans. of: Thomas Shippey, Elizabeth Shippey, Jeffery Brewer, Robt. Cole, Thomas Brooke & John Cawker.

Same to ROGER BAGNALL, 350 acs. in Warrasquinoake Co., Nov. 16, 1635. Page 308. Bounded on the W. by land of Thomas Dangle & on the N. E. by Pagan Creek. 300 acs. due by deed of sale from Wm. Clopham, Warrasquinoake planter, dated Aug. 3, 1635, & 50 acs. for the trans. of John Slaughter into the Colony.

Same to WILLIAM CLARKE, 100 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Nov. 18, 1635, Page 310. S. West upon land of Georg White, Minister, Eastward into

the woods, Westward upon the New Pocoson river & Northward upon Clarkes Cr. Due for trans. of: John Oker & Nich. Bennett.

Same to EDWARD SPARSHOTT, 100 acs. in Charles City Co., Nov. 20, 1635. Page 314. Beginning at Merchants Hope Cr. at the parting of the cr. S. up the cr., W. upon the main woods, E. upon the cr. & on the N. side of the Indian feild. Due for the per. adv. of his wife Mandolin Canes & for the trans. of Robert Honyborne.

Same to DICTORIS CHRISTMAS, 300 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Nov. 21, 1635, Page 317. On the N. side of the Pocoson River, E. upon Gilbert Perkins, W. upon Manack neck & N. into the woods. Due for the per. adv. of himself & wife Isabell Christmas & for the Trans. of William Gun, Rich. Combes, Israell Atwell & Zachariah Foster.

Same to Same, 50 acs. in Eliz. City Co., Nov. 21, 1635, Page 318. On the Old Pocoson River adj. Benjamin Sims. Due for trans. of Roger Leach.

Same to LT. JOHN CHEESEMAN, 600 acs. in Charles River Co., Nov. 21, 1635, Page 319. S. E. upon the New Poquoson River, N. W. into woods by Oyster Cr. towards a ridge of land adj. Thomas Hawkings. Due for the trans. of: Christo. Everett, Phillipp Aunt, Edwd. Cotterell, Jone Bolton, Robert Corbett, Rich. Duning, Rich. Ward, Georg Costen, Rich. Banks, John Harwell, Mary & Mathias, Negroes.

Same to WILLIAM BARKER, Marri-ner, 400 acs. in Charles City Co., Nov. 26, 1635, Page 321. Upon Chappells Creek, E. along the river adj. Merchants Hope. For his own per. adv. & trans. of: Richard Hitchcox, Wm. Low, Wm. Wall, Tho. Bridges, Jon. Feild, Tho. Hooper, Antho. Browne.

Same to EDMOND SCARBOROUGH, 200 acs. in Accomacke Co., Nov. 28, 1635. Page 322. Westerly on Maggitte Bay. Due in right of his late father, Capt. Edmond Scarborough, the per. adv. of himself and his mother, Hannah Scarborough, & trans. of Robert Butler.

Same to Same. 200 acres in Accomacke Co., Nov. 28, 1635, Page 323.

On the Seaboard side. Due for the trans. of: Roger Wright, Alice, a maid servant, Edward Agar, Eliza. Machin.

Capt. John West to Mr. Willis Heyley, Minister, 250 acs. situate in the Parish of Mulberry Island, adj. his own land. Dec. 8, 1635, Page 325. Due for the per. adv. of his wife, Elianor Heyly, his brother Robert Heyly & trans. of: Roger Holliack, John Chawke, Mable Busher.

Same to CHRISTOPHER BRANCHE, 250 acs. in Henrica Co., Dec. 8, 1635, Page 326. At Kings land over against Arroe Hattocks, E. upon the main river, Southerly upon land granted John Griffin & now in the occupation of sd. Branch & running Northerly towards Thomas Sheffield. Due for his own per. adv. & for the trans. of: John Gibson, John Macham, William Butler & Wm. Possell.

Same to Mr. ROBERT CANE, 200 acs. (County not mentioned) Dec. 18, 1635, Page 327. Bounded Westerly upon Mr. Wilkeson. Due for his own per. adv. & for the trans. of: Joseph Richards, Morgon Huett, Samuell Ellis.

Same to CAPT. ADAM THOROGOOD, 600 acs., Dec. 18, 1635, Page 327. (County not mentioned). Due for the trans. of: Robt. Whetle, Choyce Johnson, Eliza. Lawton, Tho. Metchell, Jon. Philipps, Jon. Crabb, Robert Bennett, Edward Blake, Jon. James, Edward Williams, Edward Strong, John Burges.

Same to JOSEPH SAMON, 150 acs., on the S. side of Nanzemond River, adj. George Fawdon. July 14, 1635, Page 329. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: 2 persons. (Names not given).

Same to BENNETT BLEWITT, 50 acs. in Warrasquinoake Co., Feb. 15, 1635, Page 333. At the mouth of Warrisqueick Cr., running S. W. into the woods. Due for the per. adv. of his now wife, Elizabeth Blewitt into the Colony.

Same to LT. JOHN CHEESEMAM, 200 acs. in Charles River Co., April 23, 1636, page 336. Upon Chesepeick Bay

& Cheeseman's Cr. Due for the trans. of: 4 persons (names not mentioned).

This patent was renewed by Sir John Harvey in the name of John Hollis & Richard Bennett.

Same to THOMAS CAUSEY, 300 acs. lying at the mouth of Appamattucks River on the S. side, E. upon Castines feild cr. May 2nd, 1636, Page 336. Due for the trans. of 6 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to THOMAS HARRIS, 700 acs. called by the name of the long feild, beginning at a little creeke over against Capt. Martin, S. E. towards Bremoes devident. Trans. of 4 persons, whose names are not mention. May 2, 1636, Page 337.

Same to RICE HOWE, 1200 acs. in Charles City Co., near Martins Brandon. May 2, 1636, Page 338. W. upon the main river to a cr. which parts the lands of Martin Brandon & Capt. Ward. Due for the per. ad. of himself & wife (name not given) & trans. of 22 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to JOHN HACKER, 150 acs. off land upon the W. side of the Upper Chippoakes. May 3, 1636, Page 339. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Abraham Hill & Christopher Hould.

Same to CHRISTOPHER BURROUGHS, 200 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., May 4, 1636, Page 341. Northerly on the land of Capt. Adam Thoroughgood, Easterly on Chesepeiacke River alias Lynn haven. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of his brother William Burroughs, his sister Ann Burroughs & John Philipps.

Capt. John West to THOMAS WATTS, 50 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., upon the back river, adj. Easterly upon Capt. Thos. Purifye & Northerly upon the land of Nicholas Hill, a small cr. running between, & Southerly upon the land of fJohn Branch, a small cr. likewise running between. May 5, 1636, Page 342. Due for the per. adv. of his now wife, Lyddia Watts, into the Colony.



Capt. John West to GILBERT SYMONS, 100 acs. in Charles River Co., at the new Poquoson, E. upon Augustine Warner, W. upon Mr. Worlidge, N. upon Phettiplace Cloyse & S. upon Samuell Bennett. May 5, 1636, Page 343. For the trans. of 2 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to JOHN LAYDON, 700 acs. of land, 500 acs. thereof lying at Burrows Neck, bearing Eastward & adj. the Widdow Tompson's land, now in possession of George Hall; 200 acs. lying N. upon the said Poquoson River & W. from Smith's Neck, E. from the great Otterdams, & S. towards Burrows Neck. 500 acs. due upon a consideration expressed in an order of court dated Feb. 29, 1631, the residue for the trans. of: Virginia Laydon, Tho. Clooke, Henry Bradly, Robt. Walton & Symon Abbott. May 6, 1636, Page 345.

Same to JOANE BENNETT, Widow, 450 acs. in Charles River Co., May 6, 1636, Page 346. Upon the new Poquoson River, East towards the Bay, N. upon the Pinye Swamp & S. upon Robert Thresher. For her per. adv. & trans. of: Ann Winter, Jon. Rocto, Jon. Marshall, Tho. Prewitt, Andrew Chant, Jon. Morris & Pole Carplights.

Same to WILLIAM WORLITCH, 150 acs. in Warwick Co., May 7, 1636, Page 347. A neck of land commonly called the Broad Neck, Southerly upon Edward Waters & Persivall Ibbison, Easterly towards Blunt Point. Due by deed off sale from Edw. Waters, gent., late of Eliz. City, dated Feb. 15, 1629, 50 acs. being a second devident granted by patent to sd. Ibbison dated March 6, 1620; the 100 acs. also being a second devident granted to sd. Waters, Aug. 24, 1624.

Same to ELIZABETH HAWKINS & —Hawkins, her son (given not mentioned) 300 acs. in Charles River Co., May 9, 1636, Page 348. 150 acs. S. E. upon the new Poquoson River, Easterly upon a cr. which parts this and the land of John Cheeseman; 150 acs. being a neck called the Nut tree Neck,

Westerly upon Harwoods Cr. The sd. land being due to sd. Elizabeth & son according to the will of the deceased Thomas Hawkins, husband & father to the aforesaid parties, which land was due sd. Thos. for the trans. of: Roger Blackwell, Richard Baker, Richard Jennings, Geo. Collect, Wm. Mitchell & Thos. Butlinge.

Same to HANNAH BOYSE, 300 acs. in Henrico Co., Nov. 11, 1635. Page 351. Daughter & heir of Luke Boyse, late of Henrico. Said land adj. Alice Edloe, her mother. Due for the per. adv. of herself & father & trans. of: Thos. Lewis, Robert Hallum, Joseph Ryall, Edward Holland, Oliver Allen.

Same to CHENEY BOYSE, 1550 acs. in Charles City Co., May 31, 1636, Page 352. W. upon Merchants Hope Cr., 100 acs. for his per. adv., being an ancient planter during the time of Sir. Thos. Dale, & for the trans. of: Richard Williams, Lawrence Woaker, Tho. Harris, Tho. Wheeler, Christ. Rippin, Jon. Tomlinson, Joane Tomlinson, Jon. Mason, Jon. Walker, Christo. Eusell, Jon. Liscott, Oliver Bishopp, Israell Johnson, Humphrey Jones, Gilbert Dowson, Nicho. Shawe, Wm. Baxter, Daniell Collier, Wm. Wale, Wm. Thorncomb, Jon. Cole, Eliz. Greene, Eliz. Phillipps, Katherine Yorke, Jon. Swifte, Margery Parr, Daniell Murry, Morigin Rosier, Wm. Holland.

Capt. John West to JOHN BAKER, 50 acs. in Henrico Co., May 31, 1636. Page 352. Upon Two Mile Cr. in Varina Parish, adj. his own land & Wm. Dawkes, N. E. to Seath Ward. Due for the trans. of John Baldwyn.

This patent renewed in the name of Seth Ward Nov. 17, 1643.

Same to WILLIAM HATCHER, 200 acs. in Henrico, June 1, 1636. Page 353. Upon Appomattuck River, N. E. towards Pearce's stile cr., N. W. adj. land of Elizabeth Ward, widow. Due for his per. adv. & the trans. of Richard Radford, John Winchester, Alice Emerton.



Same to PETER JOHNSON, 600 acs. Warrisquick Co., June 1, 1636. Page 354. On the S. side of Warrisquick Cr., butting upon Nanzemond River. Due as followeth: 100 acs. by surrender from John Day for his owne per. adv. & the trans. of one servant; 150 acs. surrender from Ambrose Meader due for his per. adv. & trans. of his wife & 1 servant; 150 acs. due sd. Johnson for the trans. of 3 servants, & 200 acs. by surrender from Gabriell Wilsonn due for the trans. of 4 persons. Peter Johnson, Jon. Day, Jon. Powell, Ambrose Mader, Gabriell Wilsonn, Jon. Baker, Ann Sharp, his wife.

Same to MARY BOX, Widow 300 acs. in Henrico. Co., June 1, 1636, Page 355. Abutting S. E. upon Appamattock River, S. W. upon land of Elizabeth Ward, extending towards Pearse his stile cr. 100 acs. in right of her late husband, John Boxe, as being an ancient planter, & 200 acs. due for the trans. of herself, Thomas Neale, Edward Holland.

This patent renewed by Sir John Harvey in the name of Mary Box, the daughter, July 12, 1637. Page 438.

Same to WILLIAM WELLS, 50 acres in Elizabeth City County, March 31, 1636. Page 356. Near the head of Hampton River, S. upon land of Wm. Stafford & E. upon land of John Place. Due for his own personal adv.

Same to ROBERT HOLLOM, 1000 acs. in Henrico Co., June 2, 1636, page 358. Southerly upon land of Edw. Osborne, Northerly up towards the falls. Due for the trans. of: James Place, Rich. Ferris, Noba Perfit, Jon. Michels, Richard Baly, Edw. Holland, Tho. Smith, Uriah Clarke, Francis Vissett, Humphrey Grizell, John Read, Rich. Dixon, James Reddey, Barth. Cooke, Mary Allen, Humphrey Cassell, James Horner, & Thomas Morethorpe.

Same to WILLIAM CARTER, 700 acs. in James City Co., May 20, 1636, Page 359. About 3 mi. from James River, beg. at a reedy swamp, abutting Westerly upon the rich neck, otherwise Sunken Marsh. Due for the per. adv.

of: Avis Turtley, his first wife, Ann Mathis, his second wife & Alice Croxon, his now wife, & for the trans. of: Wm. Antherson, Andrew Robinson, Rich. Cooke, Fr. Bick, Alice Watkins, Alice Johnson, Eliza. Johnson, Henry Snow, Nich. Burnett, Edward Bland.

Same to Same. 100 acs. in James City Co., May 20, 1636, Page 360. Being a neck of land near unto the head of Lower Chippoakes Cr., Southerly upon land of Robert Sheppard. Due for the trans. of: Michael Siler and Rich. Crich.

Same to HENRY COLEMAN, 100 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., March 10, 1635, Page 360. Lying at the Old Poquoson called by the name of Football Quarter. Due for the per. adv. of his wife, Katherine Coleman, & trans. of Jaques Dela Rey.

Same to GEORG SALSBURY, 500 acs. in Warrisquick Co., April 30, 1636. Page 360. Due by order of court dated December 4, 1634.

Same to RICHARD CREEDLE, 150 acs. in Charles River Co., April 30, 1636. Page 361. Upon a branch of a creek of the new Poquoson, adj. Westerly upon land of Thomas Wray. Due by deed of sale from Katherine Powell, Widow, bearing date the 19th of April, 1636, which land was due unto her for the trans. of 3 servants. (Names not mentioned).

Same to Same. 100 acres in Charles River Co., April 30, 1636, Page 361. At the new Poquoson abutting Westerly upon a cr. opposite plantation of Thomas Symons, bounded on the N. E. by land of Thomas Rey. 50 acs. due for the trans. of one servant & 50 acs. by surrender from Katherine for the trans. of one servant & 50 acs. by surrender from Katherine Powell, widow, dated April 19, 1636, and due her for the trans. of one servant.

Same to JOHN BRIDGES, 200 acs. in Warresquick Co., June 4, 1636, Page 362. Running from the W. side of Warresquick River near the land of

Thomas Jordan. Due for the trans. of 4 persons into the Colony. (Names not given).

Same to JAMES BERRY, 350 acs. in Accomack Co., July 20, 1636, Page 366. At Magatie Bay, Adj. land of John Ascome. Due for his own per. adv. and the per. adv. of his wife, Elizabeth Berry, & for the trans. of: Henry Lee, Mary Nelson, Jos. Hally, Mary Nablett & Robert Man.

Same to THOMAS SMITH, 150 acs. in Accomack Co., June 24, 1636, Page 367. Upon fishing point neck adj. land of Wm. Berryman, near Henry Bagwell's land. Due for the personal adv. of himself, his wife, Sarah, & daughter Ann Smith.

Same to WILLIAM BIBBY, 400 acs. in Accomack Co., June 24, 1636, Page 367. On the southern side of Kings Cr. abutting Westerley on Capt. Epp's land, Easterly along the Cr. & Southerly towards Old Plantation Cr. Due for the per. adv. of himself, his wife, Mary Bibby, & for the trans. of: Jon. Leech, Chri. Colert Wm. Steven, Arith. Richards, John Fitz Garrell, Anne Gedon.

Same to CAPT. CHRISTOPHER CALTHROPP, 100 acs. being a second devident according to a grant signed by Sir Georg Yearly to John Hudleston, Marriner, dated April 26, 1621, and assigned over by Richard Cox, Attorney to sd. Hudleston to Capt. Calthropp. This tract ajoins the first devt. July 5, 1636, Page 368.

Same to Same. 100 acs. in Charles River Co., within the new Popuoson at the head of Powells Cr. & Adj. his own land. July 5, 1636, Page 368. Due for the trans. of Christopher Watts, Senior & Christo. Watts, Jr.

Same to JOHN CHEW, gent., 500 acs. in Charles River Co., July 6, 1636. Page 369. Due by order of court dated Oct. 8, 1630 at James City, for the adv. of himself & 9 persons. (Names not mentioned).

Same to Same. 700 acs. in Charles River County, July 7, 1636, Page 370.

Adj. land mentioned just above. Due for the trans. of: William Winifrett, Georg Goodin, Tho. Tompkins, John Vaughan, Robert Parr, Chri. Evans, Ann Waterman, Arnall Freez, Walter Haslewood, John Weston, Tho. Winard, Jon. Chew, 1622, Jon. Chew, 1623.

Same to RICHARD BENNETT, 350 acs. lying within a mile of a creek called Sandy Cr., being the first cr. to the westward of Craney Point. July 7, 1636, Page 371. Due for the trans. of: Tho. Jefferies, Wm. Ford, Jon. Jolly, Robt. Farthin, James Willett, Tho. Bennett, John Robinson.

Same to EDWARD SPARSHOTT, 200 acs. in Charles City Co., July 11, 1636, Page 372. At Merchants Hope Cr., upon the S. side of land formerly granted to sd. Sparshott. Due for his own per. adv. and that of his son, Edward, & for the trans. of: Jeremiah Hayts & Jeremiah Watts.

Same to THOMAS CURTIS, 300 acs. in Charles River Co., July 14, 1636, Page 373. On the N. side of the New Poquoson River, Westerly upon John Hayney branch, Easterly upon the Gleabe land. Due for the trans. of: John Hecher & Jon. Roberts and 200 acs. by deed of sale from John Davis.

Same to HENRY WILLIAMS, 150 acs. in Accomack Co., Sept. 6, 1636, Page 375. On the Old Plantation Cr., N. on the land of Henry Charlton, & S. W. on Fishing Point. 100 acs. due sd. Williams as an ancient planter in the time of Sir Thos. Dale, and the residue for the trans. of Susan Andrewes into the Colony.

Same to THOMAS HUNT, 50 acs. in Accomack Co., Sept. 8, 1636, Page 376. Within the Old Plantation Cr., adj. Westerly to the land of Thos. Smith. Due for his own per. adv.

Same to EDWARD DREW, 300 acs. in Accomack Co., Sept. 8, 1636, Page 376. Northerly upon land of John Howe, Southerly upon Thos. Powell. Due for the trans. of: John Ripley, Peter Higgison, Richard Wanes, Georg Hall, Thomas Stidwell, William Carter.

Same to JOHN HARLOW, 300 acs. in Accomack Co., Sept. 9, 1636, Page 377. In the old plantation creek, N. upon land of Henry Charlton & S. on fishing point. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Ann Harlow, his wife, Agnis Harlow, his sister, Step. Harlow, his son, Mathew Peake, William Pale.

Same to THOMAS GASKINS, 300 acs. in Accomack Co., Sept. 9, 1636, Page 377. On the main cr. of Old Plantation Cr. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Josias Gambling, Josias Gaskins, Eliz. Gaskins, Alice Gaskins & Mary Gaskins.

Same to JOHN WILKINS, 1300 acs. in Accomack Co., Sept. 9, 1636, Page 378. On the E. side of Nanzemond River, adj. W. upon James Knott. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Bridgett Craft, Agnis Medlam, Rosomae Yetman, Henry Medcalfe, Georg Lee, Paul Trendall, Tho. Vincent, Joane Harman, Richard Ganes, Mary Wells, David Kiffin, Wm. Woolfe, Richard Leake, Wm. Hutchinson, Antho. Stensby, Robert Stackhowse, William Willbourne, Michael Bryant, William Cozier, Rowland Raine, Edward Writt, Stephen Barnett, William Crossman.

Same to SAMUEL CURBY, 200 acs. In James City Co., Sept. 12, 1636, Page 379. Upon a creek called Tanks Pasby hayes Creek. 100 acs. by deed of sale from Alexander Stomer, dated July 9, 1636, and due said Stomer for the trans. of 2 persons, & the other 100 acs. due for the trans. by sd. Curby of 2 persons: Alice Curby, his wife, Rich. Pettitt. Robert Pitwell & Sampson Doubte.

Same to JOHN BRIDGES, 250 acs. in Warrisquick Co., Sept. 13, 1636, Page 380. Adj. land formerly granted him. Due for his own per. adv. & for the trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given).

Aug. 12, 1663 this patent was made in the name of John Gatlin.

Same to JUSTINIAN COOPER, 1050 acs. in Warrisquick Co., Sept. 13, 1636, Page 380. Upon the head of Lawnes Cr., N. E. upon his dwelling howse.

Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Rich. Cosey, Nich. Man, John Curtis, John Coker, Henry Bonney, Clements Evans, James Smith, Georg Stacy, Wm. Redman, Geo. Archer, Wm. Bannister, Wm. Cooke, Samll. Eldridge, Wm. Nosse, Mary Chicton, Jon. Davis, Robert Radye, Rich. Smith, Wm. Underwood.

Same to CHRISTOPHER BRANCH, 100 acs. in Henrico., Sept. 14, 1636, Page 381. Easterly upon the river over against Harrow Attocks, Westerly upon the head of Proctors Cr., Southerly upon the Mouth of sd. creek. Due by exchange from James Place, & due sd. Place for the trans. of: Richard Peirce and James Hunt.

Same to THOMAS ALLEN, 550 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Sept. 14, 1636, Page 381. To begin at the first branch that extends Southerly out of the Long Creek upon the E. side of Chisopeiak River, Westerly towards the great Indian feild. Due for the trans. of 11 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to THOMAS BEAST, 200 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Sept. 15, 1636, Page 382. Bounding upon Harris Creek, adj. land of Michael Peasly, N. towards land of Ralph Osborne, S. to land of Mr. Bonall. Due for his per. adv. & the trans. of: Mary Beast, his wife, & Richard Beast, his son.

Same to HUMPHREY SCOWNE, 100 acs. in Warrisquick Co., Sept. 16, 1636, Page 383. On the S. side of Nanzemond River, between land of Joseph Sammond & John Berry. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of Wm. Edwards.

Same to Same. 200 acs. in Warrisquick Co., Sept. 16, 1636, Page 384. Between land of Richard Bennett & Francis Hoofe. Due sd. Sowne for the trans. of 4 persons. (Names not mentioned).

Same to THOMAS BURBAGE, 300 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Sept. 16, 1636, Page 385. Joining upon the land of John Sipsey in Elizabeth River. Due



by order of court at James City dated June 11, 1636.

Same to Same. 200 acres in Warrisquick Co., Sept. 16, 1636, Page 385. On the S. side of Nansemond River about a mile up sd. river. Due as mentioned just above.

Same to RANDALL HOLT, 400 acres in James City Co., Sept. 18, 1636. Page 386. Above the head of the Lower Chippoakes Cr., Southerly near the land of John Dunston. Due for the trans. of: Thomas Read, Willi. Lee, Ann Evans, John Harris.

Same to STEPHEN WEBB, 150 acres in James City Co., Sept. 18, 1636. Page 386. At Lower Chippoakes Cr., about a mile from the fore river, S. upon land of Wm. Carter, W. upon Sunken Marsh. Due for the trans. of: Richard Tarling, Georg Toulson & Walter Lest.

Same to SAMUEL STEPHENS, 2,000 acs. in Eliz. City Co., Sept. 20, 1636, Page 387. Being a neck of land stretching Eastward from Chisipeian Bay, bounded on the S. by Harris' Creek, Northerly by the back river & Westwardly with the land late in the tenure of Walter Hodgskins. Due by right of descent from his father, Capt. Richard Stephens by order of court dated 27th April, 1630, which provides that Elizabeth Stephens, Mother of the sd. Samuell, shall possess and enjoy her third interest in the said land during her natural life.

Same to Same. 500 acs. in Warwick River Co., Sept. 20, 1636, Page 387. At the head of Blunt Point River, abutting Southerly on the land of John Bainham. Said land being due by right of descent from his father as also by deed of sale dated Nov. 22, 1631 from Richard James, Clarke (Clerk) then Attorney to Capt. William Clayborne. Granted to sd. Clayborne by order of court dated May 8, 1626. (Subject to the dower interest of his mother, as above stated.)

Same to NATHANIELL CLARKE, 100 acs. in Charles River Co., Sept. 22,

1636, Page 390. Lying S. upon the New Poquoson River, West upon cr. adj. Thomas Harwood. Due by right of descent from his father, Edward Clark, as being an ancient planter in the time of Sir Thos. Dale.

Same to WALTER HACKER, 600 acs. in Charles River Co., Sept. 23, 1636, Page 391. North upon the new Poquoson River, E. upon Thomas Curtis, & West upon the land of Robert Lucas. Due for the trans. of: Alice Hacker, his now wife, John Powell, Thomas Powell, Georg Haverell, Richard Pate, John Williams, John Figg, Thomas Jones, John Bradbury, Henry Crow, Thomas Wingfeild.

Same to WILLIAM CLARKE, 450 acs. in Henrico Co., Sept. 29, 1636. Page 392. In Appamattuck River on Swifte Creek, 50 acs. thereof being allowed for a small island. Due for the trans. of: Ellins Burkett, Allen Tucker, Symon Richardson, Lawrence Farbarne, Humphrey Belt, Law. Jackson, Elizabeth Collins, Nicholas Browne, Samuell Church.

Same to Same. 1100 acs. in Henrico Co., Sept. 29, 1636, Page 393. Same location. Due in right of his now wife, Dorothy Garner, late widow to Edward Garner, which was due to sd. Garner for the trans. of: Eliz. Willis, Edmund Pullum, Thomas Lawley, Thomas Somersale, John Humphrey, Barr. Farthing, John Melder, William Everedge, John Wall, Nich. Pledge, Robert Currant, Thomas Cooper, Charles Maxney, Richard Jenings, Oliver Dennington, Nich. Oliver, Joane Bullock, Eliz. Curtis, Izabell Stubbs, Hester Partridge.

Same to WALTER DANIELL, 100 acs. in James City, Sept. 30, 1636. Page 394. In Martins Hundred, adj. W. upon land of Tho. Smith, Southerly upon Keths Cr. Due for the trans. of: Thomas Jennings & Richard Wright.

Same to CORNELIUS LOYD, 800 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., June 2, 1635, Page 394. On the S. side of the westernmost branch of Elizabeth River. Due



for the trans. of f16 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to MRS. ELIZABETH STEPHENS, 1,000 acres in Charles City Co., Oct. 15, 1636, Page 395. Known by the name of flower de hundred, lying against the S. side of the main river over against Weyonoake. Due in right of descent from her father, Abraham Pearsey, late of Virginia, & is as part off her share and portion of inheritance as coheir frfom her father, who purchased same from Sir Georg Yeardley, Oct. 5, 1624.

Same to THOMAS BENSTEAD, 50 acs. Elizabeth City, Sept. 28, 1636. Page 395. At a place commonly called Pascalls neck, lying S. upon Point Comfort Cr., E. upon Fox Hill, W. upon the Indian Stone. Due sd. Beanstead for the per. adv. of his wife Mary Benstead into the Colony.

Same to WILLIAM LAYTON, 200 acs. on the Southern side of Chisopeian Bay within the territory of Lynhaven, Northerly upon land of Capt. Adam Thorogood. Oct. 18, 1636, Page 397. Due for the per. adv. of his wife, Elizabeth Layton, & for the trans. of: Isaac Woorgen, Samuell Ellis & John Baker.

Same to HENRY SOUTHELL, 700 acs. upon the Chesopeian shore within the Territory of Lyn haven, abutting Northerly upon the land of Wm. Layton, Westerly & Southerly upon the river. Nov. 25, 1636. Page 399. Due for the trans. of: Elias Light, Richard Light, Wm. Layton, Geo. Lento, Wm. Basnett, Jathan Right, Jon. Eves, Sarah Palmer, Jon. Duncome, Rowld. Buckly, Thomas Heath, Ralph Simpkins, Hannan Waddington, Alice (or Eliz.) Alcott.

Same to GEORGE SAPHEIR, 300 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Nov. 26, 1636. Page 401. Joyning upon the old Poquoson river W. from the land of John Layden. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Jon. Hencing, Mathew Gouch, Jon. Dennis, Thomas Body, Henry Pomery.

Same to HENRY BRADLY, 100 acs. in the County of Warwicksquicke, Nov.

28, 1636, Page 402. Due for the per. adv. of his wife, Francis Bradly, & for the trans. of Walter Bill.

Same to WILLIAM COX, 150 acs. in Henrico Co., Nov. 29, 1636, Page 403. About 2½ mi. above Harroe Attocks, W. & by N. upon the main river, Westerly upon the great swamp. Due for the trans. of 3 persons: Thomas Braxston, Richard Bird, Richard Hewes.

Same to RICHARD MILTON, 75 acres in Charles City Co., Nov. 29, 1636., Page 404. Lying and being at Westover, S. upon the main river, E. upon John Clay, W. upon Wm. Tompson, N. upon Herring Creek. One half part of a plantation formerly belonging to John Davis & John Clay in equal portions with all the buildings & howseing thereupon & sold by sd. Davis unto Thos. Stephens, Merchant. With his due share of buildings thereunti belonging being due to sd. Milton by deed of sale from Thomas Stegg, Merchant.

Same to JAMES PLACE, 550 acs. in Henryco, June 1, 1636, Page 405. N. W. towards the falls of the great river & S. E. Easterly towards the land of Robert Hollum. Due of his now wife Elizabeth & due her as followeth: 250 acs. in right of her first husband GEORGE BOATES, due him for the trans. of sd. Elizabeth & 4 persons into the Colony; 300 acs. in right of her late husband John Ward, of which 100 acs. was due him for his per. adv. as an ancient planter in the time of Sir Thos. Dale & 200 acs. for the trans. of his first wife Grace Ward & 3 persons into the Colony, all of whose names are: Cornelius Dehull, Vincent Dehall, Rich. Tombs, Jon. Morgan, Thos. Robinson & Richard Greete.

Same to CORNELIUS LOYD, 100 acs., Dec. 22, 1636, Page 406. On the E. side of the bay of Elizabeth River, Northerly upon Thos. Lambeth's land. Due for the trans. of 2 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to FRANCIS STOCKLEY, 50 acs. in Accomack Co., Dec. 22, 1636. Page 406. Lying S. E. by S. on Old Plantation Creek & Westerly on Henry

Williams' land. Due for the trans. of Francis Jarvis.

Same to LT. JOHN CHEESEMAN, 200 acs. Dec. 22, 1636, Page 406. Lying at the New Poquoson, S. W. upon land now in possession of Christopher Stokes & upon land of Thomas Ramshaw. Due for the trans. of 4 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to ELLINOR DAY and THOMAS EMMENSON, 300 acs. in Warwick River Co., Dec. 22, 1636, Page 407. Beginning Westerly upon Clayborne's Neck Pond, Southerly upon Thos. Attwell's land. Due for the trans. of: Edward Sandall, Jon. Foard, Robert Bental, Nathan Gudle, Georg Johnson.

Same to RICHARD PRESTON, 150 acs. about 4 mi. up Warwickquick River on the N. side thereof. Dec. 22, 1636, Page 407. Due for the trans. of his now wife & 2 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 200 acs. in Warwickquick Co., Dec. 23, 1636, Page 407. Adj. Wm. Parker's land on the E., Nanzamund River on the N. W. Due for the trans. of: Jon. Dipple, Wm. Ewin, Rich. Williams, Jon. Smith.

Same to ARTHUR HASLINGTON, 200 acs. in Warwickquick Co., Dec. 23, 1636. Page 408. Adj. Epra. Lawson on the E. and N. W. upon Nansamund River. Due for the trans. of himself and Thomas Morgan, John Banister.

Same to HENRY WILSON, 50 acres in Accomack Co., Dec. 23, 1636, Page 409. Lying S. E. by S. on the Old Plantation Cr., Westerly on land of William Blower, Easterly on land of Francis Stockeley. Due for the trans. of Jasper Molton.

Same to WILLIAM MELLING, 100 acs. in Accomack Co., Dec. 23, 1636, Page 409. On the S. side of Kings Cr., Adj. Westerly on William Bilby's land. 21 yr. lease.

Sir John Harvey, Knight, Governor &c. to CAPT. THOMAS WILLOUGHBY, 100 acs. at Musketo Point, E. upon the second Eastern branch of Elizabeth River, W. upon Warwicksquicke, S. upon the Southern branch & N. upon James River. Feb. 13, 1636, Page 410. Due for the trans. of: Thomas Price and William Kelridge.

Same to Same. 200 acs. in the same vicinity. Feb. 13, 1636, Page 411. Due for the trans. of: Phillipp Stephens, Jon. Beadle, Ann Dawson.

This patent renewed April 1, 1644 in the name of John Watkins.

Same to GEORGE MENIFYE, Merchant, 1200 acs. in James City Co., Feb. 23, 1636. Page 412. On W. side of Archers Houe Cr. Due for trans. of: 24 persons whose name are given in Voil. 1, p. 20.

Same to ELIZABETH BALLHASH, Widow, 450 acs. at Curles in Henrico Co., Feb. 23, 1636, Page 412. Upon Four Miles Cr., N. & W. upon the River adj. land late in the possession of Nicholas Ballington. Due by order of court dated Dec. 8, 1636, James City.

Same to RICHARD COCKE, 3,000 acs., March 6, 1636, Page 413. Easterly upon land now in the tenure of Robert Hallum, Westerly upon land of Thomas Harris & Southerly upon the main river. Due for the trans. of: Morice Rose, Tho. Pearson, Sym. Morley, Eliz. Gorgaine, Valent. Fletcher, Wm. Rogers, Tho. Love, Jon. Morlin, Dan. Evans, Ann Barfoote, Rich. Hill, Anth. Wallin, Eras. Harrison, Jon. Hearne, Joane Ely, Jon. Andrews, Wm. White, Jon. Jones, Humphrey Burcher, Henry Powndle, Jon. Williams, Wm. Harris, Jon. Chapman, Nich. Oliver, Jon. Cooke, Tho. Parcost, Margaret Powell, Mary Huffe, Wm. Hastings, Isaac Horton, Georg Harrison, John Smith, James Tompson, John Hewett, Robertt Cheyny, John Shore, Kath. Shore, James Shore, Richard Cooke, Antho. Wyon, Thomas Turner, John Northerne, Robert Lewis, John Johnson, John Browne, John Wattin, John Beadell, Robert Browne, John West, Wm. Hinton, Phillip Foster.

Same to CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD, 350 acs., March 8, 1636, Page 414. North upon Appomattock River, E. upon Mr. William Farrar & W. upon the winding river. Due for the per. adv. of himself, his late wife Margaret Woodward, his now wife Dorothy & for the trans. of 4 persons. (Names not given.)

Same to CAPT. JOHN HOBSON, a tract of land in Isle of Wight County, bounded from Pagan Point Cr. hereafter to be called Hamstead Point, unto Warwickquike River hereafter to be called New Towne Haven, and lying upon the S. side of James River. Due as a share of his adventure in the time of the Treasurer and Company dated May 2, 1621. Patent dated March 16, 1630, Page 414.

Note: Patent in the name of Patrick Kennedye for 600 acres in New Norfolk County was renewed in the name of JONATHAN LONGWORTH, Chirurgeon, and 600 acres added. Page 415.

Sir John Harvey to ROBERT PAGE, 500 acres in Elizabeth River Co., April 13, 1636, Page 416. Being 5 mi. distant from the mouth of the Western branch of Eliz. River. Due for the trans. of 10 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to EDMOND SCARBOROUGH, 200 acres in Accomack Co., May 18, 1637, Page 416. On the W. side of Magaty Bay. (Same as item mentioned previously in this volume.)

Same to EDWARD MAJOR, 450 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 18, 1637, Page 416. N. E. upon Nansamund River, adj. land of Daniel Gookin. Due for the trans. of himself & Tho. Terrell, William Beates, William Young, Arthur Purnell, John Ripple, Richard Grigson, Jone Grigson, John Griffitt.

Same to THOMAS MEERES, 300 acs. in the Upper County of New Norfolk, May 17, 1637, Page 417. 3 mi. up in Eliz. River, adj. land of Wm. Ranshaw. Due for the trans. of 6 persons, whose names are not given.

Same to FRANCIS HOUFGH, 800 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 17, 1637, Page 418. Beginning at the first cr. of Nansamond River on the S. side & extending towards the mouth off sd. river. Due for the trans. of 15 persons, whose names are not given.

Same to Same. 100 acs. in same county, on the S. side of Nansamond River, between land of Joseph Sammon & John Gary. Due by deed of sale from Humphrey Scone. May 17, 1637, Page 418.

Same to Same. 200 acs. in same county, lying between the land of Mr. Richard Bennett & his own land. May 17, 1637, Page 418. Due by deed of sale from Humphrey Scone.

Same to Same. 400 acs. in same county. May 17, 1637, Page 419. Due by deed of sale from Joseph Johnson.

Joseph Johnson, of London, Merchant, unto FRANCIS HOUFGH, for valuable consideration, "all such quantities and parcells of land as are due mee in Virginia as by order of Court doth appeare in pte (part) for my former Adventure from 1618 untill this present yeare 1634 whereof is land wanting for 4 persons transported this yeare in Capt. Tobias Felgates his shipp the Defense as shall appeare" etc. Dated Jan. 25, 1634. Witness: Tho. Dewe. Page 419.

Same to BENJAMIN HARRISON, 600 acs. in James City Co., May 18, 1637, Page 420. On the S. side of the river about 1½ mi. up the upper Chippoakes Cr. upon the E. side thereof near land of Jeremiah Clements upon the E. side of Sandy Point. Due by order of court dated June 3, 1635 & for trans. off: Robrt Sorrell, Thomas Essington, Richard James, Richard Court, Hen. Bagly, Humphrey Campion, Mathew Hauton, John Resburye, David Vaughan, Mathew Rayson, Christopher Hargrave.

Same to JOHN WILKINS, 1300 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 18, 1637, Page 420. On E. side of Nansamond River, adj. Mr. White &



James Knott's land. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: 25 persons. (Same as in abstract in P. B. 1, p. 378).

Same to THOMAS ADDISON, 150 acs. Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 20, 1637, Page 421. In Nansamond River, adj. land of Daniel Gookin. Due for the trans. of: Georg Borer, Gregory Pagram & Jon. Powell.

Same to THOMAS HAMPTON, 700 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, 19th May, 1637, Page 422. E. upon Nansamond River, S. upon two small Indian fields near Powell's Cr. Due for the trans. of: Georg Sheare, William Read, Richard Harris, Eliza Harris, Thomas Thomas, Eliza Thomas, Eliza White, Robt. Nuttall, John White, Edward White, Jarvis Smith, William Ward, Randall Browne, Ann Davenport.

Same to Same. (Mentioned as Clerke) 300 acs. in the same county, adj. his own land. May 19, 1637, Page 422. Due for trans. of: John Bagworth, Edward Dudley, John Bass, Thomas Hampton, Jon. Browne, Richard Eggleston.

Same to THOMAS HOLT, 500 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, 22nd May, 1637, Page 423. On the N. side off the Eastern branch of Eliz. River, upon a cr. adj. land of Thos. Ranshaw. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Thomas Marsh, James Arundell, Yeoman Gibson, John Drake, Wm. Smith, Samll. Taylor, George Taylor, Nathaniell Cordey.

Same to HENRY WOODHOWSE, Gent. 500 acs. in the Lower Co. of New Norfolk, May 22, 1637, Page 424. Within the mouth of the second bay preceding from the Long Cr. of the eastern side of Chisopeiacke River, N. & S. along the bay. For the per. adv. of himself, wife Mary, daughter Elizabeth, & trans. of: Henry Brightman, Laur. Wilson, Jacob Bradchater Jon. Symons, Tho. Symons.

Same to THOMAS DAVIS, 300 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 22, 1637, Page 424. Upon the S. side

of the eastern branch of Eliz. Riv. opposite Thomas Sawyer, 5 or 6 mi. up the river Easterly to the head thereof. Due for the trans. of: Joane Jobb, Ann Griffin, Geo. Tabott, Susanna Bony, Robert Pearse, Wm. Pett.

Same to THOMAS CODD, 300 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 22, 1637, Page 425. Adj. Thomas Holt, lying Eastern branch of Eliz. Riv. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of 5 persons. Georg Hockins is the only name mentioned.

Same to THOMAS SAWYER, 300 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 22, 1637, Page 425. Adj. Thomas Codd. Due for the trans. of his wife, Frances Sawyer & 5 persons: Thos. Kirke, John Sykes, Richard Glyyard, Christo. Hamon, Wm. Packford.

Same to THOMAS BRICE, 200 acs. May 22, 1637, Page 425. 100 acs. situate upon the back creek of the New Poquoson, Easterly towards the Bay & Northerly upon Samuel Bennett's first devident, and the other 100 acs. being upon the New Poquoson River. Due by order of court dated Aug. 28, 1633, being part of 500 acs. by the said order granted in right and by gift from Sir John Danvers, Knight.

Same to WILLIAM MORGAN, alias Brookes, 100 acs. in Eliz. City Co., May 22, 1637, Page 426. Upon the narrow of the back river, N. upon a creek which parts same from land of John Bowles & S. upon land of Robert Goodman. Due for the trans. of: Jon. Constantine & John Pugsley.

Same to WILLIAM PARRY, 350 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 22, 1637, Page 426. At the entering of the narrow of the Easternmost branch of Nansamond River. Due for the trans. of his wife Ann, & 6 persons: Eliza. Greenwoods, Rich. Ridges, Hugh Jones, James Merfee, Wm. Joanes, Joseph Crosia.

Same to WILLIAM PRIOR, Gent., 200 acs. in Charles River Co., May 23, 1637, Page 427. Adj. his own land &



Lewis Creek. Due for the trans. of: William Peirce, Wm. Norton, Ann Powell, Ann Cooke.

Same to RICHARD BELL & CHRISTOPHER LAWSON, 500 acs. in James City Co., May 23, 1637, Page 428. Beg. at a little Indian Feild over against land of John Dansey. Due as followeth: 200 acs. purchased by sd. Bell of Alexander Stonner & 50 acs. of Thomas Taylor, due sd. Taylor for his per. adv.; & 250 acs. due sd. Lawson for the trans. of: Thomas Taylor, Willi. Reynolds, Willi. Coyte, Roger Andrewes, Ann Drawater.

Same to THEODORE MOYSES, 2,000 acs. in James City Co., May 23, 1637. Page 428. Upon Tanks Pasby Hayes Creeke( running 2 mi. N. W. into the woods butting on Chichahominy River, Eastward upon land of John Mendham. Due for the trans. of: Jon. Norton, Francis Latner, Wm. Foster, Edward Tenches, Alice Fuller, Jon. Eles, Jon. Ferepoint, Tho. Wakefeild, Arthur Patient, Jon. Winchester, Edward Branton, Rich. Thornton, Joanna Michell, Richard Cock, William Drummond, Francis Edsonne, Fr. Turner, Robert Roles, Euge. Boles, Robt. Gaunt, Wm. Hawkins, Hen. Bradshaw, Rich. Weston, Lewis Abshere, Ann Belsome, Jon. Cooke, Robt. Asten, Adrey Garrett, Katherine Hackwell, Edward Bruton, Thomas Monday, Rich. Edwards, William Pinnock, Jon. Hucock, Wm. Baker, Willi. Griffin, Wm. Smith, Thomas Cragg, Edward Simpkins.

Same to THOMAS SYMMONS, 100 acs. in Charles River Co., upon a creek adj. Humphrey Loyd and near land of Thomas Raye. Due sd. Symons for the trans. of his wife Alice Robins, and Richard Key. May 23, 1637, Page 429.

Same to JOHN BURNETT, of Edenborough, Merchant, 150 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, adj. Mossey Point belonging to John Gookin, May 23, 1637, Page 429. Due for purchase from John Gookin, and due sd. Gookin for the trans. of: Edward Morgan, John London, William Pensint.

Same to ROGER SYMMONS, 50 acs. in Charles River Co., May 23, 1637. Page 429. Butting upon the Oxford plantation & bounded on the S. side with the old Poquoson. Due for his per. adv.

Same to THOMAS PAULE, 350 acs. in James City Co., May 25, 1637, Page 430; Upon a swamp in chichahominy River, W. upon Pagan Creek. Due as followeth: 100 acs. for the per. adv. of his late father Francis Paule as being an ancient planter; 50 acs. for his mother Mathew Paule, 50 acs. for his sister Frances Paule & 50 acs. for his own per. adv. and for the trans. of: Tho. Grindon & Andrew Hoer.

Same to JOHN DANSEY, 100 acs. in James City Co. upon Tanks Pasbye hayes Creek, May 25, 1637, Page 431. Due for the trans. of 2 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to WILLIAM WILKINSON, 700 acs. in the Lower Co. of New Norfolk, May 25, 1637, Page 431. Within Lyn haven commonly called Chesopeian River, W. upon Capt. Adam Thorogood. 200 acs. due by assignment from Robert Newberke, Oct. 3, 1635, which land was due sd. Newberke for his own per. adv. & trans. of 3 persons. 500 acs. due for the per. adv. of himself & wife Naomy Wilkinson & trans. of: Edward Pearse, Hugh Jones, Martha Deacon, Thomas Craftin, Daniell Baker, John Boodes, John Johnson, Robert Newberke, Robert Laughton, John Goodwin, Thomas Preston.

Same to WILLIAM DENHAM, 300 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., May 25, 1637. Page 432. About 3 mi. up New Towne Haven River, N. W. from land of Thomas Jordan, & opposite land of Thomas Butler, Clerke. Due for the trans. of 6 persons, whose names are not given.

Same to RICHARD MILTON, 75 acs. in Charles City Co., May 26, 1637. Page 432. Being at Westover, S. upon the main river, E. upon John Clay, West upon William Thomason & N. upon Herring Cr., which land is half of a plantation formerly belonging to John

Davis & John Clay which they sold to Thomas Stegg, Merchant. Due by deed of sale from sd. Stegg.

Same to WILLIAM HATCHER, 850 acs. at Appamattock River, part upon Swift Creek, July 10, 1637, Page 433. Due as followeth: 450 acs. by assignment from William Clarke & 400 acs. for his per. adv. and trans. of: Benjamin Gregory, Tho. Browne, Charles Howell, Eliza. Willis, & 3 persons mentioned in a former patent.

Same to WILLIAM COTTON, Clerke, 350 acs. July 10, 1637. P. 434. Called the old man's neck & lying between two main branches of Hungers Cr., & Northerly upon land of Capt. William Stone. Due for the per. adv. of himself & his wife, Ann Graves, & for the trans. of: Elianor Hill, Richard Hill, Edward Esson, & 2 Negroes.

Same to JOHN BAKER, 200 acs. in Henrico Co., July 12, 1637, Page 434. Near Varinas, adj. Easterly upon land of Seath Ward, Southerly upon his own & land of William Dance, Westerly towards Capt. Davis. Due for the trans. of: John Clarke, Morgan Watkins, John Mills, Elizabeth Wright.

Same to HANNAH BOYES, 300 acs. in Henrico Co., July 13, 1637, Page 435. Confirmation of former patent.

Same to THOMAS SHIPPEY, 300 acs. in Henrico Co., July 11, 1637, Page 436. Confirmation of former patent.

Same to RICHARD GREETE, 300 acs. July 11, 1637, Page 437. Confirmation. (See Vol. 1, p. 13.)

Same to Capt. THOMAS HARRIS, July 12, 1637, Page 438. Confirmation. "Due unto the sd. Capt. Thomas Harris as followeth: 400 acs. being granted to Edward Gurganey by order of Court bearing date the first of October A. D. 1617 from the late Treasurer and Company and bequeathed by Ann Gurganey widdowe and relict of the said Edward Gurganey to the said Thomas Harris as by her last Will bearing date the 11th of February A. D. 1619 appeareth."

Same to FRANCIS POYTHERS, 400 acs. in Charles City Co., July 13, 1637, Page 439. Adj. his own land & E. upon Capt. Woodliffe. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Richard Wells, Jone Lucas, Tho. Tompson, Rich. Farmer, Bryan Reycock, Francis Hewes, Richard Whiting.

Same to THOMAS CAUSEY, 500 acs. in Charles City Co., July 14, 1637. Page 440. On the S. side at the mouth of Appamattuck River, part thereof adj. Capt. Francis Eppes. Due for the trans. of: Willi. Maurice, Jon. Chambers, Daniel Feild, Robert Boddicutt, Jon. Craft, Robt. King, Jon. Barker, Jon. Bridges, Jon. Hodges, Lawrance Farburne.

Same to RICHARD WARD, 100 acs. in Henrico Co., July 14, 1637. Page 440. At Varina, S. W. towards 2 Mi. Cr., Southerly upon the land of John Baker, Due for his per. adv., & 50 acs. by purchase from Bartholomew Farthing, who trans. Sarah Breman into the Colony.

Same to CAPT. HENRY BROWNE, 2250 acs. in James City Co., July 14, 1637. Page 441. On the S. side of James River. 2,000 acs. granted by order of court Dated Dec. 12, 1634, & 50 acs. by purchase from Capt. William Perrye & Capt. Thomas Osborne, Overseers of the Will of John Smith, in which he ordained the sale of sd. land. The following names appear under this patent: Laurc. Bristoe, Wm. Packett, Tho. Hull, Samll. Flood, Rich. Edwards, Robt. Jones, Saml. Burfoote, John Ratsham, Samll. Swan, Will. Billbrough, Rich. Penill, Stephen Browne, Ralph Wood, Alice Mills, David Warner, trans. by Capt. Browne. Tho. Hinton, Mrs. Ann Browne, Andrew Noyce, John Morecock, Georg Jordan, Amey Humphrey, William Berry, Hontford Stubbs, these being in right of his wife; Edward Lownes, Rich. Christmas, Wm. Bow, Rich. Makester, Henry Hart, Wm. Westwood.

Same to LIEUT. RICHARD POPELEY, 700 acs., In the Lower Co. of New Norfolk, July 14, 1637, Page 442.

Upon the Chesepeian shore in the territory of Lyn haven, N. upon William Layton. Due sd. Popeley "in right of marriage with Elizabeth Stethell, the relict of Henry Stethell which was also due to him the sd. Stethell by and for the trans. at his own costs and charges" of: Elias Light, Rich. Light, William Layton, Geo. Lentall, Willi. Basnett, Jason Right, John Eves, Sarah Palmer, John Duncombe, Rowland Buckly, Tho. Heath, Ralph Simpkins, Hanna Waddington, Eliza. Alcutt.

Same to WILLIAM MILLS, 350 acs. in Jame sCity Co., July 19, 1637, Page 443. On the S. side of James River, N. upon Smith's fort, W. & by N. upon the main creek. Due for the trans. of: Wm. Burges, Wm. Godfry, Wm. Holliday, John Garrett, Robert Bateman, John Grange, Nicholas Abdey.

Same to HENRY POOLE, 150 acs. in the Lower Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 9, 1637, Page 444. In Lyn haven, N. upon land of Henry Southerne now in possession Lt. Richard Popeley. Due for his per. adv. & for the trans. of: Joseph Smith, James Cooke.

Same to WILLIAM PRIOR, 600 acs. in Charles River Co., Aug. 9, 1637, Page 445. Along Sandy Point to the Northward of Queens Cr., about 4 mi. from sd. cr. Due for the trans. of: Robert Fossett, Stephen Benn, Grace Amison, Abraham Keene, Walter Downes, Jon. Burch, Baraby Barnes, Anthony Grimston, Tho. Wilkinson, William Peirce, Cornelius Swillivan, Thomas Attera.

Page 445: Confirmation of former patent to John Chew.

Same to CAPT. FRANCIS HOOKE, 100 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Aug. 9, 1637, Page 445. Upon the Strawberry bancks, N. W. upon a cr. next to the Fort feild, S. upon the main River, E. upon Thomas Aldis, & N. E. upon John Neale. The sd. land being in the tenure of Robert Partin & Gresham Covell. Being due by assignment from Capt. Thomas Purifye.

Bill of Sale from Capt. Purifye to CAPT. FRANCIS HOOKE for the above tract. Consideration: 3,000 Lbs of tobacco in January next or three score and ten pounds Sterling in March next at the choice of sd. Purifye, the performance whereof the sd. parties bind themselves in the sum of one hundred pounds Sterling. May 16, 1637. Witnesses: Robert Evelin, John Redman.

Sir John Harvey to CAPT. FRANCIS HOOKE, 50 acs. in Elizabeth City Co., Aug. 10, 1637, Page 446. Due by assignment from Mary Beanstead, widow of Thomas Beanstead.

Same to JOHN CHEW, 500 acs. in Charles River Co., Aug. 6, 1637, Page 447. Confirmation.

Same to WILLIAM PRIOR, Gent., 300 acs. in Charles River Co., Aug. 11, 1637, Page 447. S. upon deident of Richard Townesend. Due for the adv. of himself and 5 persons the first year to the sd. Charles River. Mrs. Margaret Prior, his wife, Tho. Dilloe, Jeffery Merchant, Georg Leigh, Rice Davis.

Same to HENRY HART, 250 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 15, 1637, Page 450. At the head of the great creek. Due for the trans. of his wife, Elizabeth Hart, Martin Ward, Phillip Cleaver, Jone Walker, William Patrick.

Same to JOHN HUCKS, 200 acs. in James City, on the S. side of James River, August 15, 1637, Page 450. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Jon. Rawlings, Jon. Hodson, Jane Moore.

Same to WILLIAM CARTER, 200 acs. in James City, August 15, 1637, Page 451. S. upon his own land, E. towards Chippoakes Cr. Due for the trans. of 4 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Same to ROBERT CRADDOCK & JOHN DAVIS, 600 acs. in Henrico Co., Aug. 15, 1637, Page 451. N. upon the great swamp, S. towards land of Alice Edloe, E. into the woods called by the name of the Longfeild. 300 acs. by assignment from William Cooke &



Richard Carpenter & 300 acs. for trans. of 6 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

Assignment from John Baugh, of Varina, Planter, to William Cooke & Richard Carpenter, land patented June 13, 1636. Witness: Benj. Carrill

Assignment from Cooke & Carpenter unto John Davis & Robert Craddock, July 29, 1637. Page 452.

Same to CAPT. JOHN SIBSEY, 1500 acs. Lower New Norfolk Co., Aug. 17, 1637, Page 453. Confirmation.

Same to Same. 1500 acs. adj. Francis Towers, near Crany Point Island. Aug. 17, 1637, Page 453. Confirmation.

Same to JUSTINIAN COOPER, 1050 acs., Aug. 16, 1637, Page 454. Confirmation.

Same to ELIZABETH PARKER, 950 acs. in Henrico Co., Aug. 17, 1637, Page 454. E. upon 4 mi. Cr., W. upon Seath Ward. Due in right of her late husband Serjant William Sharpe & Thomas Parker, who trans. the following: Rich. Vase, John Thomas, Lewis Jones, Leonard Loughton, William Cooke, Peter Hudsey, Edward Jones, Jon. Ward, William Woolley, Thomas Blancks, Jacob Dewitt, John Haman, Andrew Pratt, Christ. Stevenson, Christ. Beare, Jon. Shaddock, Francis Stone.

Same to CHRISTOPHER STOAKES, 300 acs. in Charles River Co., Aug. 16,

1637, Page 455. At the New Poquoson, near land of John Watson. Due for the trans. of: William Freeman, Samuell Waltham, Richard Shatbold, Henry Hickman, William Watty, Henry Powell.

Same to PERCIVALL CAMPION, 500 acs. Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 18, 1637, Page 456. Adj. land of Mathew Atkinson. Due for the per. adv. of himself, wife Mary, & for the trans. of: John Pemy, Robert Caully, Nich. Gower, John Saye, John Laurwell, Jon. Price, Archela Stephens, James Middleton.

Same to ROBERT BENNETT, 700 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 18, 1637, Page 458. Near the mouth of Nansamond River, adj. Robert Newman. Due for the trans. of: James Leonard, Peter Rice, Elizabeth Gilbert, Georg Rowles, Robert Raby, Richard Haies, Phillip Pharin, Geo. Rotherum, John Ford, Jon. Lee, Ann Bussey, Richard Smith, Edward May, Elizabeth Russey.

Same to GEORG WHITE, Clerke, 150 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 19, 1637, Page 458. Adj. his own land, John Wilkins, & Francis Hough. Due for the trans. of his wife, Blanch White, Peter White, Zachariah Taylor.

Same to RICHARD BENNETT, 350 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 19, 1637, Page 460. Confirmation of former patent.

NOTE: This completes Vol. 1, No. I.



## NORTHERN NECK BOOK NO. 1.

BY PHILLIP LUDWELL,  
*Agent for Lord Fairfax.*

- Page 110.* MR. THOMAS MOUNTJOY, of Westmoreland County, a tract of land in said county (acreage not given). Adjoining Andrew Monroe, land of Andrew Swillivant, (deceased) and upon Monroe's Creek. Surveyed by Alexr. Spence. Sept. 10, 1691.
- Page 112.* Same. 94 acres, 1 rood, 29 perches in said county, adjoining another tract of sd. Mountjoy on Monroe's Creek. Sept. 11, 1691.
- Page 113.* Surveyor's certificate for above tract of 94 acres. In Washington Parish.
- Page 114.* MR. JOSEPH SUMNER, of Stafford County, 1800 acs. in sd. county, Sept. 14, 1691. Formerly granted by Richard Bennett, Governor, to Wm. Whitbey of Warwick County, July 13, 1653, who by his last will & testament, dated 7th & 8th of January, 1654, bequeathed sd. land to his son Thomas. Said Thos. dying without heirs the sd. land escheated. Butting Easterly upon Potomac River on the mouth of Pasbetansey Cr. Sept. 14, 1691.
- Page 115.* Richard Bennett to WM. WITTBY, 1800 acs. in Northumberland Co. (Above tract) Due unto sd. Whitby by virtue of an agreement made with the Lady Elizabeth Lunsford in the presents of Sir Wm. Berkeley & Col. Ludlow, & for trans. of 36 persons. (Names not given) July 13, 1653.
- Page 116.* Petition of JOSEPH SUMNER for sd. land. Granted July 25, 1680, paying composition and all arrears of quittrents when demanded. Signed: Nicho. Spence.
- Page 116.* Verdict of Jury in connection with sd. petition. "An inquisition had & taken at the house of Mr. James Ashton in the county aforesaid, etc." Proved that Thos. Whitby had no heirs in this country. Jurors: Joseph Hayward, Tho. Odonell, Burr Harrison Robt. Richards, Robt. Allexander, Wm. Key, Edward Humston, Jonah Randall, Anth. Buckner, Wm. Bankes, Samll. Hayward, Robt. Hewitt.
- Page 117.* MR. DENNIS MACARTE, of Rappahannock Co., 250 acres in Northumberland Co., bounded by a branch of Wiccocoamaco Riv., dividing this from land of James Pope. Sept. 15, 1691. Formerly granted to Robt. Kinge, Feb. 4, 1662 & by him deserted; granted to JOHN ALLAWAY, Oct. 27, 1687, who sold to sd. Macarte for 4,000 lbs. of tobacco.
- Page 119.* At a court held at James City Oct. 27, 1687. Present: Mr. Auditor Bacon, President & Councill. Order granted sd. Allaway to take up sd. 250 acres. W. Edwards, Clk. Generall Court.
- Page 119.* Conveyance of said land by Allaway to sd. Macarte, acknowledged in Rappahannock Court July 2, 1690, recorded on the 25th July, Teste: Wm. Colston, Clk. Witnesses: Thomas Parker & George Taylor. Record states this land was in dispute in James City Co. Generall Court by Edward Sanders and sd. Macarte.
- Page 119.* JOHN KYRBY, of Lancaster Co., 200 acres in sd. county, Dec. 11, 1691. Part of a patent of 500 acres formerly granted to Thomas Powell, Oct. 24, 1650. On the N. side of Rappa. river. Bequeathed by Rawley Powell to sd. Kyrby by his will, "recorded in this office." (Lancaster.)

- Page 121.* "In the Name of God Amen Feby. 6, 1686, I RAWLEIGH POWELL of the County of Lancaster planter, being in perfect memory but weake of body doe make this my last Will & Testoment. Imprimus—I give & bequeathe unto my father in law John Kyrby all the land belonging to me which lyeth on the upper side of the Bridges. 2nd I give unto my sister Ann Dacres all the neck of land on this side of the Bridges. 3rd, I give & Bequeathe to my brother Thomas Kyrby my young horse, Bridle, sadle, my gun, two cows & two calves. 4th, I give & bequeath to Nathaniel Norton my owne rideing horse. 5th, I make & ordeyne my father in law John Kryby my whole & sole Exor. 6th, I give to Ann Mason my Goddaughter two cowes & two calves. Witnesses: Nathaniel Browne, John Dareing, Stephen Tomlyn, John Hawkins.
- Page 121.* CAPT. DAVID FOX & MR. WM. ROGERS, of Lancaster Co., 367 acs. in sd. county, Dec. 17, 1691. Between sd. Rogers' & John Carpenter's land, near John Mott, Thos. Chattwins' Bridges & Tract formerly taken up by Thos. Cheatwood (July 9, 1663).
- Page 123.* Certificate of Geo. Heale, Surveyor, Mar. 23, 1686 re the above tract.
- Page 124.* Petition of Wm. Rogers for sd. land, James City April 26, 1687.
- Page 124.* Letter of Will. Rogers to Mr. Whitehead, advising survey should have been in the name of David Fox as well as in his own. Nov. 15, 1691.
- Page 124.* Certificate of Geo. Cooper, Surveyor, dated March. 14, 1688 for 176 acs. in Northumberland Co. in the name of John Champion, on S. side Great Wiccocomaco River, near Thomas Williams, Mr. Dameron's Creek. Formerly granted to Thos. Byram, Oct. 11, 1656.  
At a Generall Court held at James Citty 22nd day of Sept. 1680, Present: Sir Henry Chickley, Col. Nath. Bacon, Col. Wm. Cole, Col. John Custis, Col. Fra. Leigh, Col. Jno. Page, Order for above patent. Teste: Henry Hartwell, Clk.
- Page 125.* Sd. Campion presents grant by order of Genrll. Court. Teste: Rowland Davis, Clk. of the Land Office for the Northern Tract.  
Certificate of Edwin Conway, Surveyor, for 528 acs. in Rappa. & Lancaster Counties in the name of THO. LEWIS & EDWARD LEWIS, Feby. 18, 1690. On branch of Yoacomaco River, near Thos. Robison & John Headley.  
Certificate of sd. Conway for two parcels of land in Rappa. Co. on W. side of the N. branch of Totoskey Cr. near Wm. Clayton, Lewis Richards & Geo. Bryer. 414 Acres.  
THOMAS WILLIAMS, of Northumberland Co., 500 acs. in sd. co. Jan. 6, 1691. Adj. Geo. Fletcher, Dennisses Cr. which divides this land from Thos. Prichett, near Abraham Byram. Formerly granted to Richard Budd by patents dated 30 Jan. 1650 & Dec. 1, 1653. By will dated Oct. 22, 1659, sd. Butt devised this land to his wife, Elizabeth.
- Page 127.* Statement of Jurors concerning the above tract which escheated to the proprietor upon the death of Eliz. Budd, who died without heirs. Jurors: Henry Hurst, Wm. Barry, Henry Atmore, Thomas Brewer, Jno. Swanson, Jno. Hany, John Bowen, Jno. Ocampian, Wm. Hartland, Samll. Gooch, Tho. Ferne, Samll. Mahane.
- Page 128.* CAPT. SAMUEL TRAVERS of North Farnham Parish in Rappa. Co., 100 acs. in sd. county & parish on Farnham Cr. about half a mile up the cr. Mar. 11, 1691/2. Beg. at Pipemakers Cr. Opposite land of Luke Billington. The said land was formerly sold by Wm. Loyd & Mary, his

wife by deed dated Apr. 29, 1667 to Giles Husey. Sd. Husey by his will bequeathed same to Wm. Travers, father of Samll., & Mr. Giles Cole, Dec. 30, 1668.

*Page 130.* Deed from Wm. Loyd & wife, of Rappa. Co., to Giles Hussey, of the same County, in consideration of 2,000 lbs. of tobacco & caske, conveying above tract. Witnesses: John Brothett & Ellinor Allen. Assignment of Cole to Wm. Travers his interest in the above. Recorded Feb. 15, 1674. Witnesses: Edmond Crash & Amory Buttler. Teste: Robt. Payne, Clk.

*Page 131.* Rappa. Co., Dec. 30, 1668. Will of Giles Hussey. Mentions his brother, Thomas Hussey, of Blanford in Dorsett County (England) also James Cole. Witnesses: Alexr. Fleming, John Weire, Humphrey Booth, James Rae & Geo. Taylor. Certificate from Nicholas Spencer authorizing grant of above tract to Samuel Travers. Aug. 27, 1686.

*Page 132.* CAPT. LAWRENCE WASHINGTON of Westmoreland Co., 550 acs. in said county, March 15, 1691/2. Formerly patented by John Alexander, Sr., Mar. 23, 1664, & by him deserted. Lying upon the S. side of Attopin Cr., E. upon tract formerly in possession of John Vauhan, W. upon tract surveyed by George Weedon, Daniel White & Michael Phillips.

*Page 133.* Wm. Berkeley, Gov. to JOHN ALEXANDER the above tract. For trans. of 11 persons (Names not given) Teste: R. Beverly. Order of Generall Court in the name of Law. Washington to patent the sd. 550 acres. Wm. Edwards, Clk. Gen. Ct.

*Page 134.* JOHN GRYMES of Gloucester Co., Ware Parish, 100 acres in Rappa. & Lancaster Cos. in N. Farnham Parish on N. side of Rappa. River. Mar. 18, 1691/2. Being S. W. upon Fleets Cr. on the N. side of Rappa. Towne. Granted to Charles Grymes father of sd. John Dec. 26, 1653.

*Page 135.* JOHN GRYMES, same as above. 1,000 acs. in Rappa. Co., Opposite Col. Henry Fleete, S. W. upon Mannakin Cr. This land formerly patented by John Stephens, 13 Mar. 1657, and by the will of sd. Stephens bequeathed unto John Fulcher & Alexr. Dudley & their heirs forever, will dated Mar. 1, 1661. Said Fulcher, having survived said Dudley, bequeathd unto sd. Grymes the sd. 1,000 acres.

*Page 137.* JOHN STEPHENS' Patent for the above 1,000 acs. Teste: Edw. Harrison, Clk. Ct.  
John Stephens' will. Conveys 1,000 acs. in Rappa. Cr. "on the same side the Indians liveth" to John Fulcher son in law to Mr. Richard Webley and 500 unto Alexr. Dudley, son of Richard Dudley; 500 acs. to sd. Webley as well as one-half moiety of his hogs in Rappa. Cr. "they being of the same marke of John Wrackams which is upon record, only a nick on the right eare" "This will was proved (by comparing the witnesses hands they being dead) in open court this 6th day of Febr'y. 1677." Teste: Edmo. Craske, Clk.

*Page 138.* Fulcher's assignment to Grymes, Mar. 6, 1684/. Witnesses Bryan Hodgson & David Pursell.

*Page 138.* MRS. ELIZABETH LORD, 164 acs., March 19, 1691/ at the head of Pope's Cr. Westmoreland Co., near John Butler's house. Formerly surveyed for Capt. John Lord, Nov. 8, 1683, by Robt. Chamberlaine.

- Page 140.* Surveyor's certificate re the above.  
BENJAMIN HINSLEY, of Rappa. Co., 49 acs. on N. side of Rappa. Riv. in sd. county, Mar. 20, 1691/2. Beg. where Col. Potter's & Mr. Doughty's lines intersect, near James Phillips & Capt. Wm. Moseley.
- Page 142.* Surveyor's certificate re above.  
JOHN WRIGHT, of Westmoreland Co., 107 acs. in Washington Parish, sd. co. 21 March, 1691/2. Upon Machotick Dam & land of Robt. Housen, decd., John Withers formerly belonging to Joseph Headnutt, decd., who died without heirs.
- Page 144.* Certificate of Alexr. Spence, Surveyor, re above, in which the names of adj. owners are given as Robt. Houseing & Jos. Hadnutt.  
RICE WILLIAMS, of Westmoreland Co., Washington Parish, 107 acs. in sd. county & parish. Mar. 21, 1691/2. Adjoining Jno. Wright, Robt. Housen, Decd. & Henry Ashwell; formerly in possession of Jos. Hadnutt & one Sympson, joint tenants both dec'd. without heirs.
- Page 146.* Certificate of survey re above.  
Letter dated 28 July, 1691 at Chotanke from Jno. Withers to Mr. Whitehead in which he refers to sd. Williams as "a honest poore man."  
MARTIN FISHER, 726 acs. in Westmoreland Co., 21, 1691/2. Adj. Robt. Vaulx, Jno. Butler, Maj. Ware's path, to line of Mr. Payne called Ireland.
- Page 148.* Oct. 27, 1673, surveyed from Capt. Jno. Lord by order of Thos. Kirton. Wm. Horton, Survr.  
Deed from John Lord, the elder, of Westmoreland Co. to Martin Fisher, of Rappa. Co. 7,500 Lbs. of tobacco & caske Nov. 6, 1685. Witnesses: Francis Stone & Thos. Glayd.  
Relinquishment of dower in the above by Elizabeth Lord. Witnesses: Wm. Horton & David Whitliffe.
- Page 149.* JOHN WAUGH, "Minister of God's Word," 6350 acs. in Stafford Co. on Potomac Run, Mar. 22, 1691/2.
- Page 150.* Certificate of Theodorick Bland, Survr. re above.  
CAPT. MARTIN SCARLETT, 320 acs. in Stafford Co. March 22, 1691/2, on W. side of N. branch of Morumscoe Cr.



## INDEX

## A

- Abbott, Christo. . . . . 69  
     Jon. . . . . 71  
     Symon . . . . . 74  
 Abdey, Nich. . . . . 85  
 Abshere, Lewis . . . . . 83  
 Ackerman, Robt. . . . . 71  
 Addison, Thos. . . . . 82  
 Agar, Edw. . . . . 73  
 Alcott, Alice. . . . . 79  
 Alcutt, Eliza. . . . . 79-85  
 Aldis, Thos. . . . . 85  
 Allen, Edwd. . . . . 69  
     Mary . . . . . 75  
     Oliver . . . . . 74  
     Thos. . . . . 77  
 Amison, Grace . . . . . 85  
 Andrewes, Roger. . . . . 83  
     Susan . . . . . 76  
 Andrewes, Jon. . . . . 80  
     Wm. . . . . 68  
 Antherson, Wm. . . . . 75  
 Archer, Geo. . . . . 77  
 Armetrading, Hen. . . . . 69  
 Arnall, Robt. . . . . 70  
 Arnwood, Roger . . . . . 71  
 Arundell, James . . . . . 82  
     John . . . . . 67  
     Peter . . . . . 67  
 Ashly, Thos. . . . . 69  
 Ashton, Walter. . . . . 71  
 Asten, Robt. . . . . 83  
 Atkins, Richard . . . . . 67  
 Atkinson, Mathew . . . . . 86  
     Richard . . . . . 67  
 Attera, Thos. . . . . 85  
 Atwell, Thos. . . . . 80  
 Atwell, Israell. . . . . 72  
 Atwell, Nicholas. . . . . 70  
 Ascome, John. . . . . 76  
 Averie, Jacob. . . . . 67
- B
- Bagly, Hen. . . . . 81  
 Bagnall, Roger . . . . . 72  
 Bagnoll, Henry . . . . . 70-76  
 Bagworth, John . . . . . 82  
 Bainham, John . . . . . 78  
 Bailie, Thos. . . . . 69  
 Baker, Daniel. . . . . 83  
     John . . . . . 74-75-79  
     Richard . . . . . 74  
     Wm. . . . . 83  
 Baldwyn, John. . . . . 74  
 Ball, Richard. . . . . 67  
 Baly, Richard . . . . . 75  
 Ballhash, Eliza. . . . . 80  
 Ballington, Nich. . . . . 80  
 Banister, John . . . . . 69-80  
 Banks, Rich. . . . . 72  
 Bannister, Steph. . . . . 69  
     Wm. . . . . 77  
 Barber, Wm. . . . . 68  
 Barfoote, Ann. . . . . 80  
 Barker, Jon. . . . . 84  
     Wm. . . . . 72  
 Barnes, Barbery . . . . . 85  
 Barnett, Nich. . . . . 71  
     Steph. . . . . 77  
 Bass, John. . . . . 82  
 Basnett, Wm. . . . . 79  
     Willi. . . . . 85  
 Bateman, Robt. . . . . 85  
 Baugh, John . . . . . 86  
 Baxter, Wm. . . . . 74  
 Baylie, Wm. . . . . 69  
 Baywell, Thos. . . . . 71  
 Beadell, John. . . . . 80  
 Beadle, Jon. . . . . 80  
 Beast, Mary . . . . . 77  
     Richard . . . . . 77  
     Thos. . . . . 77  
 Beanstead, Mary . . . . . 79-85  
     Thos. . . . . 79-85  
 Beard, Joane . . . . . 70  
     Wm. . . . . 70  
 Beare, Christo. . . . . 86  
 Beates, Wm. . . . . 81  
 Bell, Rich. . . . . 70-83  
     Wm. . . . . 69  
 Benn, Steph. . . . . 85  
 Belsome, Ann. . . . . 83  
 Bennett, Eliz. . . . . 69  
     Joane . . . . . 74  
     Nich. . . . . 72  
     Rich. . . . . 73-76-77-81  
     Robt. . . . . 68-73-86  
     Saml. . . . . 74-82  
     Thos. . . . . 76  
 Benstead, Mary. . . . . 85  
     Thos. . . . . 85  
 Bentall, Robt. . . . . 80  
 Berriman, Wm. . . . . 70-76  
 Berry, Eliz. . . . . 76  
     James . . . . . 76  
     John . . . . . 77

Berry, Wm.....	84	Brewer, Jeffery.....	72
Bibby, Mary .....	76	Brice, Thos.....	82
Wm.....	76	Bridges, John.....	75-77-84
Bick, Fr.....	75	Thos.....	72
Bilby, Wm.....	80	Brightman, Henry.....	82
Bill, Walter.....	79	Brill, Peter.....	71
Billbrough, Will.....	84	Bristoe, Laur.....	84
Bird, Richard.....	79	Brooke, Thos.....	72
Bird, Wm.....	71	Browne, Antho.....	72
Bishopp, Oliver.....	74	Ann.....	84
Blackstone, Jon.....	69	Henry.....	84
Blackwell, Roger.....	74	Jon.....	80-82
Blake, Edw.....	73	Nich.....	78
Blanks, Thos.....	86	Randall.....	82
Bland, Edw.....	75	Robt.....	80
Blaney, Edw.....	67	Stephen.....	84
Blewitt, Bennett.....	73	Thos.....	70-84
Eliz.....	73	Browning, Geo.....	71
Bloare, John.....	69	Brownsen, Thos.....	69
Blore, Wm.....	68	Bruffin, John.....	69
Blower, Wm.....	80	Bruton, Edw.....	83
Boates, Eliz.....	79	Jon.....	68
Geo.....	79	Bryant, Michael.....	77
Body, Thos.....	79	Buck, Rich.....	71
Boddicutt, Robt.....	84	Bucher, Wm.....	69
Boles, Euge.....	83	Buckley, Rowland.....	79
Bonall, Jas.....	68	Buckly, Rowland.....	85
John.....	67	Bullock, Joane.....	78
Bony, Susanna.....	82	Bulmer, Benis.....	71
Bonney, Henry.....	77	Burbage, Thos.....	77
Bolton, Jone.....	72	Burch, Jon.....	85
Boodes, John.....	83	Burcher, Humphrey.....	80
Boone, Eliz.....	70	Burditt, Wm.....	68
Borer, Georg.....	82	Burfe, James.....	71
Boulton, Rich.....	67	Burfoote, Saml.....	84
Boulding, Thos.....	68	Burges, John.....	73
Bow, Wm.....	84	Wm.....	85
Bowles, John.....	82	Burkett, Ellins.....	78
Box, Mary.....	75	Burnett, John.....	83
Boxe, John.....	75	Nich.....	75
Boyer, Thos.....	69	Burroughs, Ann.....	73
Boyse, Cheyney.....	74	Christo.....	73
Hannah.....	74-84	Wm.....	73
Luke.....	74	Burrows, Mathew.....	69
Bradbury, John.....	78	Burt, Edw.....	69
Bradchater, Jacob.....	82	Bussey, Ann.....	86
Bradley, Frances.....	79	Busher, Mable.....	73
Henry.....	74-79	Butler, Joane.....	69
Bradshaw, Hen.....	83	Robt.....	72
Brames, Blanch.....	69	Thos.....	83
Branch, Christo.....	77	Wm.....	73
John.....	73	Butlinge, Tho.....	74
Branche, Christo.....	73		
Branton, Edw.....	83		
Brasey, Foulke.....	69		
Braxton, Thos.....	79		
Breman, Sarah.....	84		

## C

Calthropp, Christo.....	76
Campion, Humph.....	81
Mary.....	86

Campion, Percivall.....	86	Cole, John.....	74
Cane, Robert.....	73	Cole, Rich. ....	69
Mandolin.....	72	Robt. ....	72
Careleys, Henry.....	70	Thos. ....	69
Carpenter, Rich.....	85-86	Wm. ....	69
Carplights, Pole.....	74	Coleman, Henry.....	69-75
Carrill, Benj. ....	86	Katherine.....	75
Carter, Alice.....	75	Colert, Chri.....	76
Ann.....	75	Collect, Geo.....	74
Avis.....	75	Collier, Daniell.....	74
Wm. ....	75-76-78-85	Collins, Eliz.....	78
Cassell, Humph.....	75	Hen. ....	71
Casson, Thos.....	69	Walter.....	71
Caully, Robt.....	86	Combes, Richard.....	72
Causey, Thos.....	73-84	Connagrave, Thos.....	69
Cawker, John.....	72	Constantine, Jon.....	82
Chambers, Jon.....	84	Cook, Ann.....	83
Champion, Edw.....	71	Cooke, Barth.....	75
Percivall.....	69	Jane.....	70
Chandler, John.....	67	James.....	85
Chant, Andrew.....	74	John.....	70-80-83
Chapman, Jon.....	80	Richard.....	75-80
Charlton, Henry.....	76	Wm. ....	77-85-86
Chawke, John.....	73	Cooper, Jon.....	71
Cheeseman, John.....	72-73-74-80	Justinian.....	77-86
Chessheire, Robt.....	69	Thos.....	78
Chew, John.....	76-85	Copplestone, Annanias.....	70
Chicton, Mary.....	77	Corbett, Robt.....	72
Chilcott, Tho.....	69	Cordey, Nath.....	82
Christmas, Dictoris.....	72	Cosey, Rich.....	77
Isabel.....	72	Costen, Georg.....	72
Richard.....	84	Cotterell, Edw.....	72
Church, Saml.....	78	Cotton, Ann.....	84
Cheyny, Robt.....	80	Wm. ....	84
Clarke, Dorothy.....	78	Court, Richard.....	81
Edward.....	78	Courtney, James.....	69
John.....	69-84	Covell, Gresham.....	85
Nath.....	78	Cox, Hugh.....	71
Uriah.....	75	Rich.....	76
Wm. ....	72-78-84	Wm. ....	79
Clay, John.....	79-83-84	Coyte, Willi.....	83
Clayborne, Wm.....	78	Cozier, Wm.....	77
Clayton, Tho.....	70	Crabb, Jon.....	73
Cleaver, Phillip.....	85	Craddock, Robt.....	85-86
Clement, Edey.....	69	Craft, Bridgett.....	77
Jeremiah.....	69-81	John.....	84
John.....	69	Craftin, Thos.....	83
Clooke, Thos.....	74	Cragg, Thos.....	83
Clopham, Wm.....	72	Creedle, Richard.....	75
Cloyse, Phettiplace.....	74	Crich, Rich.....	75
Cock, Hugh.....	71	Crippin, Kath.....	71
Richard.....	83	Cripps, Kath.....	71
Cocke, Lewis.....	69	Crosbye, Hen.....	71
Richard.....	80	Crosia, Jos.....	82
Codd, Thos.....	82	Crossman, Wm.....	77
Coffin, Frances.....	70	Crow, Henry.....	78
Coker, John.....	77	Croxton, Alice.....	75

Crumpe, Thos. ....	71	Dunningham, Rich. ....	69
Curby, Alice ....	77	Dunston, John. ....	79
Saml. ....	77		
Currant, Robt. ....	78		E
Curtis, Eliz. ....	78	Eastcote, John. ....	69
John ....	77	Eastwood, Edw. ....	67
Thos. ....	76-78	Eaton, Nath. ....	69
		Sam. ....	71
		Eaworth, Mary ....	69
		Edes, Alice. ....	71
		Edloe, Alice. ....	74-85
		Edsonne, Francis. ....	83
		Edwards, Jon. ....	72
		Rich. ....	83-84
		Wm. ....	77
		Egleston, Rich. ....	82
		Eldridge, Saml. ....	77
		Eles, Jon. ....	83
		Ellis, Saml. ....	73-79
		Ely, Joane. ....	80
		Emmenson, Thos. ....	80
		Emmertson, Alice. ....	74
		Essington, Thos. ....	81
		Esson, Edw. ....	84
		Eusell, Christo. ....	74
		Evans, Ann. ....	78
		Chri. ....	76
		Clement ....	77
		Dan. ....	80
		John ....	69
		Richard ....	68
		Evelin, Robt. ....	85
		Everedge, Wm. ....	78
		Everett, Christo. ....	72
		Eves, Jon. ....	79-85
		Ewin, Wm. ....	80
		Eppes, Francis. ....	84
			F
		Fann, Wm. ....	69
		Farbarne, Lawr. ....	78-84
		Farr, John ....	72
		Farrar, Wm. ....	81
		Farrington, Cha. ....	69
		Farthing, Barthol. ....	78-84
		Farthin, Robt. ....	76
		Fawdon, Geo. ....	73
		Feild, Daniel. ....	84
		Jon. ....	72
		Felgate, Tobias. ....	81
		Ferepoint, Jon. ....	83
		Fermer, Rich. ....	84
		Ferris, Rich. ....	75
		Figg, John. ....	78
		Fitz Garrell, John. ....	76
		Fleete, Henry. ....	67
		Fletcher, James. ....	69
		Valent. ....	80
	D		
Dance, Wm. ....	84		
Dangle, Thos. ....	72		
Daniell, Walter ....	78		
Dansey, John ....	83		
Danvers, John. ....	82		
Darnoly, Wm. ....	69		
Davenport, Ann. ....	82		
Davis, John. ....	68-76-77-79-85		
Rice ....	85		
Thos. ....	69-82		
Walter ....	68		
Wm. ....	69		
Dawkes, Henry ....	67-71		
Wm. ....	74		
Dawson, Ann. ....	80		
Dawtres, John. ....	69		
Day, Ellinor ....	80		
Jon. ....	68-75		
Deacon, Martha ....	83		
DeHall, Vincent. ....	79		
Dehull, Cornelius. ....	79		
De la Rey, Jacques. ....	75		
Denham, Wm. ....	83		
Dennett, John. ....	69-71		
Dennington, Oliver. ....	78		
Dennis, Jon. ....	79		
Depoma, Lewis. ....	71		
Dewe, Thos. ....	86		
Dewitt, Jacob ....	86		
Dickenson, Wm. ....	68		
Dilloe, Tho. ....	85		
Dipple, Jon. ....	80		
Dixon, Rich. ....	75		
Dodman, John ....	70		
Doubte, Sampson ....	77		
Downes, Walter. ....	85		
Dowson, Gilbert. ....	74		
Drake, John. ....	82		
Drawater, Ann. ....	83		
Drew, Edw. ....	76		
Henry ....	71		
Drummond, Wm. ....	83		
Dugg, Robt. ....	69		
Dudly, Edw. ....	82		
Dunberbeach, Elianor. ....	69		
Duncome, Jon. ....	79		
Duncombe, John. ....	85		
Duning, Rich. ....	72		



Flint, Thos.	70
Flood, Jon.	71
Rich.	71
Saml.	84
Foard, Jon.	80
Ford, John	76-86
Wm.	76
Fossett, Robt.	85
Foster, Armstrong	69
Nicholas	71
Phillip	80
Wm.	83
Zachariah	72
Fowler, James	71
Freeman, Mill.	70
Wm.	86
Freez, Arnall	76
Fuller, Alice	83
Fulwood, John	67

## G

Gallop, Wm.	69
Gambling, Josias	77
Ganes, Richard	77
Garner, Dorothy	78
Edw.	78
Garrett, Adrey	83
John	85
Gary, John	81
Gaskins, Alice	77
Eliz.	77
Josias	77
Mary	77
Thos.	77
Gass, Jon.	70
Garlin, John	77
Gaunt, Robt.	83
Gedon, Anne	76
Gibson, John	73
Yeoman	82
Gilbert, Eliz.	86
Giles, John	69
Gill, Wm.	71
Godbeare, Hector	71
Godfrye, Jon.	72
Wm.	85
Goodin, Georg	76
Goodman, Robt.	82
Goodson, Jon.	71
Goodwin, John	83
Gookin, Daniel	81-82-83
Gorgaine, Eliz.	80
Gouch, Mathew	79
Gower, Nich.	86
Gowning, Jon.	71
Graies, Thos.	67
Grandy, John	69

Grange, John	85
Graves, Ann	84
Greene, Eliz.	74
Jon.	69
Judith	71
Robt.	72
Greenwoods, Eliza	82
Greete, Rich.	79-84
Gregory, Benj.	84
Griffin, Ann	82
John	73
Willi.	83
Griffitt, John	81
Grigson, Jone	81
Richard	81
Griges, Saml.	70
Grimes, Edw.	72
Grimston, Antho.	85
Grindon, Tho.	83
Grizzell, Humph.	75
Gudle, Nathan	80
Gurganey, Ann	84
Edw.	84
Gun, Wm.	72
Gylard, Richards	82

## H

Hacker, Alice	78
John	73-76
Walter	78
Hackwell, Katherine	83
Haies, Richard	86
Hale, Edw.	70
Hall, Edw.	69-72
Geo.	74-76
Hallum, Robt.	74-80
Hally, Jos.	76
Haman, John	86
Hamon, Christo.	82
Hampton, Thos.	81-82
Wm.	68
Hargrave, Christo.	81
Harlow, Ann	77
Agnis	77
John	77
Step.	77
Harman, Joane	77
Harmer, Ann	69
Chas.	69
Eliz.	69
Harper, Francis	71
Harris, Eliza	82
Hen.	69
Joane	71
John	78
Thos.	71-73-74-84
Rich.	82



Jefferson, John.....	67	Laydon, John.....	74
Jenings, Richard.....	78	Virginia.....	74
Jennings, Richard.....	74	Layton, Eliz.....	79
Thos.....	78	Wm.....	79-85
Joanes, Wm.....	82	Leach, Roger.....	72
Jobb, Joane.....	82	Leake, Richard.....	77
Johnson, Alice.....	75	Lee, Jon.....	86
Choyce.....	73	Geo.....	77
Eliza.....	75	Hen.....	76
Georg.....	80	Will.....	78
Hen.....	69	Leech, John.....	76
John.....	70-80-83	Leigh, Georg.....	85
Joseph.....	81	Lennon, Peirce.....	71
Israell.....	74	Lentall, Geo.....	85
Peter.....	75	Lento, Geo.....	79
Jolly, Jon.....	76	Leonard, James.....	86
Jones, David.....	71	Lest, Walter.....	78
Edw.....	86	Lewis, John.....	70
Evan.....	69	Robt.....	80
Hugh.....	82-83	Tho.....	69-74
Humph.....	74	Light, Elias.....	79-85
Jon.....	80	Richard.....	79-85
Lewis.....	86	Lightfoote, Ann.....	69
Rich.....	71	Liscott, John.....	74
Robt.....	84	Lock, Tho.....	70
Thos.....	74	London, John.....	83
Wm.....	72	Long, John.....	71
Jordan, Georg.....	84	Longworth, Jonathan.....	81
Thos.....	68-76-83	Loughton, Leonard.....	86
Joy, Asher.....	71	Love, Thos.....	80
K			
Kadon, Jon.....	68	Low, Wm.....	72
Kelridge, Wm.....	80	Lownes, Edw.....	84
Kemp, Richard.....	69	Loyd, Cornelius.....	78-79
Thos.....	72	Humph.....	83
Keene, Abraham.....	85	Lucas, Jone.....	84
Kennedy, Patrick.....	81	Saml.....	69
Key, Richard.....	83	M	
Kiffin, David.....	77	Macham, John.....	73
King, Henry.....	68	Machin, Eliza.....	73
Robt.....	84	Maddison, Rich.....	71
Kirke, Thos.....	82	Major, Edw.....	81
Knott, James.....	77-82	Makester, Rich.....	84
Knowler, Thos.....	67	Mallett, Wm.....	71
L			
Lambeth, Thos.....	79	Man, Nich.....	77
Lane, Daniell.....	69-70	Robt.....	76
Latner, Frances.....	83	Maning, Lazarus.....	69
Laughton, Robt.....	83	Manners, Jos.....	71
Laurwell, John.....	86	Marsh, Thos.....	82
Lawley, Thos.....	78	Marshall, John.....	74
Lawson, Christo.....	83	Martin, Robt.....	72
Epra.....	80	Mascoll, Rich.....	72
Lawton, Eliza.....	73	Mason, Jon.....	74
Layden, John.....	79	Marbis, Ann.....	75
		Mathews, Jon.....	70
		Matron, Wm.....	69
		Maulden, Wm.....	70

Maurice, Willi.....	84	Nicholson, Eliz.....	70
Maxney, Chas.....	78	Northene, John.....	80
May, Edw.....	86	Norton, Wm.....	82
Meador, Ambrose.....	75	Noose, Wm.....	77
Meares, Hen.....	70	Notton, John.....	83
Medcalfe, Henry.....	77	Nowell, Thos.....	70
Medlam, Agnes.....	77	Noyce, Andrew.....	84
Meeres, Thos.....	81	Nuttall, Robt.....	82
Medler, John.....	78		
Melling, Wm.....	80		
Mendham, John.....	83	O	
Menifye, Geo.....	80	Oker, John.....	72
Merchant, Jefery.....	85	Oliver, Nich.....	78-80
Merfee, Wm.....	82	Osborne, Edw.....	75
Merriman, James.....	71	Ralph.....	77
Sarah.....	71	Thos.....	84
Metchell, Thos.....	73	Owen, Edwd.....	70
Michael, Wm.....	70		
Michell, Joanna.....	83	P	
Michels, Jon.....	75	Packett, Wm.....	84
Midleton, James.....	86	Packford, Wm.....	82
Nich.....	70	Page, Robt.....	81
Milborne, Rich.....	71	Pagram, Gregory.....	82
Mills, Alice.....	84	Pale, Wm.....	77
John.....	84	Palmer, Sarah.....	79-85
Wm.....	85	Parcost, Thos.....	80
Milton, Richard.....	79	Parker, Eliz.....	86
Mitchell, Wm.....	83	Thos.....	67-86
Molton, Jasper.....	80	Wm.....	80
Monday, Thos.....	83	Parks, Thos.....	69
Moore, Jane.....	85	Parr, Margery.....	74
Leonard.....	67	Robt.....	76
Nath.....	72	Parry, Ann.....	82
Morecock, John.....	84	Partin, Robt.....	85
Morethorpe, Thos.....	75	Partridge, Hester.....	78
Morgan, Edw.....	83	Pate, Richard.....	78
Jon.....	79	Patient, Arthur.....	83
Thos.....	72-80	Patrick, Wm.....	85
Wm.....	80	Pattison, Hen.....	71
Morley, Sym.....	80	Paule, Francis.....	83
Morlin, Jon.....	80	Frances.....	83
Morris, Jon.....	74	Mathew.....	83
Robt.....	71	Thos.....	83
Motts, Wm.....	71	Peale, Fr.....	71
Moyses, Theo.....	83	Peake, Mathew.....	77
Murry, Daniell.....	74	Pearce, Kath.....	70
		Pearle, Franc.....	70
		Pearse, Edw.....	83
		Robt.....	82
N		Pearsey, Eliz.....	79
Nablett, Mary.....	76	Abraham.....	79
Neale, John.....	85	Pearson, Tho.....	80
Thos.....	75	Peasly, Michael.....	77
Needham, John.....	67	Peirce, Rich.....	77
Nelson, Mary.....	76	Wm.....	67-69-82-85
Newberke, Robt.....	83	Peircy, Kath.....	68
Newell, Thos.....	67	Pemy, John.....	86
Newman, Robt.....	86	Penill, Rich.....	84
Newton, Rich.....	69		



Pensint, Wm. ....	83
Perkes, Edw. ....	68
Perkins, Ellin. ....	69
Gilbert .....	72
Perry, Rich. ....	71
Perrye, Wm. ....	84
Peters, Wm. ....	69
Pett, Wm. ....	82
Pettit, Rich. ....	77
Pharin, Phillip .....	88
Phillipps, Eliz. ....	74
Jon. ....	73
Rich. ....	70
Thos. ....	71
Pinnock, Wm. ....	83
Pise, Wm. ....	69
Pitwell, Robt. ....	77
Place, Eliz. ....	79
James .....	75-77-79
John .....	75
Pledge, Nich. ....	78
Pomery, Henry ....	79
Poole, David .....	67
Henry .....	85
Popeley, Eliz. ....	84
Rich. ....	84-85
Possell, Wm. ....	73
Pott, John .....	67
Powell, Ann. ....	82
Hen. ....	70-86
Hugh .....	71
John .....	67-75-76-78-82
Kath. ....	75
Powell, Margaret .....	80
Nath. ....	68
Rich. ....	69
Thos. ....	70-78
Powndle, Henry .....	80
Poythers, Francis .....	84
Pratt, Andrew .....	86
Preston, Rich. ....	80
Thos. ....	83
Prewitt, Thos. ....	74
Price, John .....	86
Thos. ....	80
Prince, Edw. ....	70
Prior, Margaret .....	85
Wm. ....	82-85
Prower, Geo. ....	70
Pugsley, John .....	82
Pullum, Edmund .....	78
Purifye, Thos. ....	73-85
Purnell, Arthur .....	81
Wm. ....	72

## R

Raby, Robt.....86

Radford, Richard	74
Radye, Robt.	77
Raine, Rowland	77
Ramshaw, Thos.	80-82
Wm.	81
Ratsham, John	84
Ravenett, Wm.	68
Rawlings, Jon.	85
Raye, Thos.	83
Rayson, Math.	81
Read, John	75
Thos.	68-78
Wm.	82
Redman, John	85
Wm.	77
Reddy, James	75
Reeve, Fr.	72
Resburys, John	81
Rey, De la Jacques	75
Rey, Thos.	75
Reycock, Bryan	84
Reynolds, Willi.	83
Rice, Peter	86
Richards, Arith.	76
Joseph	73
Richardson, Symon	78
Richbill, Francis	68
Ridges, Rich.	82
Ridly, Ann	72
Right, Jason	85
Jathon	79
Ripley, John	76
Rippin, Christo.	74
Ripple, John	81
Roberts, Jon.	76
Robins, Alice	83
Sampson	69
Robinson, Andrew	75
John	76
Thos.	79
Rockwood, Anth.	70
Rocto, John	74
Rogers, Wm.	80
Roles, Robt.	83
Rose, Morice	80
Rosier, Morgin	74
Rotherum, Geo.	86
Rowles, Georg	86
Russey, Eliz.	86
Ryall, John	74

## S

Salsbury, Georg . . . . .	75
Salvage, Hannah . . . . .	71
Samon, Joseph . . . . .	73
Sammond, Joseph . . . . .	77-81
Sandall, Edw. . . . .	80

Sandys, Geo.....	67	Snow, Henry.....	75
Sapheir, Geo.....	79	Somersale, Thos.....	78
Saunders, Roger.....	68	Southell, Henry.....	79
Sausey, John.....	71	Sorrell, Robt.....	81
Sawyer, Frances.....	82	Spackman, Dorothy.....	69
Thos.....	82	John.....	69
Saye, John.....	86	Joyce.....	69
Saywell, Thos.....	71	Rosemond.....	69
Scarborough, Hannah.....	72	Sparkes, Grace.....	69
Edmond.....	72-81	John.....	69
Mathew.....	69	Mary.....	69
Scone, Humph.....	81	Sparshott, Edw.....	72-76
Scott, Arth.....	68	Mandolin.....	72
Scowne, Humph.....	77	Spencer, Nich.....	70
Searle, Jon.....	72	Wm.....	70
Seaward, John.....	68	Spiltimber, John.....	69
Seawell, Thos.....	68	Stackhowse, Robt.....	77
Shaddock, Jon.....	86	Stacy, Georg.....	77
Sharp, Ann.....	75	Stegg, Thos.....	79-84
Sharpe, Eliz.....	86	Stafford, Christo.....	72
Wm.....	86	Rebecca.....	72
Shatboule, Rich.....	70	Wm.....	68-72-75
Shawbooke, Jon.....	70	Stalling, Nich.....	71
Shawe, Nich.....	74	Stavely, Adam.....	68
Sheare, Geo.....	82	Stensby, Antho.....	77
Sheffield, Thos.....	83	Stephens, Archela.....	86
Sheppard, Priscilla.....	70	Eliz.....	78-79
Robert.....	70-75	Phillip.....	80
Shichans, Esmy.....	71	Rich.....	78
Shippey, Eliz.....	84	Samuel.....	78
Thos.....	72	Thos.....	79
Shore, James.....	80	Wm.....	76
John.....	80	Stethell, Eliz.....	85
Kath.....	80	Henry.....	85
Siler, Michael.....	75	Stevenson, Christo.....	86
Simpkins, 7dw.....	83	Stidwell, Thos.....	76
Ralph.....	79-85	Stoakes, Christo.....	70-86
Sims, Benj.....	72	Robt.....	70
Sipsey, John.....	68-77-86	Stockdell, John.....	69
Slaughter, John.....	68-69-72	Stockley, Francis.....	79-80
Rebecca.....	69	Stokes, Christo.....	80
Smallwood, Mathew.....	68	Stonar, Alexr.....	70
Smith, Ann.....	69-76	Jane.....	70
Eliz.....	69	Stone, Andrew.....	69
James.....	77	Francis.....	86
Jarvis.....	82	John.....	67
John.....	69-80-84	Wm.....	69-84
Joseph.....	85	Stonner, Alexr.....	77-83
Richard.....	77-86	Stoute, John.....	70
Robt.....	69	Stratton, Joseph.....	69
Sarah.....	76	Streate, Antho.....	70
Thos.....	67-69-70-75-76-78	Strong, Edw.....	73
Wm.....	67-82-83	Stubbs, Hontford.....	84
Sneade, Alice.....	70	Isabel.....	78
Samuel.....	70	Sturns, Wm.....	69
Wm.....	70	Swan, Edw.....	71
Sneade, John.....	68	Jon.....	71

Swan, Saml. ....	84
Thos. ....	71
Wm. ....	71
Swift, Jon. ....	74
Sullivan, Cornelius. ....	85
Sykes, John. ....	82
Symon, Jon. ....	69
Symonds, Gilbert ....	74
Symons, Alice. ....	83
Gilbert. ....	68
Jon. ....	82
Thos. ....	82
Symmons, Roger. ....	83
Thos. ....	83
Syms, Benj. ....	68

## T

Tabbutt, Geo.....	82
Tarling, Richard.....	78
Taylor, Georg.....	82
Henry .....	69
John .....	69
Samuel .....	82
Thos. ....	83
Zach. ....	86
Tenches, Edw.....	83
Tennant, Christo.....	69
Teppett, Robt.....	69
Terrell, Thos.....	81
Thimbleby, Rich.....	71
Thomas, Jon.....	86
Thos. ....	82
Thomason, Wm.....	83
Thompson, Paule.....	67
Thorncomb, Wm.....	74
Thornton, Rich.....	83
Thorogood, Adam .....	73-79-83
Thresher, Robt.....	74
Tombs, Rich.....	79
Tombs, Rich.....	79
Tomlinson, Joane.....	74
Jon.....	74
Tompkins, Tho.....	76
Tompson, Georg .....	67-80
Henry .....	69
Tho.....	84
Wm.....	67-68-79
Towers, Francis.....	62-86
Townsend, Rich.....	85
Wm.....	70
Totnam, Silvester.....	69
Toulson, Georg.....	78
Traveller, Geo.....	68
Trendall, Paul.....	77
Trigg, Samuel.....	69
Trimchfeild, Tho.....	71

Tucker, Allen.....	78
Wm. ....	67
Turner, Fr. ....	83
Martin .....	61
Thos. ....	80
Zach. ....	68
Turtley, Avis.....	75

## U

Underwood, Wm.....77

## V

Vase, Rich. . . . .	86
Vaughan, David. . . . .	81
John . . . . .	76
Patrick . . . . .	69
Venable, Richard . . . . .	70
Vincent, Henry. . . . .	70
Thos. . . . .	77
Vining, Jon. . . . .	70
Virgany, Edw. . . . .	71
Visset, Francis. . . . .	75

## W

Wader, Wm.....	71
Waddington, Hannah .....	79-85
Wakefeild, Tho.....	83
Wale, Wm.....	74
Walker, Jon.....	74
Jane .....	85
Wall, John .....	L. 78
Wm.....	72
Wallin, Anth.....	80
Waltham, Saml.....	86
Walton, Geo.....	70
Mary .....	70
Robt.....	74
Wanes, Richard .....	76
Ward, Eliz.....	74-75
Grace .....	79
John .....	67-79-86
Martin .....	85
Rich.....	72-84
Seath .....	74-84-86
Tho.....	69
Wm.....	82
Warner, Augustine .....	74
David .....	84
Waterman, Ann .....	76
Waters, Edw.....	74
Watkins, Alice .....	75
John .....	80
Margon .....	84
Watson, John.....	70-86
Samuel .....	70
Wartin, Jon.....	80
Watts, Christo.....	76
Jeremiah .....	76

Watts, Lydia.....	73	Wilsonn, Gabriell.....	75
Thos. ....	73	John .....	69
Watty, Wm.....	86	Winard, Tho.....	76
Wattys, Wm.....	70	Winchester, John .....	74-83
Webb, Stephen .....	78	Winifrett, Wm.....	76
Weaver, Jon.....	71	Winley, David .....	69
Weblin, Henry.....	68	Winnall, John.....	69
Wells, Mary .....	77	Winter, Ann.....	74
Rich. ....	84	Wm.....	69
Wm. ....	75	Wingfeild, Thos.....	78
Welsh, Mary .....	69	Withers, Fr.....	70
West John .....	80	Woaker, Lawrence.....	74
Weston, Jon.....	76	Wood, Henry .....	67
Rich. ....	83	Ralph .....	84
Westwood, Wm.....	84	Woodcock, Thos.....	68
Wheeler, Tho.....	74	Woodhowse, Eliz.....	82
Whetle, Robt.....	73	Henry .....	82
Whitef, Blanch.....	82	Mary .....	82
Edw. ....	82	Woodley, Wm.....	86
Eliza .....	82	Woodliffe, Capt.....	84
Jon. ....	82	Woodward, Christo.....	81
George .....	72-86	Dorothy .....	81
Peter .....	86	Margaret .....	81
Wm. ....	80	Woolley, Wm.....	86
Whiting, Richard.....	84	Woolfe, Wm.....	77
Wilkins, John .....	77-81	Woorgen, Isaac.....	79
Wilkinson, Naomy.....	83	Worlitch, Wm.....	74
Robt. ....	72	Worster, Richard .....	69
Wm. ....	83	Wray, Thos.....	75
Thos. ....	85	Wright, Eliz.....	84
Willbourne, Wm.....	77	Roger .....	72
Willett, James.....	76	Richard .....	78
Williams, Edw.....	73	Thos. ....	68
Evan .....	70	Writt, Edw.....	77
John .....	78-80	Wryth, Rich.....	69
Henry .....	76-79	Wyvon, Antho.....	80
Richard .....	74-80		
Thos. ....	71		
Willis, Eliz.....	78		
Eliza. ....	84		
Willoughby, Thos.....	80		
Wilmott, Edw.....	70		
Wilson, Henry .....	80		
Laur. ....	82		

## Y

Yeardley, Geo.....	76-79
Yeoman, Geo.....	71
Yetman, Rosomae.....	77
Yorke, Kath.....	74
Young, Wm.....	81



## NORTHERN NECK INDEX

## A

Allaway, John.....	87
Allen, Ellinor.....	89
Alexander, John, Sr.....	89
Alexander, Robt.....	87
Ashton, James.....	87
Ashwell, Henry.....	90
Atmore, Henry.....	88

## B

Bacon, Nath.....	88
Bankes, Wm.....	87
Barry, Wm.....	88
Beaverly, R.....	89
Bennett, Richard.....	87
Billington, Luke.....	88
Bland, Theodorick.....	90
Booth, Humphrye.....	89
Bowen, John.....	88
Brewer, Thos.....	88
Brockett, John.....	89
Browne, Nath.....	88
Buckner, Anth.....	87
Budd, Richard.....	88
Budd, Elizabeth.....	88
Butler, John.....	89-96
Buttler, Amory.....	89
Byram, Thos.....	88
Bryams, Abraham.....	88
Bryer, Geo.....	88

## C

Carpenter, John.....	88
Chamberlaine, Robt.....	89
Champion, John.....	88
Chartwin, Thos.....	88
Cheatwood, Thos.....	88
Clayton, Wm.....	88
Cole, Giles.....	89
Cole, James.....	89
Cole, Wm.....	88
Colston, Wm.....	87
Conway, Edwin.....	88
Cooper, Geo.....	88
Crask, Edwi n.....	89
Custis, John.....	88

## D

Dacres, Ann.....	88
Dareing, John.....	88
Davis, Rowland.....	88
Dudly, Alexr.....	89
Dudley, Rich.....	89

## E

Edwards, W.....	87-89
-----------------	-------

## F

Fox, David.....	88
Furne, Thos.....	88
Fisher, Martin.....	90
Fleete, Henry.....	89
Fleminge, Alexr.....	89
Fletcher, Geo.....	88
Fulcher, John.....	89

## G

Glayd, Thos.....	90
Gooch, Samuel.....	88
Grymes, Chas.....	89
John.....	89

## H

Hany, John.....	88
Harrison, Burr.....	87
Edw.....	90
Hartland, Wm.....	88
Hartwell, Henry.....	88
Hawkins, John.....	88
Hayward, Jos.....	87
Saml.....	87
Headley, John.....	88
Headnutt, Jos.....	90
Heale, Geo.....	88
Hewitt, Robt.....	87
Hinsley, Benj.....	90
Hodgson, Bryan.....	89
Horton, Wm.....	90
Humston, Edw.....	87
Houseing, Robt.....	90
Housen, Robt.....	90
Hurst, Henry.....	88
Husey, Giles.....	89
Hussey( Thos. 89.....	89

## K

Key, Wm.....	87
Kinge, Robt.....	87
Kirton, Thos.....	90
Kyrby, John.....	87-88
Thos.....	88

## L

Leigh, Fra.....	88
Lewis, Edward.....	88
Thos.....	88



To all to whome these psents shall come I Capt John West Esqr. Governr and Capt Generll of Virginia send greetings in our Lord God Everlasting Whereas by Letters bearing date the twoe and twentieth day of July 1634 from the Rt Honoble the Lords of his Majties most Honoble Privie Councell their Lordships did authorize the Governor and Councell to dispose of such pporcans of land to all planters being freemen as they had power to doe before the year 1625 when according to diverse orders & constitutions in that case pvided and appointed all devidents of lands any waies due or belonging to any Adventurer or planter of what condicon soever were to bee laid out and assigned unto them according to the severall Condictions in the same menconed NOW KNOW yee that I the said Capt John West Esq doe wth the consent of the Councell of State give and graunt unto Thomas Harris seaven hundred and fiftie acres of land scituate lying and being in the County of Henrico wthin digs his hundred abutting Southward upon the land of Edward Virgany and thence extending Northward upon the Land of Joane Harris his wife West upon the river and East into the woods. The said seaven hundred and fiftie acres being due unto him the said Thomas Harris as followeth (Vizt) one hundred acres of land accrewing due unto him the said Thomas Harris as being an Ancient planter and Adventurer in the time of Sr Thomas Dale his Governmt according to a Charter of orders from the late Treasurer & Company bearing date the 18th day of November 1618 and six hundred and fiftie acres by and for the transportacon of thirteene psons into this Colony whose names are in the Records menconed under his pattent. To have and to hold the said seaven hundred and fiftie acres of Land wth his due share of all Mines and Minneralls therein conteyned wth all rights and priviledges of hunting hawking fishing and fowling alsoe all woods waters and rivers and all pfts commodities and herediams whatsoever wthin the precincts of the said Seaven hundred and fiftie acres of Land or to the said land or any of them in any wise belonging unto the said Thomas Harris his heires Executors Adminiors and assignes for ever in as large and ample manner to all intents and purposes as is expressed in the said orders and constitutions or by Consequence may bee justly Collected out of his Majties Letters Pattents whereon they are grounded. To bee held of our Sovereigne Lord the King his heires and Successors As of his Mannor of East Greenwich in free and common Soccage and not in Capite nor by Kts Service Yelding and paying unto our said Sovereigne Lord the King his heires and Successors for ever or to his or their rent gatherers for every fiftie acres of land herein by these presents given and graunted yearely at the feast of St. Michael the Archangell the fee rent of one Shilling to his Majties use Provided alwaies that if the said Thomas Harris his heires or assignes shall not plant or seate or cause to bee planted on the said Seaven hundred and fiftie acres of land wthin the time or terme of three yeares now next ensuing the date hereof That then it shall and may bee lawfull for any Adventurer or planter to make Choice of and seate upon the same Given at James City under my hand and Sealed wth the seale of the Colony the Eleaventh day of November 1635 and in the XIth yeare of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lord King Charles over England &c.

Thomas Harris  
Wm Purnell  
Jon Godfrye  
Jon Searle

Tho. Kemp  
Rich. Mascoll  
Nath Moore  
Jon. Edwards

Ann Ridly  
Wm Jones  
Tho. Morgan  
Wm Jones

Twoe Negroes a mand and a woman

This Patent was renewed by Sr John Harvey Kt Governor &c. and 70 acres more added to the same

Teste me THO. COOKE Clr

Patent Booke 1,  
Page 304.

THE LIBRARY OF THE  
JUL 22 1925  
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS





# *One of the Romances of the Confederacy—*

## THE POSTAL SERVICE OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA

by AUGUST DIETZ

A volume that should be in the library of every historian, student, collector, bibliophile and layman. Filled with the romance of this chapter of the Lost Cause.

Called "The Missing Page in American History."

Beautifully printed and bound with nearly 1,000 illustrations in black and color; 456 pages of interesting material that absorbs the reader. Thirty years were required to do the research and write this book, besides one year was consumed in printing the volume.

It is a *limited edition of only 1,275 copies*. Over two-thirds of the edition sold, before the last forms were printed.

Three styles:

Popular Style, gray cloth, gilt stamped . . . \$10.00

Library Style, gray cloth, red leather back . . . 15.00

De Luxe, genuine full gray Morocco leather . . . 50.00

*All orders received prior to August 1st* will be filled with autographed copies.

Send your order today. Perhaps your library will cherish a copy of this book.

## THE DIETZ PRESS

109 E. Cary St.

Richmond, Va.



5.5  
314

Ill. Hist. Survey

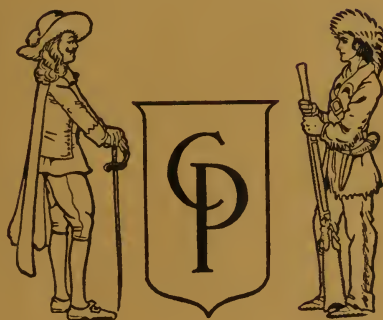
Vol. I.

No. 3

5-2

# Cavaliers and Pioneers

A CALENDAR OF  
VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS  
1623 - 1800



COMPILED BY  
NELL M. NUGENT  
RICHMOND, VA.









# Cavaliers and Pioneers

1623

A CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

1800

Vol. I.

No. 3.

## PATENT BOOK No. 1

SILVESTER TOTNAM assignment of 100 acs. to THOMAS SMITH "for good & valuable considerations." Witness John Dennett. Page 461. 1637. (Date and county not given).

BY SIR JOHN HARVEY to

WILLIAM CLARKE, 100 acs. in Charles River Co., Aug. 21, 1637. E. upon new Poquoson & N. upon Oyster Cr. For trans. of 2 persons, whose names are not given. Page 461.

PETER HAYES, 350 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 21, 1637. Page 461. Adj. N. E. upon Pagan Cr. & W. upon Thos. Davis. Due by purchase from Georg Hardy, who purchased from Roger Bagnall.

ROGER BAGNALL assignment of the above patent to GEORG HARDYE, Shipwright, Dec. 4, 1636. Witnesses: Ann Jones, Richard Hart. Page 462.

GEORG HARDYE assignment of the above to PETER HAYES, Planter, Feb. 11, 1636. Page 462. Witness: Tobias Hurst.

ROBERT LUCAS, 150 acs. in Chas. River Co., Aug. 21, 1637. Page 462. Adj. John Powell. Due for trans. of 3 pers. (Names not given.)

THOMAS WEEKES, 100 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 21, 1637, Page 462. Upon Chippokes Cr. & Adj. William Rookins. For trans. of his wife, Elizabeth Beardsty, & Wm. Jones.

HUMPHREY ENGLAND, 150 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 21, 1637, Page 463. Being a neck of land called the red banke, pointing to an island belong-

ing to William Morgan. Due for trans. of John England, Humphrey England & James Barnes.

PETER MOUNTEGUE, 150 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 22, 1637, Page 463. N. upon Eliz. River, W. upon Oystershell Cr. Due for trans. of: Wm. Jones, Tho. Redbye and Margt. Harford.

This patent assigned unto Thomas Marsh alias Rivers & confirmed by Sir Francis Wyatt.

THOMAS BERNARD, Gent., 500 acs. in Warwick River Co., Aug. 22, 1637, Page 464. Northerly towards the Mills, S. towards land lately belonging to Capt. Richard Stevens, E. towards Zachariah Cripps, W. opposite land of Capt. Thos. Flint. Trans. of: William Merrett, Jon. English, Grace Lee, Alex. Lownd, Thomas Taylor, John Flye, Ann Robinson, Robert Prichard, Rich. Gilbert, Robert Browne.

GEORG BURCHER, 200 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 22, 1637, Page 464. Confirmation of former patent. (Vol. 1, p. 4.) Daughter's name now given as Joane Burcher.

300 acs. James City Co., Aug. 22, 1637, Page 465. At the upper Chippokes, adj. John Hacker, N. upon Martins Brandon, & near land of William Pilkington. Trans. of: Giles Harwood, Miles Summers, Tho. Jones, Jon. Love, Dorothy Andrews, Elianor Bound.

JAMES BERRY, 350 acs. in Accomack Co., Aug. 22, 1637, Page 465. Upon Magaty Bay, adj. John Ascum. Due for the personal adventure of himself & wife Elizabeth & trans. of: Henry Lee,

Mary Nelson, Joseph Hally, Mary Kable, Robert Man.

JOHN NEALE, Merchant, 200 acs. in Accomack Co., Aug. 22, 1637, Page 465. At the head of Kings Cr., adj. John Wilkins. Purchased by Edward Bastwicke of William Melling & assigned by sd. Baswicke unto Neale. Also due for the trans. of: Francis Seamer, Rich. Hill, Edward Eason, Thomas Moore.

WILLIAM MELLING, Gent. to EDWARD BESTWICK, assignment of the foregoing tract, Oct. 21, 1635, Page 466. Witnesses: Roscoe Crocker, Peter Varloe. Assignment of Melling to Neale, Dec. 3, 1636. Page 466.

ALEXANDER STOMAR, Brickmaker, 1 acre, Aug. 23, 1637. Page 466. In James Island near the brick kill. By virtue of Act of Assembly, Feb. 20, 1636, whereby "undetakers to build upon James Island should be encouraged by grant of a convenient proportion of ground for howsing and a garden plott."

JOHN WOODLIFE, 550 acs. in Chas. City Co., Aug. 24, 1637, Page 467. Part of said tract in the territory of Great Weyanoake near headland called Beggars Bush, near land formerly belonging to William Parrott, E. upon Samuel Jordan; remainder, 20 acs. at Charles hundred, S. upon Samuell Jordan & N. upon William Julian. Due in right of his father Capt. John Woodlife, granted by Sir Georg Yeardly in 1620.

GEORG HOLMES, 350 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 24, 1637, Page 468. At the head of Kethes Cr. Adj. his own land. Due for per. adv. of himself & wife Rebecca & trans. of: Thomas Browne, Robert Sharp, James Wambly, Jeffery Frye & Ann.

CHENEY BOYES, 1550 acs. in Charles City Co., Aug. 24, 1637, P. 468. N. upon the lime hill swamp, W. upon Merchants Hope Cr. 100 acs. due as an Ancient Planter in the time of Sir Tho. Dale, according to a Charter of Orders from the late Treasurer & Co.

dated Nov. 18, 1618 & residue for the trans. of: Rich. Williams, Lawr. Walker, Tho. Harris, Thomas Wheeler, Christ. Rippin, Jon. Tomlinson, Joane Tomlinson, Jon. Mason, Jon. Walker, Christ. Easill, Jon. Siscock, Oliver Bishoppe, Lsreall Johnson, Humphrey Jones, Gilbert Dawson, Nich. Shaw, Wm. Backster, Daniell Collier, Wm. Wale, Wm. Thorncombe, Jon. Cole, Eliz. Greene, Eliz. Phillips, Kath Yorke, Jon. Swift, Margt. Parr, Daniell Murr, Morgan Rosier Wm. Holland.

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD, 600 acs. in Charles City Co., Aug. 24, 1637, Page 469. N. upon Appomattucks Riv. & E. upon land lately belonging to William Farrar, gent. Due for the per. adv. of himself, his late wife Margaret, his now wife Dorothy & trans. of: Georg Bassett, John Francklin, Phillipp Thomas, Henry Stevens, Ann Myner.

JOHN BRODWELL, 300 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 24, 1637, Page 469. An island W. upon Chickahominy Riv. against place called the Gulfe. Due for the trans. of: William Downes, Ambrose Eadly, David Williamson, Edward Browne, Jarvis Rewed, Henry Lawdeare.

THOMAS ELLIS, 50 acs. in James City Co., Aug. 24, 1637, Page 470. Running up to old Pasbye Hayes called Trucking Point. Due by assignment from Alexander Stomer.

JOHN SEAWARD, 600 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., March 8, 1636. P. 470. Upon Goose Hill Cr. Trans. of: John Walker, Tho. Belcher, Edw. Bond, Charles Jones, Wm. Griffin, Kath. Person, Geo. Scales, Robt. Clarke, Guy Taylor.

JOHN GARYE, 300 acs. in the Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Aug. 25, 1637. Page 470. S. side Nansamund Riv. near land of Joseph Sammon & Daniel Gookins. Due for the trans. of 6 persons, whose name are not mentioned.

CAPT. JOHN CHEESMAN, 600 acs. in Chas. River Co., March 8, 1636. Page 471. Adj. Thomas Hawkins. Trans. of:



Christo. Averitt, Phillip Avint, Edward Catterell, Joane Bolton, Robert Cockett, Richard Duning, Richard Ward, Georg Coston, Richard Banks, John Harwell.

Same, 500 acs. in same county, adj. Christopher Stokes, March 8, 1636, Page 472. 300 acs. due by deed of sale from Edward Cheesman & 200 acs. for trans. of 4 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

JOSEPH JOLLY, 350 acs. in Chas. River Co., Aug. 25, 1637, Page 472. Adj. William Clarke & John Watson. For his per. adv. & trans. of Margery, his wife, Andrew Howell, Nathaniell Clarke, Jon. Bourne, Nicholas Porter, Sarah Jones.

JOHN DAVIS, 250 acs. In James City Co., Aug. 26, 1637, Page 472. On Chickahominy River, adj. Samuell Kirby. Due for his per adv. & trans. of: Saml. Fenn, Walter Willis, Thomas Lodge, Richard Price.

CAPT. FRANCIS HOOKE, one of the Councell of State, a parcel of land in Eliz. City Co., Aug. 28, 1637, Page 473. "And to his successors who shall be Capt. of the fort after him" situate upon Strawberry banks beginning at the plackett well upon the creek side which runs by the Gate howse west to a house where one Powell lived, from thence against house of Thomas Oldis."

WILLIAM SPENCER, Gent., 550 acs. between Hog Island & Lawnes Creeks, Aug. 28, 1637, Page 474. Trans. of: Anthony Staton, David Red, Anthony Hill, Humphrey Woollierine, Mary James, John Yepe, Roger Shelly, Robert Cornish, Richard Brett.

SAMUEL SNEAD, 200 acs. James City Co., Aug. 28, 1637, Page 474. Adj. George Holmes, near Thomas Smith. Trans. of 4 persons, whose names are not mentioned. This patent renewed Mar. 19, 1653 in the Alice Snead.

WILLIAM BARKER, Marriner, 600 acs. Charles City Co., Aug. 29, 1637, Page 475. A point of land called Bickers, formerly belonging to Capt. Nathaniell

Powell. Trans. of 12 pers. whose names are not given.

CAPT. ADAM THOROGOOD, one of the Councell of State, 200 acs. in Eliz. City Co., Sept. 20, 1637, Page 481. Adj. land lately belonging to John Gundry & Thos. Bolding. Due by purchase from Capt. William Clayborne, late one of the Councell of State and Secretary of State for Va.

200 acs. in Eliz. City Co., Sept. 20, 1637, Page 481. Adj. Thomas Thorneborough. Trans. of: Edward Coleman, Robert Jackson, Tho. Love, William Stevens.

RICHARD WELLS, 50 acs. Charles River Co., Sept. 12, 1637, Page 481. Near William Prior & John Broch. For his per. adv.

THOMAS HAMPTON, Clerke, 100 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Sept. 21, 1637, Page 482. An old Indian Feild, on Nansamond River. Trans. of: James Scott, Randall Browne.

FRANCIS MORGAN, 50 acs. in Charles River Co., Sept. 23, 1637, Page 483. Trans. of: John Covell.

MRS. ELIZABETH STEPHENS, 500 acs. Warwick River, Sept. 23, 1637, Page 484. Towards head of Blunt Point, adj. John Bayneham. Due in right of her late father, Capt. Abraham Peircie for the trans. of 10 persons. Land taken up by her late husband, Capt. Richard Stevens in Waters' creek & exchanged with Richard James, Clerke Attorney for Capt. Wm. Clayborne.

FRANCIS MORGAN, 100 acs. in Chas. River Co., Sept. 26, 1637, Page 484. Adj. Capt. John West. Due for per. adv. of himself & Edward Cheesman the first year to the sd. Charles River.

CAPT. FRANCIS HOOKE, 2000 acs., Oct. 26, 1637, Page 485. Bounded on Flower dew Hundred side by a cr. & on Martins Brandon side by Asheleys Bay or Capt. Ward's Cr., the land being called Speilmans & lying ovevr against Weyanoke. Due by order of court dated Dec. 6, 1634.

ZACHARIAH CRIPPS, Gent., 200 acs. in Warwick River, Oct. 25, 1637, Page 486. Adj. his own & land of Thomas Barnard. Due by order of court dated Aug. 21, 1633 & for trans. of: John Smith, Robert Read, Daniel Stubbs, Thomas Morgin.

CAPT. JOHN HOWE, 1000 acs. in Accomack Co., Oct. 24, 1637, Page 487. Upon Cherrystone Cr. Trans. of: Luke Aden, Nich. Searell, Tho. Yeoman, Rich. Moores, Jon. Bancks, Ralph Person, Tho. Nuten, Winifrid Nute, Wm. Croshen, Richard Hewitt, Rebecca Sharpe, Eliz. Kerfoote, Samuel Powell, Rich. Louder.

OLIVER SPRYE, 300 acs. in Upper Co. New Norfolk, Oct. 24, 1637, Page 487. Due by order of court dated June 6, 1635 & trans. of: James Hicks, John Longworthy, Tho. Bush, John Dawson, Georg Wilcock, John Cherry.

300 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk. Same date, Page 488. Adj. Thomas Davis. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Richard Hues, Jasper Laflyn, Richard Vaus, Wm. Wright, Jane Wright. This patent renewed in name of Richard Parsons.

JOHN CLARKSON, 100 acs. in Chas. River Co., Oct. 23, 1637, Page 488. S. side Willoughby Neck. Due for the adv. of 4 persons the 2nd year of the plantation of Chas. River.

Same date and location. Trans. of: Peter Death, Jon. Bassnett, James Vocseen.

HENRY CATELYN, 300 acs. in Upper Co. of New Norfolk, Oct. 23, 1637, Page 489. On Western branch of Eliz. River. Due sd. Catelyn for trans. of: John Musgrove, Jon. Tiffiney, Jon. Wyne, Leonard Richardson, Edward Lilly, Jon. Bond.

JAMES MILLER, 100 acs. Chas. River Co., Oct. 23, 1637, Page 490. For the per. adv. of himself & wife, Mary.

HENRY WILSONN, 50 acs. in Accomack Co., Oct. 29, 1637, Page 490. Adj. William Blower & Francis Stockely. Trans. of Jasper Molton.

ROBERT HOLLOM, 1,000 acs. in Henrico Co., Nov. 1, 1637, Page 491. Opposite Fallen Creek, adj. Hannah Boyce. Trans. of 20 pers. whose names are not given.

WILLIAM COX, 150 acs. in Henrico Co., Oct. 29, 1637, Page 492. About 2½ mi. above Harrow Attocks. Trans. 3 pers. whose names are not given.

EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 200 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 1, 1637, Page 492. On Nansamond River. Due for trans. of 4 pers.

SAMUELL CURBYE, 200 acs. in James City Co., Oct. 29, 1637, Page 493. Upon Tanks Pasbye Hayes Cr., Chickahominy Riv. & Adj. John Dansey. 100 acs. due by deed of sale from Alexander Stomer, July 9, 1636, & trans. of 2 pers. whose names are not given.

JAMES WARRADINE, 350 acs. in Chas. City Co., Nov. 3, 1637, Page 494. Trans. of: Elizabeth Collett, Elizabeth Carr, Rowland Cotton, Jacob Blight, John Hall, Jon. Grodson, Richard Langley.

THOMAS WHEELER, 200 acs. in Chas. City Co., Sept. 29, 1637, Page 495. Trans. of: Jone Colchester, Richard Phillippis, William Matherell, William Baker.

HUGH WYNN, 200 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 3, 1637, Page 495. Trans. of: James Robinson, Douglas Clarke, Eliz. Revell, Charles Callahan.

EDWARD STOCKDELL, 400 acs. in Accomack Co., Nov. 4, 1637, Page 495. Upon Hungars Cr. near William Andrewes. Trans. of: Edw. Phinby, his wife & 1 child, Jon. King, Robt. Dye, Hen. Stone, Thomas Moulton, Winifred Lovell.

PHILLIPP TAYLOR, 500 acs. Accomack Co., Nov. 4, 1637, Page 496. Near Edward Drew & Thomas Powell. For the per. adv. of himself & wife (name not given) & trans. of: Thos. Willis, Jon. Charles, Fr. Bristoe, Symon Wright, Rebena Bayly, Thomas Edwards, Eliza. Thomas.

RICHARD KEMP, Secretary of State, 600 acs., Nov. 14, 1637, Page 496. And to his successors. On Archers Hope Creek.

EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 50 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 20, 1637, Page 497. At the mouth of New Towne haven River. By assignment from Ellis Dunridge.

JOHN BAKER, 650 acs. in Chas. City Co., Nov. 20, 1637, Page 497. Upon Appamattucks River. In right of his first wife, Priscilla Palmer, 50 acs. 150 acs. by deed of gift from his mother in law Jone Palmer, dated Jan. 2, 1633; the residue for the per. adv. of himself, his late wife Alice, his now wife Dorothy & trans. of: Kath. Henborne, Michael Tibbs, Robt. Squire, Jon. Clason, Anthony Lee, Jervis Dick, Hugh Baker, Alice Dreyre.

THOMAS HARWOOD, 100 acs. Chas. River Co., Nov. 20, 1637, Page 498. Adj. Francis Laughner. 50 acs. by assignment from Richard Vauston & 50 in right of per. adv. of John Taylor.

JOHN JUDSON, 225 acs. Chas. River Co., Nov. 24, 1637, Page 499. For per adv. of William Geathey (Gatlett) & Richard Bartlett, the 1st year to Chiskeiake & of himselfe the 2nd year, & trans. of: Walter Goffe & Mary Reynolds.

WILLIAM CROUCH (CROUTCH), 225 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Nov. 21, 1637, Page 499. On the great cr. on the left hand going into Eliz. River about 2 mi. on the N. side of Daniel Tanner. Trans. of John Freeman.

JOHN SALVAGE, Accomack Co., Nov. 21, 1637, Page 499. Son & heir of Ensign Thomas Salvage, late of Accomack. Cr. of Accomack on the S., great bay on W., Wiscaponson on N. & main ocean on E. Due in right of descent from his father to whom it was granted by King of the Eastern Shore.

CHRISTOPHER STOAKES, 400 acs. Chas. River Co., Aug. 14, 1637, Page 500. Adj. his own & land of John

Cheesman & Thomas Ranshaw. Due by order of court, Mar. 12, 1633, & for per. adv. of himself, wife Elizabeth, his children: Christopher, William, Henry & Elizabeth Stokes & trans. of: Wm. Dickes & Hen. Waltham.

JOHN TAYLOR, 50 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 22, 1637, Page 500. An island running up the Pagan shore opposite Arthur Smith. For his per. adv.

THOMAS POWELL, 100 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, June 10, 1637, Page 501. S. side Nansamond Riv. Per. adv. of himself & Robert Floyd. (This name has been changed to Lloyd.)

Same. 200 acs. in same co. Same date. About 1 mi. from his own plantation. Trans. of: Geo. Castle, Robert Lowe, Francis Goodman, William Bracele.

GEORG SAUGHIER (Saugher) 200 acs. Eliz. City Co., Nov. 23, 1637, Page 501. Adj. Robert Gould. Trans. of Elizabeth, his wife, Elizabeth his daughter, Robert, his brother & Margery Hacker. (This name has been altered and appears several times in the above as Slaughier.)

HENRY SNAYLE (Snaile) 50 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 23, 1637, Page 502. N. upon Pagan Cr., E. upon Moones Cr. & Adj. Peter Hayes. In right of William Taylor.

THOMAS DAVIS, 100 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 23, 1637, Page 502. Called Oyster banke Neck, adj. Thomas Jorden. Trans. of 2 pers. Names not given.

RICHARD PRESTON, 100 acs. Nov. 23, 1637, Page 502. Upon uppermost end of Thos. Jordan's great Indianfeild neck, beg. at eastern side of brook known as Indian Snares. Trans. of: Michael Vinkles & Walter Brute.

ROBERT PARTIN, 40 acs. Eliz. City, Nov. 24, 1637, Page 503. E. upon land of Widdow Tompson, S. on the Fort feild, W. on Robert Brasheare & N. to the Church. 21 yr. lease.



JOHN BROCHE, 400 acs. Chas. River Co., Nov. 24, 1637, Page 503. Upon Queens Cr. For per. adv. of himself & wife, Barbary, & trans. of: Adam Oliver (name altered) Chr. Cutler, Tho. Owen, Henry Guy, Robert Ward, Eliz. Bennett. Patent renewed in name of Nicholas Jarnew.

Same. 300 acs. Same county, same date. Trans. of: Nicholas Bates, Thomas Sewell, William Savary, Jon. Walton, Mary Osborne, Francis Perris.

DAVID MANSELL, 500 acs. James City Co., Nov. 24, 1637, Page 504. In Martins Hundred, adj. his own plantation. (Confirmation of patent formerly granted—Vol. 1, p. 20, in which this name was given as Daniel. Headrights are repeated because names differ in this later patent) Richard Kincott, Jonas Evans, John Smallwood, Phillipp Powell, Wm. Crouch, Willi. Hely, Geo. Bullock, Francis Segar, Eliza. Lewis, John Bennett.

THOMAS SYMMONS, 450 acs. Chas. River Co., Nov. 25, 1637, Page 505. Upon Footeball quarter cr., adj. William Freeman & Andrew Huntington. 50 acs. to be supplied between sd. Thomas & Gilbert Symmons. Trans. of: John Cortes, Geo. Habetill, Robt. Robins, Dorothy Glover, Rich. Tompson, James Lester, Rich. Winter, Emerie Ealerye, Wm. Madwell.

HUMPHREY TABB, 50 acs. Eliz. City Co., Nov. 25, 1637, Page 505. Adj. his own plantation, & land of John Duckett. Trans. of: Richard Jenkinson.

JOHN WICKLIFE, 100 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Nov. 25, 1637. Page 505. Upon Chuckatuck Riv., adj. William Eyres. Trans. 2 persons. No names.

NICHOLAS HILL, 100 acs. Eliz. City Co., Nov. 25, 1637, Page 506. Adj. Thos. Watts. For his per. adv. & trans. of John Coffin.

JOSEPH COBB, 400 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 4, 1637, Page 506. On branch of New Towne Haven Riv.,

near land of John Vasler. Per. adv. of himself, wife Elizabeth, two sons Joseph & Benjamin & trans. of Martin Douffin, Jon. Manly, Jane Corke.

DAVID WINLEY, 100 acs. Accomack Co., Nov. 27, 1637, Page 507. Butting upon Cherrystones. Due in right of his now wife Jone & her former husband Richard Young. This patent renewed in the name of Pharoah Young, Aug. 30, 1643, he being heir to the same.

Same. 250 acs. in same county, same date. Page 507. Butting upon Capt. William Stone's Cr., lying in an old Indian town called the Mattoones by Hungars. Per. adv. of himself & trans. of 4 pers., whose names are not given.

ROBERT THROCKMORTON, 300 acs. in Chas. River Co., Aug. 24, 1637, Page 508. Adj. William Clarke. For his per. adv. & trans. of: John Bristoe, Robert Turner, Henry Warren, Thomas Clarke, Richard Bilcliffe.

ELLIANOR DAY & THOMAS EMMENSON, 300 acs. in Warwick River Co., Nov. 27, 1637, page 508. Adj. Thomas Attowell. Trans. of: Edward Sandall, John Ford, Robert Beatall, Nathan Gadle, Geo. Johnson, William Osmotherly.

JOHN MOONE, 550 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Oct. 10, 1637, Page 509. Upon Pagan Cr., adj. his own land. Trans. of: Thomas Hynes, Wm. Harris, Wm. Vinson, Peter Gleare, Robert Virgin, Rich. Bufort, Walton Norden, Hugh Press, Math. Bassett, Margaret Small, John Vanham.

CAPT. ANDREW HASTLER & RICHARD WILSONN, Mariner, Dec. 18, 1637, Page 509. An entire neck of land in Chickahominy Riv. known as Pease Hill, Adj. William Beard, Mariner. They to make same due by trans. 1 servant for every 50 acs.

JONATHAN LANGWORTH, Chirurgen, 1,200 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Dec. 18, 1637, Page 510. On western branch of Eliz. River. 600 acs. by assignment from Patrick Kennedy,



Mariner, & 600 acs. for trans. of: Thomas Ward, Jon. Kitchin, Greg. Oakes, Jon. Sanders, Daniell Audick, Evans Garraway, Richard Kenny, Richard Osborne, Mary Hatred, Edward Griffin, Jon. Marsey, Edward Tomlinson.

HENRY PERY, 2,000 acs. Chas. City Co., Dec. 18, 1637, Page 511. Son & heir of Capt. William Pery, late of Va., & bequeathed by will dated Aug. 5, 1637; also due by order of court dated Sept. 19, 1633. Land known as Buckland. Trans. of: Joseph Jolly, Edward Percy, Wm. Lee, Walter Daukes, Eliz. Moore, Geo. Baker, Jon. Bearne, Edw. Clarke, Jon. Mace, Jon. Carpenter, Hugh Fox, Elias Wigmore, Jon. Radish, Robt. Mercer, Tho. Bembridge, Hen. Dix, Jone Freeman, Charles Mason, Dan. Scott, Rich. Smith, Ann Frisby, Symon Symmons, Jon. Harris, Jeffery Steele, Eliza. Bradly, Gilbert Mauckes, Tho. Reynolds, Phillipp Walker, Phillip Walter, Jon. Gill, Wm. Courtier, Jon. Reston, Ann Stanford, Eliz. Dauter, Daniell Lewellin, Charles Greene, Gabriel Adea, Wm. Geat, Jon. Sykamore, John Kingston.

ARTHUR BAYLY, 200 acs. Henrico Co., Jan. 16, 1637, Page 512. Abutting Lord Island, Northerly towards the falls of the river, Trans. of: Hen. Robinson, Jon. Drinkwater, James Evans, Jonas Bowers.

ARTHUR BAYLY & THOMAS CROSBY, 800 acs. in same county, date & page. Adj. Samuel Almond. Trans. by them of: Wm. Calfe, Jon. Duch, Wm. Greene, Mary Doubly, Jeremiah Burr, Thos. Busby, Jon. Harris, Willi. Rider, Edward Evans, Wm. Ridley, Jon. Bennett, Rich. Childs, Wm. Barker, Robt. Phelps, Charles White. Thos. Crosby assigned his rights to Saml. Almond.

ARTHUR BAYLY, 300 acs. same county, 513. Jan. 1637. Adj. Saml. Almond & James Place. For his per. adv. & trans. of 5 person, of whom only one is named, Robert Spinke.

JOHN DENNETT, 400 acs. Chas. River Co., Jan. 15, 1637, Page 513. Upon Utyes Cr., near Martins Hundred & adj.

John Burland. Trans. of: John Reeves, Robert Williamson, Edmund Andrewes, Eliza. his wife, Oliver Walker, Henry Mishew.

STEPHEN CHARLTON, 200 acs. Accomack Co., Jan. 15, 1637, Page 514. Adj. John Wilkinson & Lady Dale. Trans. of 4 pers. John Ivell, John Wilton. (Other names not given).

CAPT. THOMAS PAULETT, 2,000 acs. in Chas. City Co., Jan. 15, 1637, Page 514 E. upon Capt. Perry & W. upon Berkeley Hundred. Per. adv. of himself & brother, Chiddock Paulett, & trans. of: Jon. Trussell, And. Hore, Edw. Shippey, Tho. Cox, Wm. Havert, Evan Morgan, Jon. Lewellin, Walter Nichols, Jon. King, Phi. Major, Jon. Towell, Jon. Long, Rich. Carpenter, Jon. Cuninghorm, Jon. Beldam, Eliz. Clarke, Elias Tally, Tho. Gregory, Wm. Cooper, Susan Hate, Wm. Rose, David Flood, Peter Low, Robt. Chaplyn.

ROBERT HAYES, 100 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, Feb. 10, 1637, Page 515. N. W. upon Lynhaven River. Trans. of himself & wife. (Name not given).

GEORG HULL, 540 acs. Chas. River Co., Feb., 10, 1637, Page 515. N. upon plantation of Thomas Sewell, & near Thomas Laydon. Trans. of: Owen Macker & Garrett Farrell & 9 others, whose names are not mentioned.

CAPT. ADAM THOROGOOD, 200 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, Feb. 8, 1637, Page 515. A neck of land upon a cr. running out of Lynhaven Riv. For trans. of 3 Negroes & 50 acs. part of second devident due to John Gundrye.

Same. 200 acs. Eliz. City Co., Feb. 10, 1637, Page 516. Upon Hampton Riv. called Capps Point, near William Parry & John Woodall. Due by assignment from John Gundrye & William Lansdall. Same. 600 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, Feb. 12, 1637, Page 517. Upon E. side of Lynhaven River. Trans. of: Robert Wherle, Choyce Johnson, Eliza. Lawton, Tho. Mitchell, Jon. Philipps, Jon. Crabb, Robert Bennett, Edward Black, Jon. James, Edward Williams, Edw. Strong, Jon. Burges.

Same. 200 acs. Eliz. City Co., March 12, 1634, Page 518. N. upon John Robinson, E. upon Thos. Bolding, & his own land, & S. upon William Capps. Due by purchase from Capt. Stephens, late of Va.

ROBERT TAYLOR, 100 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Feb. 8, 1637, Page 516. Two necks of land in western branch of Eliz. River, adj. Mathew Howard. Trans. of: Thomas Smith & Peter Hill.

THOMAS WESTON, Mariner, 650 acs. Chas. River Co., Feb. 9, 1637, Page 517. N. upon land of Sergeant Wayne. Trans. of: William Rawlings, Tho. Willis, Rich. Lacy, Jon. Darbye, Rich. Powell, Tho. Wetherbye, Grace Smith, Thomas Watkins, John Joyce, Richard Bruin, Dennis Bretherston, Henry Harris, Wm. Golding.

CHARLES BARCROFT, 350 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Feb. 10, 1637, Page 517. Adj. Christopher Reynolds, towards Cypress Swamp. Due by assignment from Richard Death, who trans.: William Banton, Hen. Butler, James Cousens, Edwd. Gradin, Rich. Lucas, Rich. Mathews, Robert Steers.

HUMPHREY HIGGENSON, Gent., 700 acs. Feb. 6, 1637, Page 519. W. S. W. upon branch of Archers Hope Cr. which parts it from Kingsmells neck, & another branch called the great neck alias the barren neck which parts it from Richard Brewster. Said land having been granted his now wife, Elizabeth, by order of court dated Oct. 4, 1637, & trans. of: Edward Hartop, Anth. Lenton, Nowell Floyd, Tho. Rogers, Mary Robinson, Thomas Adams, John Turner, Henry Bower, John Hampton, Hen. Moore, Edward Gibson, Dorothy Pim, Tho. Bullard.

RICHARD BREWSTER, Gent., 500 acs. James City Co., Feb. 6, 1637, Page 520. Called the great neck, adj. Tuttreys Neck, branch of Archers Hope Cr. Due by order of court dated Oct. 4, 1637; also as an ancient planter in the time of Sir Thomas Dale & for the trans. of his wife, 2 children, his brother Henry, & 3 male servants. (Names do not appear).

ARGOLL YEARDLY, 500 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Feb. 6, 1637, Page 521. S. side Dumpling Island Cr. in Nansamond River, adj. William Parker. For the per. adv. of himself, wife Frances & trans. of: Susan Beale, Thomas Adderby, Rice Jones, Edward Kinsey, Christo. Graunt, Jon. Woodcocke.

JOHN CORKER, 6 acs. in James Island, Feb. 10, 1637, Page 521. Called the middle ridge near Goose Hill, near Richard Tree & William Spencer.

CAPT. THOMAS FLINT, 850 acs. Warwick Riv., March 1, 1637, Page 522. E. & W. towards Stanley Hundred, E. towards the mills, near Major Thomas Barnard & Capt. William Perrie. Trans. of: Jon. Stephens, Rich. Butress, Tho. Blanker, Edw. Hudson, Wm. Strutton, Hen. Brotherton, Jon. Farth, Jon. Roberts, Nich. Moore, Wm. Norcott, Daniell Peirce, Jon. Harratt, Fr. Miller, Jon. Mathew, Jon. Hentlands, Robert Idam, Hen. Copeland.

HUMPHREY LOYD, 250 acs. Charles River Co., Nov. 6, 1637, Page 523. Upon Black Walnut Cr., near Thomas Raye. Trans. of: Edward Roberts, David Peirce, Michael Garner, William Maurice, Geo. Colledge.

JONATHAN LANGWORTH, 400 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, Mar. 7, 1637, Page 523. Upon western branch of Eliz. River. Trans. of 8 pers., whose names are not given.

JOHN SLATER, 700 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Mar. 10, 1637, Page 523. S. E. upon Nansamond Riv., adj. Francis Maulden & Edw. Major. Trans. of 14 pers., whose names are not given.

CHRISTOPHER STOKES, 250 acs. Warwick River, Mar. 10, 1637, Page 524. Called Stokes Neck lying at the head of Blunt Point Cr. Trans. of: Hen. Powell, Samuel Walton, Eliza. Dicks, Richard Symons, Launcelott Stokes.

CHARLES MAGNOR, Planter, of Flower de Hundred to WILLIAM HAYWARD. Gent. of Cawseys Cleere, deed of sale for 650 acs. of land border-

ing E. upon Appamuttucks River, S. upon Appamuttucks Towne, W. upon the main land & N. upon Swift Creeke. Feb. 8, 1634, Page 524. Witnesses: Wm. Reynes & Daniell Lewellin.

JOHN DAVIS to THOMAS CURTIS, 200 acs., July 20, 1633, Page 525. Adj. John Powell of Batchelors Hope. Witnesses: Joseph Ham & Epaphroditus Lawson.

MICHAELL RATCLIFFE, Gent. of Chisekiake, to JOHN BURLAND, Planter, of the same place, 25 acs., adj. land of Benjamin Cheyney, upon Uties Cr. May 25, 1634, Page 525. Due for per. adv. of sd. Ratcliffe to Chisekiake. Witnesses: Thomas Ward & Benjamin Cheyney.

HUMPHREY SCONE, of Nansamond, to FRANCIS HOUGH, 300 acs., Dec. 26, 1636, Page 525. Witnesses: Tho. Addison & Jon. Skinner.

CHRISTOPHER BRANCH, of Kingsland, 60 acs. to JAMES PLACE, June 14, 1636, Page 526. Consideration: 100 acs. surrendered by sd. Place. Witnesses: Francis Roberts & William Woolley.

JAMES PLACE to THOMAS BARTON the above mentioned land, April 10,—Page 527. Consideration: 600 Lbs. tobacco & 3 bbls. corn. Witnesses: William Little & Robert Craddock. (Barton's name is also given as John).

HENRY HAWKINS, 300 acs. in Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 24, 1638, Page 528. 6 mi. up the eastern branch of Elizabeth Riv., E. upon Rainshawes Cr. Due by purchase from William Rainshawe.

STEPHEN CHARLTON, 1,000 acs. Accomack Co., May 10, 1638, Page 528. N. E. upon main cr. of Nuhwattocks, adj. William Andrewes and the main bay. Trans. of: Alex Williamson, Jon. England, Edwd. Ednall, Jon. Woodford, Tho. Symons, Jon. Collins, Wm. Davis, Edwd. Daniell, Tho. Bell, Wm. Moul, Wm. Williams, Jon. Robinson, James Blithe, Robt. Rhoades, Brice Marks, Chri. Moyses, Nich. White, Nich.

Gower, Archelane Stephens, Alex. Chapman.

AMBROSE BENNETT, May 8, 1638, 300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Page 529. Trans. of: Morris Bennett, William Morris, Richard Jones, Anthony Cole, Henry Eaton, Humphrey West.

ARTHUR SMITH, 1,450 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Sept. 10, 1637, Page 529. Trans. of: Richard Hughes, Moyses Stone, Wm. Jones, Jon. Auger, Wm. Chapman Tho. Gravis, Sampson Gross, Greg. Soper, Ann Tompson, Rich. Biggs, Jon. Roe, Jon. Newer, Alice Smith, Jon. Barcroft, Jane his wife, Thomas Wilkinson, Peter Lather, Roger Waters, James Roche, Thomas Coxson, Jonathan Fadden, Tho. Carter, Jon. Tomlinson, Lawrence Robins, Wm. Allumbly, Tho. Godbye, Cicely Cotton, Mary Champion. Renewed in the name of Arthur Smith.

EDWARD TRAVIS, 900 acs. James City Co., Jan. 25, 1637, Page 531. Upon the head of Upper Chippoaks Cr., adj. Jeremiah Dickenson. "200 acs. thereof due in right of John Johnson, his wife & 2 children the daughter & heir of sd. Johnson, hee the sd. Travis marrying," 250 acs. for 5 pers. trans. by sd. Johnson & 450 acs. for the trans. of 9 pers. by sd Travis. Walter Travis, Nich. Cosones, Water Johnson, Dorothy Bornett, Katherine Dowse, Thos. Bath, Tho. Huson, Robert Simpson, Peter Hill, John Turvey, Francis Chambers, Jon. Jennings, Richard New. Patent renewed in the name of Johnson & Travis.

Same. 300 acs. in same county, same date, Page 532. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Ambrose Joyner, Rich. Sutton, Katherine Wilkins, Robert Pittway. This patent surrendered by Travis.

PELEG BUCK, 500 acs. in James City Co., May 29, 1638, Page 532. Near the Gleab land & land lately in the tenure of Thomas Phillipps, adj. S. upon land belonging to the orphans & heirs of Richard Buck. Sd. land bequeathed unto him by his brother Gersham Buck, who purchased same of Sergt. Thomas Crumpe, Sept. 1, 1636.



THOMAS CROMPE to GERSHON BUCK, of James Town Island, 500 acs. & "all my howses, edifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, lands, tenements & hereditaments" in sd. county. Witness: Thomas Cooke.

CAPT. WILLIAM BROCAS, 1,621 acs., April 12, 1638, Page 533. One of the Councell of State. Adj. the Mills, on a swamp which comes down from the Otterdams, & near house of Thomas Henshaw. Names of 33 pers. not given.

JOSEPH HARMON, 800 acs., James City Co., May 21, 1638, Page 534. On W. side of Chickahominy Riv., near Please Hill. Trans. of: William Beard, Joane Beard, Tho. Stout, Hen. Meares, Fr. Withers, Tho. Lock, Nich. Middleton, Anth. Rockwood, Margaret Walton, Tho. Burcher, Jon. Kitchin, Ellin Rogers, Rich. Smith, Hen. Lee, Eliza Blacker, Edward Griffin.

THOMAS HARWOOD, Gent., 1,850 acs. James City Co., Nov. 7, 1637, Page 535. On Kethes Cr., adj. William Rabnett & Richard Atkins & part thereof W. & S. upon Martins Hundred. Trans. of 37 persons, whose names are not given.

EDMOND MORECROFT, 500 acs. James City Co., May 29, 1638, Page 535. About 2 mi. up Pynie Point Cr. Trans. of 10 pers., whose names are not given.

EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 250 acs. May 29, 1638, Page 535. In a creek on the S. E. side of Nansamond Riv., adj. John Armye. Due by purchase from Martha Tomlin.

WILLIAM DURFORD, 150 acs. Lower Co. of New Norfolk, May 29, 1638, Page 536. 6 mi. up southern branch of Eliz. Riv. Trans. of 3 pers., names not given.

THOMAS LAMBETH, 200 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 29, 1638, Page 536. On a cr. between Capt. Thomas Willoughby & John Gater. Trans. of: Mathew Holmes, James Monncer, Degery Bond, Wm. Prosser.

HENRY BRADLY, 200 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Nov. 22, 1637, Page 537. Upon New Towne Haven River. Trans. of Frances Bradly, his wife, Walter Bill, Jon. Felton, Wm. Noble.

ROBERT CRADDOCK, 300 acs. Henrico Co., May 29, 1638, Page 537. On a cr. towards Lilly Valley, adj. William Cox, Isaac Hutchins & John Davis. Trans. of 6 persons, whose names are not given.

CAPT. FRANCIS EPES, 1,700 acs. Charles City Co., May 29, 1638, Page 537. Confirmation of former patent. (Vol. 1, p. 8).

WILLIAM CRANAGE, 400 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Feb. 10, 1637, Page 538. E. side of Pagan Point Cr. For his per. adv. & trans. of his wife, Elizabeth, his children: Margaret, Eliza. Marg. Edmund, & Edward Sadler & Richard Garner. This patent surrendered & another made for 300 acs. elsewhere.

JOHN WILKINS, 500 acs. Accomac Co., March 10, 1637, Page 539. Upon the upper end of the Secretary's land, adj. & parallel to Kings Cr. also adj. Obedience Robins, Gent. Trans. 10 pers., whose names are not given.

THOMAS SAWYER, 250 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 10, 1638, Page 539. About 2 mi. up eastern branch of Eliz. River, W. upon Nehuntas Cr. & E. upon Billingsgate Cr. Trans. of: Christopher Hamond, Wm. Spackford, Tho. Kirke, Tho. White, Isabell Ablesome.

HUMPHREY SCONE, 200 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Mar. 10, 1637, Page 539. Upon Cross Cr., adj. land of Margaret Rogers, now wife of John Gerard. Due by purchase from Francis Hough. This patent renewed & 100 acs. added.

FRANCIS HOUGH, of Nansamund, to HUMPHREY SCOEN, the full right & interest of 300 acs. "which is for 6 servants to mee belonging whose names I will at any time make appeare when



occasion shall serve," Dec. 26, 1636, Page 540. Witnesses: Thomas Addison, Jon. Skinner.

ROBERT PITTS, Merchant, 550 acs. in Isle of Wight Co., Feb. 14, 1637, Page 540. About  $3\frac{1}{2}$  mi. up New Towne Haven River, opposite land of William Denham, now in the tenure of sd. Pitts, & opposite Thomas Bush. For his per. adv. & trans. of: William Denson, Edwd. Hartwell, Rich. Gaunt, Edward Butler, Francis Burly, Nath. Carter, Hen. Symons, Wm. Seldome, Richard Burges, Rich. Graves.

EDWARD NORTH, 100 acs. James City Co., Dec. 16, 1637, Page 541. In Smiths Fort Cr., Northwards to land known as Erasmus Carter's Neck. Trans. of himself & Richard Deane.

HENRY TOMPSON, 150 acs. James City Co., Dec. 16, 1637, Page 541. Easterly upon Smith's Fort Cr. & S. upon land leased to John Buckmaster. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Jon. Gee & Robt. Medle. Renewed in name of John Newman, Apr. 16, 1644.

WILLIAM PARKER, 350 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, June 18, 1638, Page 543. N. W. upon Nansamond Riv. at Powells Cr., adj. his own land. Trans. of: Roger Salisbury, Richard Savage, Dorothy Cole, Edward Laughson, Walter Williams, John Hatton & Robert May.

JOHN SEAWARD, 400 acs. Isle of Wight Co., June 18, 1638, Page 544. N. W. upon Caryes Neck. Trans. of: John Seaward, John Williams, Edward Brantly, Wm. Frye, Anth. Mathews, Gerson Gromwell, Jon. Lippett, Phillipp Plumblye. This patent surrendered & taken up elsewhere.

GEORG SALISBURY, 500 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk., June 18, 1638, Page 544. E. upon Chuckatuck Riv. Granted by order of Court at James City Dec. 4, 1634.

JOSEPH BOARNE, 500 acs. Chas. City Co., May 6, 1638, Page 545. In Appamutucks Riv., N. towards John Baker

& S. towards Henry Miller. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Roger Crawe, John Clarke, Elizabeth Davis, Gilbert Dakins, Richard Delabeere, Tho. White, Daniell Keyes, Alex. Summers, Geo. Birch.

NICHOLAS JARNEW, 400 acs., 400 acs. in Chas. River Co., May 6, 1638, Page 545. Upon Queens Cr. running parallel thereto until cut off by cr. called Jarnews Journey. Due by assignment from John Brock.

EDWARD STEPHENSON & HENRY COOKENEY, 350 acs. James City Co., May 6, 1638, Page 545. S. side of the main river over against James City called the pynie point, Adj. Capt. Powell & John Long. Due by assignment from Henry Hart.

JOHN RADFORD, 200 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 6, 1638, Page 546. Upon Wright's Cr., Browne's Bay & Westernmost branch of Eliz. Riv. Due by assignment from John Slaughter.

JEREMIAH DICKENSON, 500 acs. James City Co., May 6, 1638, Page 546. Upon Upper Chippons Cr., beginning at Swann Bay. Trans. of: Eliza. Flinton, Henry Hayes, Elias Jue, James Hayes, Robert Newton, Robt. Muxford, Sarah Henchley, Eliza. Hayes, Wm. Gage, Symon Roufe.

WILLIAM CLARKE, 1,100 acs., May 6, 1638. Confirmation of former patent. In this patent the name of his wife is given as "Dorothy Gardiner, widdowe to Edward Gardiner." Headrights the same except John Medler is listed as John Meader, and Nich Pledge as Nich Pleg.

ANN HALLOM, 1,000 acs. Henrico Co., May 6, 1638, Page 547. Widow of Robert Hallom; upon the river, West & by North towards Bremono, adj. Richard Cocke, E. & by S. towards Turkey Island Cr., adj. John Price. Due sd. Ann & the heirs of Robert Hollom by bargain & sale from Arthur Bayly, merchant.

JOHN MERRYMAN, 150 acs. Chas. City Co., May 10, 1638, Page 549. Adj.

Weyanoke, Perce Lennon & David Jones. Due by assignment from James Merryman.

RICE HOE, 700 acs. James City Co., May 9, 1638, Page 549. At a place called Capt. Martins shippis, S. upon land of Alice Edloe & beginning over against the mouth of Upper Chippokes Cr. Due by order of court dated June 5, 1637 & also for the trans. of 14 persons, whose names do not appear. Patent renewed by Sir. Wm. Berkeley & 300 acs. added.

JAMES WARRADINE, 150 acs. Chas. City Co., May 10, 1638, Page 550. Adj. his own land. For trans. of: Howell Palmer, Jon. Gosall, Margaret Sinckler.

THOMAS BAGWELL, 450 acs. Confirmation of patent noted in Vol. 2, p. 71, in which this name is given as Thomas Baywell. Headrights the same as former patent, and wife's name given as Joane Bagwell. Page 550.

ELIZABETH BALHASH, 300 acs. Henrico Co., May 2, 1638, Page 551. Within 4 mi. Cr., near Curles, S. & by W. upon land of William Vincent. Part of 1,000 acs. granted by order of court Dec. 9, 1636.

WALTER CHILES, Merchant, 250 acs. Chas. City Co., May 2, 1638, Page 551. In Appamuttuck River, near land of Edward Tostall. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Henry Tutton, Jon. Gerry, Jon. Shaw, Sarah Cole.

BRYAN SMITH, 140 acs. Henrico Co., May 2, 1638, Page 552. At Curles, adj. Thomas Markham. Due for per. adv. of himself & wife (name not given) & trans. of John Lupton.

ROGER DAVIS, 550 acs. in Charles City Co., May 4, 1638, Page 552. W. upon Apamuttuck Riv. & S. upon swamp belonging to Henry Miller. Due in right of the adv. of John Pasmore & Mary, his wife, who is now the wife of sd. Davis, & trans. of 9 persons, 3 of whom were trans. by sd. Davis & 6 by Pasmore: Wm. Serjeant, Jon. Panier, Alex. Brett, Rowland Williams, Jane Honine,

Tho. Jent, Tho. Jennings, Alexander Maties, Oliver Simmons.

WILLIAM HAYWARD, 200 acs. Chas. City Co., May 5, 1638, Page 553. Upon Appamuttuck Riv., lying before his plantation called Conjurers feild, beginning where land of Mr. John Baug (h) ends. For the per. adv. of himself & wife, Ellen, & trans. of: John Kendall, James Hewes. By certificate of Edward Wigg, Surveyor, it appears this land contained but 130 acs.

CAPT. WILLIAM BROCAS, 50 acs., Warwick Co., May 24, 1638, Page 554. One of the Councill of State. "Being within a quarter of a mile of the Mills at the head of the river, the measure to begin at the head of a green swampe." Trans. of 1 servant, name not given.

JOHN COOKENEY, 20 acs. Henrico Co., May 17, 1638, Page 555. For trans. of 1 servant (name not given).

Same. 150 acs. Henrico Co., May 18, 1638, Page 555. S. upon land of Joseph Chadd, W. upon Richard Taylor, E. upon the river & N. towards 4 mi. cr. For trans. of: Robert Martin, Walter Brookes, Tho. Mitchell.

HENRY ROWEN, 300 acs., Chas. City Co., May 22, 1638, Page 555. Adjoining Weyanoke, upon Mathews Cr. Due by assignment from Perce Lemon.

BENJAMIN CARRILL, 700 acs. James City Co., May 16, 1638, Page 556. Beginning at Sandy Point, down river to Danceing Pt., adj. Mathew Edloe. Trans. of himself & wife Elizabeth, Henry Carrill, Ann Peterson, Rich. Reeks, James Whitehead, Wm. Hills, Edmond Camellim, Edwd. Ellis, Eliza. Talley, Humphrey Williams, Jonathan Darson, Laur. Jackson, Alex. Morey.

JOHN GRAVES, 200 acs. Elizabeth City Co., May 15, 1638, Page 556. Due by assignment from John Trussell.

ABRAHAM WOOD, 400 acs. Charles City Co., May 14, 1638, page 557. In Appamattuck River, N. upon John Baker, S. upon Joseph Bourne, W. upon

the main river over against Percies Toyle Cr. Trans. of: Thomas Croiney, Robt. Powell, Nich. Meader, Jon. Baylye, Edmond Edwards, Jone Higgins, Allen Tucker, Roger Kenney.

PETER STAFFERTON, 200 acs. Eliz. City Co., May 13, 1638, Page 557. Upon little Poquoson Cr., adj. Dictoris Christmas & John Moore. Due by assignment from John Trussell.

CHARLES FOARD, 250 acs. James City Co., May 19, 1638, Page 557. Against Danceing Point & upon Sunken Marsh Cr. Due by assignment from Edward Minter.

JOHN HOLLIS & RICHARD BENNETT, 200 acs. Charles River Co., May 21, 1638, Page 558. Upon Chisopean Bay. Due by assignment from Capt. John Cheesman.

MATHEW PRICE, 150 acs. Henrico Co., May 23, 1638, Page 558. Son & heir of John Price, Laborer, late of Virginia. Upon Turkey Island Cr., West & North towards Brems, S. & W. upon land granted his father now in possession of his mother Ann Hallom, widow. Due in right of his father who had 150 acs. granted Feb. 20, 1619.

EDMOND MORECROFT & JOHN DANSEY, 700 acs. James City Co., May 20, 1638, Page 559. On Chickahominy Riv., about 4 mi. above Clay banck, towards the river behind land of William Frye, above head of Pasbye Hayes Cr., southerly towards Theodore Moyses. Trans. of 14 pers., whose names are not given.

JOHN BAUGH, 250 acs. Henrico Co., May 11, 1638, Page 559. In Appamatuck River, upon land lately belonging to Abraham Peircey. Trans. of: Geo. Channon, Tho. Butler, Ann Streete, Rich. Plant William Peterson.

WILLIAM HATCHER, 150 acs., Page 569. In Appamatuck Riv., adj. Mary Box. Trans. of: Nicholas Ison, Francis Dunell, Henry Lilley.

SARAH CLOYDEN, Widow, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., May 28, 1638, Page

569. Adj. Humphrey Sconen. Trans. of: Tobias Horton, Giles Taylor, John Taylor, Henry Symons. Assigned to John Allen, by him to Humphrey Sconen, by him to Henry Bradly & renewed in name of sd. Bradly.

Same. 150 acs. Upper Co. of New Norfolk, May 28, 1638, Page 569. Adj. Peter Rey. Trans. of: John Cole, Tho. Hart, Mould Snackson.

MATHEW HEYWARD, 150 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 26, 1638, Page 561. Upon Western branch of Eliz. River. Trans. of his wife, Ann Heyward, & 2 pers. whose names are not given.

JOSEPH FARYE, 250 acs. Charles City Co., May 27, 1638, Page 561. In Appamatuck River, W. upon the falls, adj. Thomas Bagwell & opposite land of Nathaniel Tatum. For per. adv. of himself & wife Ann & trans. of: Edward Hutchinson, Richard Sadd, John Lewis.

EDWARD OLIVER, 500 acs., May 1, 1638, Page 562. In Chickahominy River at Pynie Point. Trans. of: Thomas Golding, Dorothy Golding, John Smith, Thomas Grindall, John Turner, Francis Webster, Thomas Boaton, Georg Barber, Ann Edmonds, Thomas Edwards.

GLOYD BLOYS, alias St. Andrew, 50 acs. Chas. River Co., May 26, 1638, Page 562. Adj. Joseph Crshawe. Trans. of Joseph Crshaw.

ABRAHAM SPENCER, 150 acs. James City Co., May 25, 1638, Page 562. Adj. plantation of Thomas Loveing, N. W. towards Middle plantation. Trans. of 3 pers., whose names are not given.

CHRISTOPHER STOAKES, 200 acs., Warwick Co., May 20, 1638, Page 563. At the head of Blunt Pt. Cr. Trans. of 4 pers., whose names are not given.

JOHN CLARKSON, 400 acs. Charles River Co., May 7, 1638, Page 563. Adj. his first devident. Trans. of: William Allen, Wm. Hackney, Richard Hole, Elizabeth Huson, Ann Clarkson, Jane Clarkson, Ann Clarkson, widow.



JOHN POWELL, 50 acs. Eliz. City Co., May 2, 1638, Page 564. Near land of William Morgan alias Brookes. Trans. of William Taylor.

CHRISTOPHER LAWSON, 400 acs., James City Co., May 1, 1638, Page 564. At the head of Rolphes Cr. Trans. of: William Reynolds, William Coyt, Roger Aderson, Nicholas Williams, Thomas Wood, Georg Griffin, Thomas Wombwell.

WILLIAM RAINSHAW, 300 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 5, 1638, Page 565. Upon Eastward branch of Eliz. River about 6 mi. up sd. branch. Trans. of: Covell Gaskin, William Brewer, Henry Jones, Richard Sternall, Jno. Hackley, John Wells.

COBB HOWELL, 400 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 7, 1638, Page 565. In Lynhaven, E. upon Chesopeian Riv. alias Lynhaven. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Christopher Nugent, Edward Broughton, William Hunt, William Mathews, Charles Clarke, Edward Clarke, Robert Cape.

RICHARD MAIOR, 300 acs. Chas. River Co., May 12, 1638, Page 566. Upon Queens Cr. Trans. of: Georg Gaton, Ann Drake, James Holding, Thomas Breamer, Richard Miller, Margerett Miller.

RICHARD YOUNG, 100 acs. May 11, 1638, page 566. In New Towne Haven River, adj. land of Richard Preston. Trans. of 2 persons, whose names are not mentioned.

JOHN SENIOR & HENRY CARMAN, 150 acs. James City Co., May 10, 1638, Page 566. N. upon Upper Chippokes Cr., W. upon Thomas Weekes. Trans. of: William Lambdin, Martha Lambdin, Robert Lambdin.

THOMAS SWANN, 300 acs. James City Co., May 9, 1638, page 567. Upon southerly side of James River, W. upon devident lately belonging to Capt. Ralph Hamer, now in possession of Jeremiah Clements, E. upon Edward Minter. In right of trans. of 6 persons, whose names

are not given, by his father Wm. Swan, dec'd.

THOMAS ELLIS, 50 acs. Henrico Co., May 7th, 1638, Page 567. Near land lately belonging to Sir John Zouch, Knight. Trans. of Richard Morris.

HUMPHREY TABB, 100 acs. Eliz. City Co., May 6, 1638, Page 567. Near land lately belonging to Capt. Richard Stephens, near Ralph Fludd, adj. Elias. Leguard; Trans. of Richard Ball and ——— Copeland (given name not mentioned.)

JOHN MOYE, 300 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 5, 1638, Page 568. In Lynhaven, N. upon land of Mr. Henry Woodhowse. For his per. adv. & trans. of his wife Dorothy, William Martin, Thomas Thorne, Christopher Wynn, William Titon.

HENRY WALKER, 175 acs. Accomack Co., May 17, 1638, Page 568. Adj. James Berry. Trans. of 4 pers., whose names are not mentioned. 25 acres is yet due sd. Walker.

JOHN WAYNE, 300 acs. Chas. River Co., May 10, 1638, Page 569. N. upon Utye's Cr., E. upon the Gleab land & S. upon Capt. Robert Felgate. Due for adv. of himself, his wife Amy Wayne & Mary Ackland, Georg Ackland, Wm. Watts & Charity Ellerye the first year of sd. county.

ABRAHAM ENGLISH, 50 acs. Chas. River Co., May 7, 1638, Page 569. Adj. land of Robert Todd & Francis Carter. For his per. adv. the first year of sd. county.

NICHOLAS CLARKE, 150 acs. Chas. River Co., May 11, 1638, Page 570. Adj. Capt. Christopher Wormely & Nicholas Cossin. Due in right of adv. of himself, Robert Todd & Jeffery Powers the first yr. of sd. county.

NICHOLAS COSSIN, 50 acs. Chas. River Co., May 9, 1638, Page 570. Adj. Nicholas Clarke & Nicholas Dale. Due as above.



NICHOLAS DALE, 75 acs. Chas. River Co., May 8, 1638, Page 571. Due for adv. of himself & wife as above.

LIVEING DENWOOD, 50 acs. Accomac Co., July 15, 1638, Page 571. Upon Cabbins Branch, adj. Georg Traveller's plantation. 21 yr. lease.

JOHN LEWIN, 500 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, May 6, 1638, Page 571. Adj. land lately in possession of Thomas Jordan. In right of Mary, his wife, late wife of Thomas Butler, Clerk, who trans. himself & 9 pers. Names not given.

WILLIAM MORGAN, 600 acs., May 20, 1638, Page 572. In Chickahominy River, below the gulf. Trans. of: Mathew Beaver, Leonard Clackett, Isabella Sanders, Margaret Wignoll, Melchised Lawrence, Susan Hare, John Cane, Edward Langford, David Mack Williams, James Taylor, Wm. Dorman, Lazarus Thomas.

THOMAS BURBAGE, Merchant, 600 acs., Upper Co. New Norfolk, May 7, 1638, Page 573. E. side of the mouth of Nansamund River, adj. John Parrott & Capt. John Sibsey. Trans. of: Christopher Young, Richard Goodman, William Hayes, Nicholas Troton, Thomas Deering, Patrick Wishart, & 5 pers. assigned from Mr. Edward Cage.

JONATHAN LANGWORTH, Chirurgeon, 400 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 10, 1638, page 573. At Lynhaven, upon Bennett's Cr., Trans. of 8 pers., whose names are not given.

JOSEPH CROSHAW, 600 acs., Chas. River Co., May 22, 1638, Page 573. About 2 mi. N. of Queens Cr. Due by assignment from William Prior, gent.

ROBERT FREEMAN, Merchant, 50 acs. Chas. River Co., May 8, 1638, Page 574. In right of one servant.

Same. 200 acs. in sd. county. May 10, 1638, Page 574. Due by assignment from William Freeman.

JOHN STRATTON, 200 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 9, 1638, page 574. In Lynhaven upon West's Cr. Trans. of: Olive Strey, James Walker, John Phillippis, Tho. Gregory.

RICHARD HILL & ROGER ARNWOOD, 300 acs. James City Co., May 4, 1638, page 575. Upon E. side of Chickahominy River. Trans. of: Katherine Hill, his wife, Richard Hill, John Davie, Roger Arnwood, Nicholas Martin, Thomas Smith, John Edlin.

NICHOLAS JARNEW, 500 acs. Chas. River Co., May 15, 1638, Page 575. Upon Jernew's Cr. 400 acs. by deed of bargain & sale from John Broche, March 13, 1637, & 100 acs. for trans. of: John Davis & Robert Arnoll.

JOHN BROCHE, Gent of Chas. River Co. to NICHOLAS JARNEW, in consideration of 8,000 lbs. of tobacco, conveys the sd. 400 acs.

AUGUSTINE WARNER, 450 acs. Chas. River Co., May 13, 1638, Page 577. Called Pynie Neck, adj. Samuel Bennett. For per. adv. of himself & wife Mary Warner & trans. of: John Maxfeild & Martin Tam.

THOMAS TODD, 250 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 12, 1638, Page 577. Upon Little Cr., bet. plantations of Capt. Adam Thorogood & Capt. Thomas Willoughby, about a mile up the cr. & upon the W. side thereof. Trans. of: John Williams, Richard Wootton, John Withers, John Johnson, John Fells.

THOMAS WATTS, 150 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, July 26, 1638, Page 577. In Lynhaven, adj. Cobb Howell. Trans. of: John Rochester, Edward Morgan & Ellen Edwards.

THOMAS BUSH, 100 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, July 26, 1638, Page 578. In Chuckatuck River. For his per adv. & trans. of Peter Brookes.

EDWARD HILL, GENT., 450 acs. Chas. City Co., July 25, 1638, page 579. Near a place called Jordans or Beggars Bush, W. upon John Woodliffe, E. towards Chaplins land. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Daniell Garner, Barbery Hale, Morris Bowen, Christ. South, Wm. Milton, John Frederick, Elias Collins, Nicholas Maton.

NATHANIELL TATUM, 100 acs., Chas. City Co., July 25, 1638, Page 579. Upon Appamuttucks River towards his former devident & land of John Baker. Trans. of his wife, Ann, & daughter, Mary Tatum.

JOHN WOODLIFFE, 200 acs., Chas. City, July 25, 1638, Page 580. Near a place called Jordans, towards place called Beggars Bush & W. upon Francis Poythers. For his per. adv. & trans. of: John Smith, Henry Stephens, Elizabeth Wills.

JOHN GEORGE, 900 acs. Chas. City, July 25, 1638, Page 581. In Bayleys Cr., N. upon land of Thomas Baylye. Trans. of: Jane Georg, his wife, Hugh Davie, Wm. Parsons, Jon. Jones, Ellianor Clayden, Tho. Osben, Ralph Long, Christ. Williams, Francis Biggs, Tho. Head, John Vaus, Jeffery Evans, Richard Reynolds, John Annice, Mary Hodgkins, John Cooke, Georg Miller, Thomas Bernard.

WILLIAM BANNISTER, 1,000 acs., July 25, 1638, Page 582. E. side Football Quarter Cr. Due in right of trans. of 20 pers. by Georg Downes, Merchant, late of Va., which rights he purchased, viz: John Patrick Jon. Forbush, William Cotton, Thos. Cadby, Jon. Baker, Mathew Morgan, James Harrison, Tho. Hewes, Tho. Trotter, Richard Bayly, William Bannister, Jon. Corye, Wm. Lethermore & 6 Negroes.

RANDALL CREW, 750 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, July 24, 1638, Page 584. N. upon Nansamund Riv. 100 acs. due by order of court dated Oct. 5, 1631 in right of his wife Dorothy Behethland & residue for trans. of: Richard Manshipp, Lowry Thomas, Jon. Jones, Fr. Goore, Nich. Martin, Georg Lodge, Anth.

Proctor, Edward Clarke, John Paine, Judith Tompson, Edward Oliver, Edward Luckston.

LT. ROBERT SHEPPARD, 650 acs. James City Co., July 26, 1638, Page 584. At Lower Chippoakes Cr., Adj. land of John Dunston. Trans. of: Robert Sweet, Robert Howse, Henry Middowes, Georg Griffin, John Hachorne, Phillipp Haringham, Jeremiah Bridges, Joseph Spering, William Taylor, John Parson, Daniell Walton, Randall Whitley, Thomas Johnson.

WILLIAM MORGAN, 150 acs. James City Co., July 28, 1638, Page 585. An island in Chickahominy Riv. Trans. of his wife Margaret, late wife of Richard Sanders, & 2 others by sd. Sanders: Christ. Branches & Richard Hill.

THOMAS WALLIS, "a Practitioner of Phisicke," 700 acs. James City Co., July 28, 1638, Page 585. Near land of Bridges Freeman, Benjamin Carrill & Francis Fowler. Trans. of: John Hollingsworth, Sarah his wife, Thomas Wallis, Richard Foster, James Whiting, Thomas Davis, Samuel Hudson, Robert Allen, Melchesedick Floyd, Richard Weston, Margaret Sanders, William Worminger, Jon. Spencer, Katherine Harrison.

NICHOLAS SABRELL, 150 acs. Chas. River Co., July 30, 1638, Page 586. N. upon land of Richard Davis & William Watts, W. upon the Midle Plantation, Trans. of: Katherine Lewis, Dasey Baldock, Edward Phillippis.

WILLIAM WATTS & RICHARD DAVIS, 75 acs., Aug. 1, 1638, Page 586. Upon Queens Cr., near land of Robert Booth, Lt. Richard Popeley. Due for the adv. of sd. Watts & his wife the 2nd year of Chas. River Co. & for the adv. of sd. Davis the 2nd yr.

THOMAS DEW, 400 acs. Co. of Upper Norfolk, Aug. 1, 1638, page 587. About 1 mi. from the plantation of Thomas Powell. 200 acs. by assignment from Thomas Powell & 200 acs. for trans. of: Georg Castle, Robert Low, Francis Goodman, William Bessett.

Same. 150 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, same date, & page. Trans. of: William Brase, Eliz. Hutchinson, Eliz. Bagley.

THOMAS HILL, 48 poles in James City Island, Aug. 1, 1638, Page 588. Adj. Richard Kemp. Granted in accordance with an Act of Assembly, Feb. 20, 1638, "for the building & peopling of James City Island, etc."

GRESHAM COFFEILD & THOMAS STAMP, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 14, 1638, Page 588. Adj. Epra. Lawson & N. W. upon Nansamund Riv. Due by assignment from Arthur Hasling-ton.

GEORG WHITE, Clerk, 300 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, March 6, 1638, Page 589. Adj. his own land, John Wilkins & John Parrott. For per. adv. of his wife, Blanka White, trans. of: Peter White, Zachariah Taylor, Joane Butler, Martha Smith, Edward Dicker.

SAMUELL WATKEYES, 150 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., Aug. 15, 1638, page 589. Upon Queens Cr., behind the land now seated by John Bell, S. of land of John Hartwell. For his per. adv. & trans. of William Bembridge & Thomas Grayes.

RALPH WYATT, Gent., to RICHARD JOHNSON, ROGER DAVIS & ABRAHAM WOOD, Planters, a tract of land running from Sizemore's Cr. to Capt. Button's land. 21 yr. lease. Dec. 31, 1636, Page 590. Witnesses: Joseph Fister & Daniell Lewellin.

FRANCIS MORGAN, 100 acs. Chas. River Co., Aug. 20, 1638, page 591. Near land of William Pryer. In right of adv. of: Lewis Cock & Arthur Grimes the first year of Chas. River.

JOHN CONGDEN, 50 acs. Chas. River Co., Aug. 21, 1638, Page 591. In right of adv. of: Edward Palmer & Nicholas Gibson the 2nd year.

PERCIVALL CHAMPION, 250 acs. Upper Co. New Norfolk, Aug. 23, 1638, Page 592. In Dumpling Island Cr. in Nansamund Riv., adj. Epra. Lawson,

Trans. of: Humphrey Trent, Edward Gibbs, James Middleton, Sibbill Walter, John Jones.

WILLIAM HATFEILD, 300 acs. Up. Co. New Norfolk, Aug. 22, 1638, page 592. Upon Dumpling Is. Cr., adj. Percivall Champion. Trans. of: Samuell Firmant, Jon. Sheppard, Tho. Browne, Tho. Fisher, Jon. Sharpe, John Morgan.

Same. 100 acs. in same location. Aug. 24, 1638, p. 593. Trans. of: Symon Griffin & Ann Griffin.

Same. 200 acs. in same location. Date & page same as above. Trans. of: Joane Ashton, Eliza. Edes, Thomas Georg, Richard Walter.

FRANCIS BARRETT, 600 acs. James City Co., Aug. 29, 1638, page 594. Upon Chickahominy Riv. adj. John Robins on the S. E. Trans. of his wife & 11 pers., whose names are not given.

HUMPHREY SCOEN, 300 acs. Up. Co. New Norfolk, Aug. 29, 1638, Page 594. In Cross Cr., adj. land of Margaret Rogers, now wife of John Garrard. Due by purchase from Francis Hough, and due Hough for trans. of 6 pers., whose names are not given.

GEORG LUDLOWE, 500 acs. Up. Co. New Norfolk, Aug. 31, 1638, page 595. Back of Francis Maulden's land, S. upon Western branch of Nansamund Riv. Trans. of 10 persons, whose names are not given.

ROBERT JOHNS, Merchant, 14 poles in James City, Aug. 31, 1638, page 595. Upon the main river & adj. Thomas Goulding.

JOHN MOORE & ROWLAND BURMAN, 200 acs. James City Co., Sept. 4, 1638, Page 596. Upon E. side of Chickahominy Riv., towards land of Richard Hill & Roger Arnwood. For their per. adv. & trans. of 2 Negroes.

THOMAS PLOMER & SAMUELL EDMONDS, 400 acs. James City Co., Sept. 7, 1638, Page 596. At Upper Chiipoakes Cr. Trans. of: Humphrey Harward,



Katherin Adwell, Edwd. Dunkley, Wm. Middleton, Henry Arden, Tho. Swaine, Ann his wife, Wm. Chandler.

ROBERT FREEMAN, Merchant, 700 acs. James City Co., Sept. 11, 1638, Page 597. In Chickahominy Riv., near Francis Barrett. Trans. of: John Moore, Wm. Rebell, Robert Drewry, Robert Haywood, John Markedon, Jeremiah Slye, Robert Selbee, Math. Dixon, Tho. Moore, Georg Whitaker, William Charles, John Chappell, Tho. Besson, John Fricker.

RICHARD WILCOX, 700 acs. James City Co., Sept. 11, 1638, page 597. In Chickahominy Riv., adj. Robert Freeman. Trans. of: John February, Wm. Lowder, Jon. Warren, Wm. Pippin, Rich. Stephens, William Hix, Jon. Butler, Humphry Blackman, Roger Crabbe, Humphry Dale, Jon. Chappell, John Richford, Tho. Fowler, Peter Willett.

JOEL VINON, 50 acs. James City Co., Sept. 21, 1638, page 597. In Martins Hundred Parish, adj. Thomas Smith. Due by deed of gift from Thomas Smith, & due sd. Smith for trans. of John Greenfield.

WILLIAM PARRY, 24 poles in James City, Sept. 22, 1638, Page 598. By virtue of Act of Assembly Feb. 20, 1636.

ARTHUR BAYLY, Merchant,  $\frac{1}{2}$  ac. James City, Sept. 22, 1636, page 598. Granted same as above.

ROBERT HUTCHISON, Sergeant, 50 acs. James City, Sept. 24, 1638, page 599. 21 yr. lease. Rent: 2 bbls. Indian corn.

ROBERT WEST, 600 acs. Lower Co. New Norfolk, May 15, 1638, page 600. In Lynhave, over against land of Henry Woodhowse. Trans. 12 pers., whose names are not mentioned.

JOHN GIBBS, 300 acs. Eliz. City Co., Sept. 27, 1638, page 601. Adj. Thomas Purifye & land Thomas Sewell, now in possession of Henry Batt. Trans. 6 pers., whose names are not given.

THOMAS BOULDING, 200 acs. Eliz. City Co., Sept. 27, 1638, page 601. Adj. John Moore & Thomas Sewell, now in possession of Henry Batt. Trans. of: Robert Clement, Nicholas Dale, John Davis, Edward Dobson.

RICHARD MILTON, 400 acs. Chas. City Co., Oct. 3, 1638, page 602. Adj. Sergt. Richard Tysdell & S. E. upon great Weynoake Towne. Trans. of: Andrew Parker, Christopher Stanton, Henry Palmer, William Deakes, Henry Foster, John Hammond, Eade Adams, Hanna Mawe. This patent renewed Aug. 23, 1643 & patent for 200 acs. of Richard Tisdell, dated Feb. 10, 1635, added, and 400 acs. additional, all of which are in the name of Thomas Wheeler.

DERRICK CORTSEN STAM & ARENT CORTSEN STAM, 10 pole, in James City, Oct. 11, 1638, page 603. Adj. Capt. William Peirce's store. By virtue of an Act of Assembly "for the building and peopling of James City."

ROBERT MARTIN, 250 acs. Co. of Low. Norfolk, Oct. 12, 1638, page 603. In Eliz. River, Westerly upon Indian Cr. For the per. adv. of himself & wife, Elizabeth Martyn, & trans. of: Edward Wade, Robert Masters, Rebecca Smith.

WILLIAM TAYLOR, 1,200 acs. James City Co., Nov. 9, 1638, page 603. In Chickahominy Riv., towards Warrany Landing place. Trans. 20 pers. whose names are not mentioned.

JOHN BISHOPP, 150 acs. James City Co., Nov. 9, 1638, page 604. At the head of Tappahannock Cr. Trans. of: John Tompkins, John Bonner, John Wright.

THOMAS CROUTCH, 150 acs. James City Co., Nov. 10, 1638, page 604. Upon Tappahannock Cr. Trans. of: William Greene, Richard Prestee, James Mason.

THOMAS CLIPWELL, 600 acs. James City Co., Nov. 15, 1638, page 605. In Chickahominy River between land of Robert Bell & Theodore Moyses, adj.



John Dansey. Trans. of: Amy Cooke, Robert Madlock, Mary Johnson, John Richards, Thomas Mash, John Shorter, Rowland Prichard, Francis Rogers, Richard Baxter.

OLIVER SPRYE, 600 acs. Up. Co. New Norfolk, Nov. 26, 1638, page 605. Adj. Daniel Gookins. 300 acs. granted by order of court June 6, 1635, & residue for trans. of: Thomas Roberts, William Spencer, William Baker, Christopher Piddington, Abraham Burcher, William Collins.

JONATHAN LANGWORTH, 600 acs. Low. Co. New Norf., Dec. 6, 1638, page 606. On Western branch of Eliz. River. 400 acs. by purchase from John Holmes & residue for trans. of: Jonathan Langworth, Thomas Evans, Richard Ragged, John Blunter.

CAPT. CHRISTOPHER WORMELEY, 1,420 acs. Chas. River Co., Jan. 27,

1638. Page 607. Upon Eastermost side of Wormeley's Cr. & land in possession of Nicholas Clarke, near land of Lionell Roulston & Nicholas Journew. In right of trans. of 16 pers. the 1st yr. & 25 pers. the 2nd yr. of Chas. River by William English, gent. dec'd. For the 1st adventure: Henry Marshall, John Thomas, Stephen Losh, Richard Header, Morris Coleman, John Brownelofe, William Musgrave, his wife & 2 children, 2 Negroes & 4 servants. For the 2nd adventure: John Hampton, Morris Prosser, Jinkin Williams, William Baker, John Loyse, Samuel Jones, Thomas Sax, Edward Murfeild, Morris Walker, William Guigey, William English, Nicholas Raymon, Nicholas Wills, Dickery Mamman, John Congden, Margaret Raw, Richard Lewis, Jeremiah Lynch, Thomas Skirrick, Richard Marmaduke, Thomas Jenkin, Henry Hyves, John Poole, Lawrance Reeves.

## NORTHERN NECK BOOK NO. 1.

BY PHILLIP LUDWELL,  
*Agent for Lord Fairfax.*

- Page 152.* Certificate of George Brent, Surveyor, Feb. 21, 1689/90 re land of Capt. MARTIN SCARLETT for 320 acs. in Stafford Co., formerly land of Strator, called Burbidges Neck.  
 SAMUEL KENT, 344 acs. Stafford Co., at the N. E. side of Quantiquot along Richard Gibson's land, called New Found Land, Adj. John Pynes & near Cock Pitt Point. Mar. 22, 1691/2.
- Page 154.* MR. THOMAS TANNER, 500 acs. Westmoreland Co., adj. land of Robert Edwards & land sold by Nicholas Spencer to Thomas Dawson, now in possession of Thomas Hobson; also adj. Capt. Thomas Youell, Peter Dunkin, John Hoskins, Thomas Attwell, Walter English, & Daniel Ocaney. Part of a tract of 3,250 acs. purchased by sd. Spencer of Thomas Hawkins, son & heir of Thos. Hawkins, & of Seth Foster, who intermarried with Elizabeth Hawkins, relict of Thos. March 22, 1691/2.
- Page 155.* Deed from Col. Nicholas Spencer, of Nomony, Westmoreland Co., to Mr. Thomas Tanner, Merchant, of Yeoacomoco, for valuable considerations, the above 500 acs. July 25, 1677. Witnesses: John Decry & Edward Parker.
- Page 156.* ARTHUR SPICER, 1,174 acs. Rappahannock Co., on the N. side of the river, part of which is contained in patent formerly granted John Weire, & residue in patent to John Payne. March 22, 1691.
- Page 158.* Certificate of survey of William Moseley re the above, Oct. 5, 1691. THOMAS CLAITER, 152 acs. Westmoreland Co., beg. at Abraham Feild, adj. John Lord, Edward Coney, the orphans of Thomas Prichard, and land formerly surveyed for John Brookes, which survey was assigned to sd. Claiter Oct. 7, 1686, as by certificate under the hand of Rowland Davies, Clerk of Westmoreland Co. Ct. Mar. 20, 1691/2.
- Page 159.* Certificate of William Horton, re Brookes' survey, Jan. 9, 1673/4.
- Page 160.* Assignment by Brookes to Claiter. Witness: Francis Stone. SAMUELL MAHANE, 766 acs. (County not given) Beg. at corner tree of Edward Sanders, adj. Edward Conaway, Thomas Burbury & William Coxhedge. Said land formerly entered by sd. Mahane & Thomas Kirton, Nov. 18, 1672, part of a survey made by John Hayney, Surveyor, as by certificate under the hand of Henry Hartwell. May 17, 1692.
- Page 174.* Assignment of George Hailes & Thomas Terwhitt, Oct. 27, 1681, to John Arrington of the Parish of Washington, "all such housing orchards, fenceing & other appurtinances." Recorded by Ja. Westcomb, Clk. Westmoreland Co. Ct.  
 Assignment of Arrington to Adington.  
 ELIAS WILSON, of Rappahannock Co., 400 acs. in sd. county, on the N. side of Rappa. Riv., adj. John Clark, Rickett Burke & George Jones. Sept. 6, 1692.
- Page 176.* Certif. of Wm. Moseley, Survr., re the above, Nov. 23, 1683.

- Page 176.* RICHARD SMITH, 400 acs. Northumberland Co., on a branch of Che-tanck or Hulls Cr. Part hereof formerly belonging to Mr. Benjamin Pride, who sold same to John Grymes Apr. 2, 1664. Near land of George Pickering, dec'd., adj. Daniel Neale, Mr. Algood, dec'd., John Downeing & Richard Key. Sept. 16, 1692.
- Page 178.* Assignment from Benjamin Pride to John Grymes, 175 acs., part of the above tract., adj. William Cornish. Witnesses: Tho. Hobson & Wm. Chadborne.  
Certif. of survey of John Haynie (Hayney) Surveyor, for the above tract, Mar. 5, 1684.
- Page 179.* CAPT. GEORGE BRENT, 200 acs. Stafford Co., Sept. 27, 1692, known by the name of the Hope Land, on Oquia Cr. Formerly belonging to Sollaman Day, who died without heir & did not dispose of the same by will or otherwise, the land escheated. Susannah Day, widow of sd. Sollaman, with the consent of John Davis, to whom she has since married, assigned her right in the above land to satisfy a debt of her former husband to sd. Brent. Sept. 21, 1691. Sd. land is part of patent granted to Valentine Peyton.
- Page 181.*
- Page 182.* Mutilated "by some thief." Grant to Elias Wilson & William Mosse for 254 acs. in Rappa. Co., Cittingbourne Parish. Oct. 10, 1692.
- Page 183.* Certifi. of Edwin Conway, Survr., re above, Nov. 27, 1682. This land is on N. side of the river, near land formerly belonging to John Walker, dec'd., now belonging to Edwin Conway, & Robert Tomlyn, Jr., & land of William Bruce, dec'd.
- Page 184.* RODERICK JONES, of Richmond Co., 200 acs. in North Farnham Parish, formerly called Rappa. Co., on branches of Totaskey Cr. Beg. at plantation of Thomas Colley, near Richard Powell & Robert Bedwell. Oct. 10, 1692.
- Page 185.* Certif. of William Moseley, Survr. re above. Sept. 23, 1692.
- Page 186.* ROBERT ANDREWES, 576 acs. Westmoreland Co. Adj. William Jett, Joseph Beckley & Tobias Butler. Oct. 10, 1692.
- Page 162.* BUNCE ROE, of the parish of Washington, Westmoreland Co., 331 acs. Adj. John Scott, Thomas Buckcock, John Beard, dec'd., William Munroe & sd. Bunce Roe's land. July 12, 1692.
- Page 164.* Certificate of Alexander Spence, Surveyor, re the above. Oct. 19, 1691. BUNCE ROE. Same parish & county. 163 acs. Adj. Thomas Mountjoy, Thomas Buckcock, Andrew Munro & the land of John Beard, dec'd. now in possession of Michael Phillips & land formerly in possession of Garrett Lincolne, near the "Divells Wood Yard." July 12, 1692.
- Page 166.* Certificate of Alexr. Spence re above, Sept. 2, 1690. CAPT. WILLIAM DOWNEING, 200 acs. Stafford Co., upon Potomac Cr. Run. Part of tract of 6,000 acs. patented by Thomas Wilkinton, who gave same to William Newman, for seating the whole deident. Newman made choice of 200 acs., half of which he sold to John Blagrave & the other to John Keeth, who bought Blagrave's part. At his death sd. Keeth divided same equally between his son & daughter & the son

dying before he attained age, the land descended to his daughter, who intermarried with John Martin, "& afterwards died in child bed, the child also dying." Martin sold the land to sd. Downeing. July 12, 1692.

*Page 168.* Certificate of Theodorick Bland, Surveyor, re above, Jan. 16, 1691/2. Herein the name of Keeth is spelt Keetch. No mention made of the given names of his son & daughter.

*Page 169.* GEORGE HEALE, 350 acs. Parish of White Chapel, Lancaster Co. Beg. at Daniel Armes, near William White, adj. Joseph Harrison, near path leading from Richard Merrymans to Thomas Barber, adj. William Clarke, William Leonard's land, now in possession of John Sumner, & William White. July 12, 1692.

*Page 171.* Certif. of George Heale, Surveyor, Nov. 16, 1689. Letter to Mr. Richard Whitehead, Clerk of Lord Fairfax & Alexr. Culpeper, addressed to him at his house in Gloscester Co. on York River, from Fairfax & Culpeper, commending him for his behavior & conduct of his office.

*Page 172.* SUSANNA ADINGTON, widow of Benjamin Adington, 103 acs. in Westmoreland Co., S. side Matocks Cr., adj. Thomas Blagg & Thomas Terrett. Formerly surveyed by Robt. Chamberlaine for George Hayles & Thomas Territt, June 8, 1681, who assigned their right unto John Arrington, who, by assignment dated Apr. 9, 1691, conveyd same to Benj. Adington. "Adington since deceased without any heire apparent in this country or else where that can be heard from" the land escheated to the Proprietor's office. June 28, 1692.

*Page 173.* Surveyor's certif. re above, recorded by Thomas Kirton, Clerk.

*Page 187.* Certif. of William Horton, Survr. re Andrewes' tract. "Bounded North-erly with the main road that goeth from the head of Popes Cr. to the head of Appomattux." Mar. 4, 1689.

*Page 188.* PHILLIP BUCKNER, 90 acs. in Chotanke Parish, Stafford Co. Beg. at Francis Dade's, adj. John Williams, Elizabeth Burnitt, Christopher Boice, Hugh Dowdey & Jonas Rivett. Oct. 10, 1692.

*Page 190.* Certif. of Theo. Bland, Survr. re above, Dec. 13, 1690. PETER SMITH, JR. 70 acs. Westmoreland Co. Adj. Richard Searle & land on which sd. Smith now lives. Oct. 10, 1692.

*Page 192.* Certif. of John Haynie, Survr. re above, Apr. 20, 1686. JOHN WELLS, 153 acs. Lancaster Co. Adj. Josias Draper, John Taylor & Robert Pollard. Oct. 10, 1692.

*Page 194.* Certif. of George Heale, Survr. re above. Feb. 4, 1691.

*Page 195.* Justices of the Peace of Richmond Co., lately Rappa. Co., 142 acs. Land formerly belonged to James Samford, who sold same to Michael Huggall. Sd. Huggall died leaving a son who died without heirs, whereby the land became escheatable, & Hezekiah Turner, who married the widow of sd. Huggall, was granted the sd. land Feb. 28, 1676. Turner appointed the Richmond Co. Ct. his Exor. to dispose of his estate. Dec. 14, 1692.

*Page 196.* Justices of the Peace of Rich. Co., 711 acs. Same as above.

*Page 198.* Petition of Hezekiah Turner for the above land. "Most humbly sheweth that some few yeares since Miles Huggell of Rappa. Co. of the parish of Franham in the sd. County Dyed possessed of the Quantity of eight hundred acres of Land or thereabouts, leaveing



behind him Issue one son about fourteene yeares of age, who alsoe about a yeare since Departed this Life & for want of other issue the sd. Land is Escheated to his most Sacred Majestie, now soe it is may it please your Honor your petr. haveing married the Mother & late wife of the above sd. decd. & having no other Lands to gett their liveing on, but being still in possession of the same & being by some self interested & Ill minded people threatened to be dispossessed of the premises your poore petitioner therefore humbly addresseth himself to your Honor humbly craveing your Honors order for Escheating the same and your petitioner with his Wife & poore Children shall as in Duty bound ever pray for your Honors prosperity in this Life & Eternall happiness in the world to come." 28th Feby. 1676/7 this petition is granted. Wm. Berkeley.

- Page 199.* Jury appointed by William Travers, Deputy Escheater, to pass upon petition of sd. Turner: James Samford, Wm. Slaughter, Samuel Peachey, Samuel Bayley, John Annaway, Richard Didley, Richard Taylor, John Yeates, John Webb, John Cannady, William Lunn, John Sirgett.
- Page 200.* Will of Hezekiah Turner, dated Dec. 25, 1677. Leaves his estate to his wife Elizabeth his son Hezekiah & daughter *Michael*; unto his grandchild Anne Chissell 150 acs. "whereon her mother now lives bounding on that side where Martin Hamon & Job Hammon now live." Mentions his friend and neighbor James Samford. Bequeaths his son to the tuition and care of Mr. John Saffin for the term of 9 years. Witnesses: James Samford & Roger Baywill.
- Page 201.* EDWARD FORD & MATHEW DIKE, of Charles Co. in the province of Maryland, 1344 acs. in Stafford Co., upon the S. side of Powells Run. Formerly taken up by Dixey Ward, of Staff. Co., who left sd. land to his son Dixey, who, having attained his majority, sold sd. land to the above individuals Nov. 3, 1691. Dated Dec. 16, 1692.
- Page 203.* Deed from Dixey Ward to Ford & Dike. Land surveyed by Samuel Ward in 1671. Witnesses: George Brent, James Butler & Nicholas Brent. Acknowledgment made by Robert Brent, Atty. for sd. Ward. EDWARD FRANCKLINE & ROBERT SANFORD, 413 acs. in Nominy, Copeley Parish, Westmoreland Co. Adj. land of Capt. William Hardidge, formerly belonging to Richard Steerman, dec'd., John Lord, dec'd., Alexr. Spence & William Moxley. Land formerly patented by Humphrey Hoggett, "who dying without heirs that can be knowne or heard of" the land escheated. Jan. 26, 1692.
- Page 205.* Certif. of Alexr. Spence, Survr. re above, May 12, 1692. THOMAS GARLAND, 81 acs. in Yoacomaco Neck, Copeley Parish, Westmoreland Co. Adj. Robert Kinge, Nathaniel Garland & James Coleman. Jan. 28, 1692.
- Page 207.* Certif. of Alexr. Spence, Survr. re above, Aug. 31, 1692. NATHANIEL GARLAND, 205 acs. in Yoacomaco Neck, Copeley Parish, West. Co. Adj. Thomas Garland, Robert Kinge & land formerly occupied by Samuel Bonum, dec'd. Part thereof formerly granted to Edward Walker, from him to John Walker; Walker to William Bacon, Bacon to John Walker, Walker to Thomas Lamkin, who was a life tenant. Date missing.
- Page 209.* Certif. of Alexr. Spence, Survr. re above, Sept. 3, 1692.

End of N. N. Book 1.

## INDEX

- A
- Ablesome, Isabell.....115  
Ackland, Georg.....119  
    Mary.....119  
Adams, Eade.....123  
    Thos.....113  
Adderby, Thos.....113  
Adea, Gabriel.....112  
Aden, Luke.....109  
Aderson, Roger.....119  
Addison, Tho.....114  
    Thos.....116  
Adwell, Kath.....123  
Allen, John.....118  
    Robt.....121  
    Wm.....118  
Almond, Saml.....112  
Allumbly, Wm.....114  
Andrewes, Edmund.....112  
    Eliza.....112  
    Wm.....109-114  
Andrews, Dorothy.....106  
Annice, John.....121  
Arden, Henry.....123  
Armye, John.....115  
Arnoll, Robt.....120  
Arnwood, Roger.....120-122  
Ascum, John.....106  
Ashton, Joane.....122  
Atkins, Richard.....115  
Attowell, Thos.....111  
Audick, Daniell.....112  
Auger, Jon.....114  
Averitt, Christo.....108  
Avint, Phillip.....108
- B
- Backster, Wm.....107  
Bagley, Eliz.....122  
Bagnall, Roger.....106  
Bagwell, Thos.....117  
    Joane.....117  
Baker, Alice.....110  
    Dorothy.....110  
    Geo.....112  
    Hugh.....110  
    Priscilla.....110  
    John.....110-116-117-121  
    Wm.....109-124  
Baldock, Dasev.....121  
Balhash, Elizabeth.....117  
Bail, Richard.....119  
Bancks, Jon.....109  
Banks, Richard.....108  
Bannister, Wm.....121  
Banton, Wm.....113  
Barber, Georg.....118  
Barcroft, Chas.....113  
    Jane.....114  
    Jon.....114  
Barker, Wm.....108-112  
Barnard, Thos.....109-113  
Barnes, James.....106  
Bartlett, Richard.....110  
Barrett, Francis.....122-123  
Barton, Thos.....114  
Bassett, Geo.....107  
    Mathew.....111  
Bassnett, Jon.....109  
Bastwicke, Edw.....107  
Bates, Nicholas.....111  
Bath, Thos.....114  
Batt, Henry.....123  
Baugh, John.....118  
Bayly, Arthur.....112-116-123  
    Rebena.....109  
    Richard.....121  
Baylye, Jon.....118  
    Thos.....121  
Baxter, Richard.....124  
Bayneham, John.....108  
Beale, Susan.....113  
Beard, Joane.....115  
    Wm.....111-115  
Beardsty, Eliz.....106  
Bearne, John.....112  
Beatall, Robt.....111  
Beaver, Mathew.....120  
Behethland, Dorothy.....121  
Belcher, Thos.....107  
Beldam, Jon.....112  
Bell, John.....122  
    Robert.....123  
    Thos.....114  
Bembridge, Thos.....112  
    Wm.....122  
Bennett, Ambrose.....114  
    Eliz.....111  
    John.....111-112  
    Morris.....114  
    Richard.....118  
    Robt.....112  
    Samuel.....120  
Bernard, Thos.....106  
    Thos.....121

Berry, Elizabeth.....	106	Bristoe, Fr.....	109
James .....	106-119	John .....	111
Bessett, Wm.....	121	Brocas, Wm.....	115-117
Besson, Tho.....	123	Broch, John.....	108
Bestwick, Edw.....	107	Broche, Barbary .....	111
Biggs, Francis.....	121	John .....	111-120
Richard .....	114	Brock, John .....	116
Bilcliffe, Rich.....	111	Brodwell, John.....	107
Bill, Walter .....	115	Brookes, Peter.....	120
Birch, Geo.....	116	Walter .....	117
Bishopp, John.....	123	Brotherton, Hen.....	113
Bishopp, Oliver .....	107	Broughton, Edw.....	119
Black, Edw.....	112	Browne, Edw.....	107
Blacker, Eliza.....	115	Randall .....	108
Blackman, Humphry .....	123	Robt. ....	106
Blanker, Tho.....	113	Thos. ....	107-122
Blithe, James.....	114	Brownelofe, John.....	124
Blight, Jacob .....	109	Bruin, Richard .....	113
Blower, Wm.....	109	Brute, Walter .....	110
Bloys, Gloyd.....	118	Buck, Gershom.....	114-115
Blunter, John.....	124	Peleg .....	114
Boarne, Jos. ....	116	Richard .....	114
Boaton, Thos.....	118	Buckmaster, John.....	116
Bolding, Thos.....	108-113	Bufort, Rich.....	111
Bolton, Joane.....	108	Bullock, Geo.....	111
Bond, Degery .....	115	Bullard, Thos.....	113
Edw. ....	107	Burbage, Thos.....	120
John .....	109	Burges, John .....	112
Bonner, John .....	123	Richard .....	116
Booth, Robt.....	121	Richard .....	116
Bornett, Dorothy .....	114	Burly, Francis.....	116
Boulding, Thos.....	123	Burland, John .....	112-114
Bound, Elianor.....	106	Burman, Rowland.....	122
Bourne, Jon.....	108	Burcher, Abraham .....	124
Joseph .....	117	Georg .....	106
Bower, Henry .....	113	Joane .....	106
Bowers, Jonas.....	112	Thos. ....	115
Bowen, Morris.....	121	Burr, Jeremiah.....	112
Box, Mary.....	118	Busby, Thos. ....	112
Boyes, Cheney.....	107	Bush, Thos. ....	109-116-120
Boyce, Hannah.....	109	Butler, Edw.....	116
Bracele, Wm.....	110	Hen. ....	113
Branche, Christo.....	114-121	Joane .....	122
Bradly, Eliza.....	112	John .....	123
Frances .....	115	Thos. ....	118-120
Henry .....	115-118	Butress, Rich.....	113
Brantly, Edw.....	116		
Brase, Wm.....	122		
Brasheare, Robt.....	110		
Breamer, Thos.....	119		
Brett, Alex.....	117		
Richard .....	108		
Bretherston, Dennis.....	113		
Brewer, Wm.....	119		
Brewster, Henry.....	113		
Richard .....	113		
Bridges, Jeremiah.....	121		

## C

Cage, Edw.....	120
Cadby, Thos.....	121
Caffe, Wm.....	112
Callahan, Chas.....	109
Camellin, Edmond.....	117
Cane, John .....	120
Cape, Robt.....	119
Capps, Wm.....	113
Carman, Henry.....	119

Carpenter, Jon.....	112	Cocke, Richard.....	
Rich. ....	112	Cockett, Robt.....	108
Carrill, Benj.....	117-121	Coffield, Gresham .....	122
Elizabeth .....	117	Coffin, John .....	111
Henry .....	117	Colchester, Jone.....	109
Carr, Eliz.....	109	Cole, Anthony .....	114
Carter, Francis.....	119	Dorothy .....	116
Nath. ....	116	Jon. ....	107-118
Tho. ....	114	Sarah .....	117
Castle, Geo.....	110-121	Colledge, Geo.....	113
Catelyn, Henry.....	109	Collett, Eliz.....	109
Catterell, Edw.....	108	Collier, Daniel.....	107
Chadd, Joseph .....	117	Collins, Elias .....	121
Chambers, Francis .....	114	Jon. ....	114
Champion, Mary .....	114	Wm. ....	124
Percivall .....	122	Coleman, Edw.....	108
Chandler, Wm.....	123	Morris .....	124
Chaplyn, Robt.....	112	Congden, Jon.....	122-124
Chapman, Alex.....	114	Cooke, Amy.....	124
Wm. ....	114	John .....	121
Chappell, Jon.....	123	Thos. ....	115
Charlton, Stephen.....	112-114	Cookney, Henry.....	116
Charles, Jon.....	109	John .....	117
Wm. ....	123	Cooper, Wm.....	112
Cheesman, Edw.....	108	Copeland, Hen.....	113
John .....	107-110-118	Corke, Jane.....	111
Cherry, John .....	109	Corker, John.....	113
Cheney, Benj. ....	114	Cornish, Robt.....	108
Childs, Rich.....	112	Cortes, John.....	111
Chiles, Walter .....	117	Corye, Jon.....	121
Christmas, Dictoris .....	118	Cosones, Nich.....	114
Clackett, Leonard.....	120	Cossin, Nich.....	119
Clarke, Chas.....	119	Coston, Georg.....	108
Edw. ....	112-119-121	Cotton, Cicely.....	114
Eliz. ....	112	Rowland .....	109
Douglas .....	109	Wm. ....	121
John .....	116	Covell, John.....	108
Nath. ....	108	Cousens, James.....	113
Nich. ....	119	Courtier, Wm.....	112
Robt. ....	107	Cox, Tho.....	112
Thos. ....	111	Wm. ....	109-115
Wm. ....	106-108	Coxson, Thos.....	114
Wm. ....	106-108-116	Coyt, Wm.....	119
Clarkson, Ann.....	118	Crabb, Jon.....	112
Jane .....	118	Crabbe, Roger.....	123
John .....	109-118	Craddock, Robt.....	114-115
Clason, Jon. ....	110	Cranage, Eliz.....	115
Clayborne, Wm.....	108	Edmond .....	115
Clayden, Ellianor .....	121	Margaret .....	115
Clements, Jeremiah .....	119	Wm. ....	115
Clement, Robt.....	123	Crashaw, Jos.....	118
Clipwell, Thos.....	123	Crawe, Roger .....	116
Cloyden, Sarah.....	118	Crew, Randall.....	121
Cobb, Benj.....	111	Cripps, Zach.....	106-109
Eliz. ....	111	Crocker, Roscoe.....	107
Jos. ....	111	Croiney, Thos.....	118
Cock, Lewis .....	122	Crosby, Thos.....	112



Croshawe, Joseph.....	118-120
Crosken, Wm.....	109
Crumpe, Thos.....	114-115
Crouch, Wm.....	110-111
Crouch, Thos.....	110-123
Wm.....	
Cuninghorm, Jon.....	
Curbye, Samuel.....	108-109
Curtis, Thos.....	114
Cutler .....	

## D

Dakins, Gilbert.....	116
Dale, Humphy.....	123
Lady .....	112
Nich.....	119-123-120
Daniell, Edwd.....	114
Dansey, John.....	109-118-124
Darbye, Jon.....	113
Darson, Jonathan.....	117
Daukes, Walter .....	112
Dauter, Eliz.....	112
Davie, John.....	114-120
Hugh .....	121
Davis, Eliz.....	116
Hugh .....	
John .....	108-115-120-123
Rich.....	121
Roger .....	117-122
Thos.....	106-109-110-121
Wm.....	114
Dawson, Gilbert.....	107
John .....	109
Day, Ellianor .....	111
Deane, Rich.....	116
Deakes, Wm.....	123
Death, Peter.....	109
Rich.....	113
Deering, Thos.....	120
Delabeere, Rich.....	116
Denham, Wm.....	116
Dennett, John.....	106-112
Denson, Wm.....	116
Denwood, Liveing.....	120
Dew, Thos.....	121-122
Dick, Jervis.....	110
Dickenson, Jeremiah.....	114-116
Dickes, Wm.....	110
Eliz.....	113
Dicker, Edw.....	122
Dix, Hen.....	112
Dixon, Math.....	123
Dobson, Edw.....	123
Dorman, Wm.....	120
Doubly, Mary.....	112
Doufin, Martin.....	111
Downes, Georg.....	121

Wm.....	107
Dowse, Katherine.....	114
Drake, Ann.....	119
Drew, Edw.....	109
Drewry, Robt.....	123
Drewrye, Alice.....	110
Drinkwater, Jon.....	112
Duch, Jon.....	112
Dunckley, Edw.....	122
Duckett, John.....	111
Dundridge, Ellis.....	110
Dunell, Francis.....	118
Duning, Richard .....	108
Dunston, John.....	121
Durford, Wm.....	115
Dye, Robt.....	109

## E

Eadly, Ambrose.....	107
Ealerye, Emerie.....	111
Easill, Christ.....	107
Eason, Edw.....	107
Eaton, Henry.....	114
Edes, Eliza.....	122
Edlin, John.....	120
Edloe, Alice.....	117
Mathew .....	117
Edmonds, Ann.....	118
Samuel .....	122
Ednall, Edwd.....	114
Edwards, Ellen.....	120
Edmond .....	118
Thos.....	109-118
Ellerye, Charity.....	119
Ellis, Edw.....	117
Thos.....	107-119
Emmenson, Thos.....	111
England, Humph.....	106
John .....	106
Jon.....	114
English, Abraham .....	119
Jon.....	106
Wm.....	124
Epes, Francis.....	115
Evans, Edw.....	
James .....	112
Jeffery .....	121
Jonas .....	111
Thos.....	124
Eyres, Wm.....	111

## F

Farrar, Wm.....	107
Farrell, Garrett.....	112
Farth, Jon.....	113
Farye, Ann.....	118
Joseph .....	118

Fayden, Jonathan.....	114	George, Jane.....	121
February, John.....	123	John.....	121
Felgate, Robt.....	119	Thos.....	122
Fells, John.....	120	Gerrard, John.....	
Felton, Jon.....	115	Gerry, Jon.....	117
Fenn, Samuel.....	108	Gibbs, Edw.....	122
Firmant, Saml.....	122	John.....	123
Fisher, Tho.....	122	Gibson, Edw.....	113
Flood, David.....	112	Nich.....	122
Floyd, Mel.....	121	Gilbert, Rich.....	106
Nowell.....	113	Gill, John.....	112
Robt.....	110	Gleare, Peter.....	111
Flint, Thos.....	106-113	Glover, Dorothy.....	111
Flinton, Eliza.....	116	Godbye, Tho.....	114
Fludd, Ralph.....	119	Golding, Dorothy.....	118
Flye, John.....	106	Thos.....	118
Foard, Chas.....	118	Wm.....	113
Forbush, Jon.....	121	Goodman, Francis.....	110-121
Ford, John.....	111	Rich.....	120
Foster, Henry.....	123	Goffe, Walter.....	110
Rich.....	121	Gookins, Daniel.....	107-124
Fowler, Francis.....	121	Goore, Fr.....	121
Tho.....	123	Gosall, Jon.....	117
Fox, Hugh.....	112	Goulding, Thos.....	122
Francklin, John.....	107	Gower, Nich.....	114
Frederick, John.....	121	Gradin, Edw.....	113
Freeman, Bridges.....	121	Graunt, Christo.....	113
John.....	110	Graves, Jon.....	117
Jone.....	112	Rich.....	116
Robt.....	120-123	Gravis, Tho.....	114
Wm.....	111-120	Graves, Thos.....	122
Fricker, John.....	123	Greene, Chas.....	112
Frisby, Ann.....	112	Eliz.....	107
Frye, Jeffery.....	107	Wm.....	112
Wm.....	116-118	Greenfeild, John.....	123
Fister, Jos.....	122	Gregory, Tho.....	112-120
G			
Gadle, Nathan.....	111	Griffin, Ann.....	122
Gage, Wm.....	116	Edw.....	112-115
Gardiner, Dorothy.....	116	Georg.....	119-121
Edw.....	116	Symon.....	122
Garner, Daniell.....	121	Wm.....	107
Michael.....	113	Grimes, Arthur.....	122
Rich.....	115	Grindall, Thos.....	118
Garrard, John.....	115-122	Grodson, Jon.....	109
Garraway, Evans.....	112	Gross, Sampson.....	144
Garye, John.....	107	Gromwell, Gerson.....	116
Gaskin, Covell.....	119	Gundry, John.....	108-112
Gater, John.....	115	Guigev, Wm.....	124
Gaton, Georg.....	119	Guy, Henry.....	111
Gaunt, Rich.....	116	Gould, Robt.....	110
Geat, Wm.....	112	H	
Geathey, Wm.....	110	Habetill, Geo.....	111
Gee, Jon.....	116	Hachorne, John.....	121
		Hacker, John.....	106
		Margery.....	110
		Hackley, Jno.....	119

Hackney, Wm.....	118	Hely, Willi.....	111
Hale, Barbary.....	121	Henborne, Kath.....	110
Hall, John.....	109	Henchley, Sarah.....	116
Hallom, Ann.....	116-118	Hentlands, Jon.....	113
Robt.....	116	Henshawe, Thos.....	115
Hally, Jos.....	107	Hewes, James.....	117
Ham, Jos.....	114	Thos.....	121
Hamer, Ralph.....	119	Hewitt, Rich.....	109
Hamon, Christo.....	115	Heyward, Ann.....	118
Hammond, John.....	123	Math.....	118
Hampton, John.....	113-124	Higgenson, Eliz.....	113
Thos.....	108	Humph.....	113
Harford, Margt.....	106	Higgins, Jone.....	118
Hardye, Georg.....	106	Hill, Antho.....	108
Harmon, Jos.....	115	Edw.....	121
Hare, Susan.....	120	Kath.....	120
Harratt, Jon.....	113	Nich.....	111
Harringham, Phillip.....	121	Peter.....	113
Harris, Henry.....	113	Peter.....	113-114
Jon.....	112	Rich.....	107
Thos.....	107	Rich.....	107-120-121
Wm.....	111	Thos.....	122
Harrison, James.....	121	Hills, Wm.....	117
Katherine.....	121	Hix, Wm.....	123
Hart, Henry.....	116	Hodgkins Mary.....	121
Richard.....	106	Hoe, Rice.....	117
Tho.....	118	Holding, James.....	119
Hartwell, Edw.....	116	Hole, Rich.....	118
John.....	122	Holland, Wm.....	107
Harwell, John.....	108	Hollingsworth, John.....	121
Hartop, Edw.....	113	Sarah.....	121
Harward, Humph.....	122	Hollis, John.....	118
Harwood, Giles.....	106	Hollom, Robt.....	109
Humph.....		Holmes, Georg.....	107-108
Thos.....	110-115	John.....	124
Haslington, Arthur.....	122	Mathew.....	115
Hastler, Andrew.....	111	Rebecca.....	107
Hatcher, Wm.....	118	Honine, Jane.....	117
Hate, Susan.....	112	Hooke, Francis.....	108
Hatefeild, Wm.....	122	Hore, And.....	112
Hatton, John.....	116	Horton, Tobias.....	118
Hatred, Mary.....	112	Hough, Francis.....	114-115-122
Havert, Wm.....	112	Howard, Mathew.....	113
Hawkins, Henry.....	114	Howe, John.....	109
Thos.....	107	Howell, Andrew.....	108
Hayes, Eliza.....	116	Cobb.....	119-120
James.....	116	Howse, Robt.....	121
Peter.....	106-110	Hudson, Edw.....	113
Robt.....	112	Saml.....	121
Wm.....	120	Hues, Rich.....	109
Henry.....	116	Hughes, Rich.....	114
Haynes, Peter.....		Hull, Georg.....	112
Hayward, Ellen.....	117	Hunt, Wm.....	119
Wm.....	113-117	Huntington, Andrew.....	111
Haywood, Robt.....	123	Hurst, Tobias.....	106
Head, Tho.....	121	Huson, Eliz.....	118
Header, Rich.....	124	Tho.....	114

Hutchins, Isaac	115
Hutchinson, Edw.	118
Eliz.	122
Robt.	123
Hynes, Thos.	111
Hyves, Henry	124

## I

Idam, Robt.	113
Ison, Nich.	118
Ivell, John	112

## J

Jackson, Laur.	117
Robt.	108
James, Jon.	112
Mary	108
Richard	108
Jarnew, Nich.	111-116-120
Jenkin, Thos.	124
Jenkinson, Rich.	111
Jennings, Jon.	114
Tho.	117
Jent, Tho.	117
Johns, Robt.	122
Johnson, Choyce.	112
Geo.	111
Israel	107
John	114-120
Mary	124
Richard	122
Thos.	121
Walter	114
Jolly, Joseph	108-112
Margery	108
Jones, Ann	106
Chas.	107
David	117
Henry	119
Humphrey	107
Jon.	121
John	122
Rice	113
Rich.	114
Saml.	124
Sarah	108
Thos.	106
Wm.	106-114
Jordan, Samuel	107
Jorden, Thos.	110
Journew, Nich.	124
Joyce, John	113
Joynier, Ambrose	114
Judson, John	110
Jue, Elias	116
Julian, Wm.	107

## K

Kable, Mary	107
Kendall, John	117
Kemp, Rich.	110-122
Jennedye, Patrick	111
Kenny, Roger	118
Kenny, Richard	112
Kerfoote, Eliz.	109
Keyes, Daniell	116
Kincott, Rich.	111
King, Jon.	109-112
Kingston, John	112
Kinsey, Edw.	113
Kirby, Saml.	
Jirke, Tho.	115
Kitchin, Jon.	112-115

## L

Lacy, Rich.	113
Laffyn, Jasper	109
Lambeth, Thos.	115
Lambdin, Martha	119
Robt.	119
Wm.	119
Langford, Edw.	120
Langley, Rich.	109
Langworth, Jonathan	111
Langworth, Jonathan	111-113-120-124
Lansdall, Wm.	112
Lather, Peter	114
Laughner, Francis	110
Laughson, Edw.	116
Lawdeare, Henry	107
Lawrence, Mel.	120
Lawson, Christo.	119
Epra.	109-110-114-115-122
Lawton, Eliza	112
Laydon, Thos.	112
Lee, Antho.	110
Grace	106
Henry	106-115
Wm.	112
Leguard, Elias	119
Lemon, Perce	117
Lennon, Perce	117
Lenton, Antho.	113
Lester, James	111
Lethermore, Wm.	121
Lewellin, Daniel	112-114-122
John	112
Lewin, John	120
Mary	120
Lewis, Eliza	111
John	118
Kath.	121
Rich.	124
Lilley, Henry	118



Lilly, Edw.....	109
Lippett, Jon.....	116
Little, Wm.....	114
Lock, Tho.....	115
Lodge, Geo.....	121
Lodge, Thos.....	108
Long, Jon.....	112
John .....	116
Ralph .....	121
Longworthy, John .....	109
Losh, Stephen.....	124
Louder, Rich.....	109
Love, Jon.....	106
Tho.....	108
Loveing, Thos.....	118
Lovell, Winifred .....	109
Low, Peter.....	112
Robt.....	121
Lowder, Wm.....	123
Lowe, Robt.....	110
Lownd, Alex.....	106
Loyd, Humph.....	113
Loyse, John.....	124
Lucas, Rich.....	113
Robt.....	106
Luckston, Edw.....	121
Ludlowe, Georg.....	122
Lupton, John.....	117
Lynch, Jeremiah.....	124

## M

Mace, Jon.....	112
Macker, Owen.....	112
Mackwilliam, David.....	120
Madlock, Robt.....	124
Madwell, Wm.....	111
Magnor, Chas.....	113
Maioir, Rich.....	119
Major, Edw.....	113
Phil.....	112
Mamman, Dickery .....	124
Man, Robt.....	107
Manly, Jon.....	111
Mansell, David.....	111
Manshipp, Rich.....	121
Markedon, John.....	123
Marks, Brice.....	114
Marsh, Thos.....	106
Marmaduke, Rich.....	124
Marsey, Jon.....	112
Marshall, Hen.....	124
Martin, Eliz.....	123
Nich.....	120-121
Robt.....	117-123
Wm.....	119
Mash, Thos.....	124

Mason, Chas.....	112
James .....	123
Jon.....	107
Masters, Robt.....	123
Matherell, Wm.....	109
Mathew, Jon.....	113
Mathew, Rich.....	113
Anth.....	116
Wm.....	119
Maties, Alexr.....	117
Maton, Nich.....	121
Mauckes, Gilbert .....	112
Maulden, Francis .....	113-122
Maurice, Wm.....	113
Mawe, Hanna.....	123
Maxfeild, John.....	120
May, Robt.....	116
Meadar, John.....	116
Nich.....	118
Meares, Hen.....	115
Medle, Robt.....	116
Melling, Wm.....	107
Mercer, Robt.....	112
Merrett, Wm.....	106
Merryman, James.....	117
John .....	116
Middowes, Henry.....	121
Midleton, James.....	122
Nich.....	115
Wm.....	122
Miller, Fr.....	113
Henry .....	116-117
James .....	109
Margarett .....	119
Mary .....	109
Richard .....	119
Geo.....	121
Milton, Richard.....	121-123
Wm.....	.....
Minter, Edw.....	118-119
Mishew, Henry.....	112
Mitchell, Tho.....	112-117
Molton, Jasper.....	109
Montegue, Peter.....	106
Moone, Hen.....	113
John .....	111
Moore, Eliz.....	112
John .....	118-122-123
Nich.....	113
Thos.....	107-123
Moores, Rich.....	109
Markham, Thos.....	117
Monncer, James.....	115
Morecroft, Edmond.....	115-118
Morey, Alex.....	117

- |                     |                 |                          |         |
|---------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|---------|
| Morgan, Edw.....    | 120             | Palmer, Edw.....         | 122     |
| Evan .....          | 112             | Henry .....              | 123     |
| Francis .....       | 108-122         | Howell .....             | 117     |
| John .....          | 122             | Jone .....               | 110     |
| Margarett .....     | 121             | Priscilla .....          | 110     |
| Mathew .....        | 121             | Panier, Jon. ....        | 117     |
| Wm. ....            | 106-119-120-121 | Parker, Andrew .....     | 123     |
| Morgin, Thos. ....  | 109             | Wm. ....                 | 113-116 |
| Morris, Rich.....   | 119             | Parr, Margt.....         | 107     |
| Wm. ....            | 114             | Parrott, John.....       | 120-122 |
| Moult, Wm.....      | 114             | Wm. ....                 | 107     |
| Moulton, Thos.....  | 109             | Parry, Wm.....           | 112-123 |
| Moye, Dorothy.....  | 119             | Parson, John.....        | 121     |
| John .....          | 119             | Parsons, Richard .....   | 109     |
| Moyses, Chri.....   | 114             | Wm. ....                 | 121     |
| Theo. ....          | 118-123         | Partin, Robt.....        | 110     |
| Murfeild, Edw.....  | 124             | Passmore, John.....      | 117     |
| Murr, Daniel .....  | 107             | Mary .....               | 117     |
| Musgrave, Wm.....   | 124             | Patrick, John .....      | 121     |
| Musgrove, John..... | 109             | Paulett, Chiddock.....   | 112     |
| Muxford, Robt.....  | 116             | Thos. ....               | 112     |
| Myner, Ann .....    | 107             | Peirce, Daniel.....      | 113     |
|                     |                 | David .....              | 113     |
|                     |                 | Wm. ....                 | 123     |
|                     |                 | Peircie, Abra.....       | 108     |
|                     |                 | Peircey, Abra.....       | 118     |
|                     |                 | Percy, Edw.....          | 112     |
|                     |                 | Perrie, Wm.....          | 113     |
|                     |                 | Perris, Francis .....    | 111     |
|                     |                 | Pery, Henry.....         | 112     |
|                     |                 | Wm. ....                 | 112     |
|                     |                 | Person, Kath.....        | 107     |
|                     |                 | Ralph .....              | 109     |
|                     |                 | Peterson, Ann.....       | 117     |
|                     |                 | Wm. ....                 | 118     |
|                     |                 | Phelps, Robt.....        | 112     |
|                     |                 | Phillipps, Edw.....      | 121     |
|                     |                 | Eliz. ....               | 107     |
|                     |                 | Jon. ....                | 112     |
|                     |                 | John .....               | 120     |
|                     |                 | Rich. ....               | 109     |
|                     |                 | Thos. ....               | 114     |
|                     |                 | Phinby, Edw.....         | 109     |
|                     |                 | Piddington, Christo..... | 124     |
|                     |                 | Pilkington, Wm.....      | 106     |
|                     |                 | Pim, Dorothy .....       | 113     |
|                     |                 | Pippin, Wm.....          | 123     |
|                     |                 | Pitts, Robt.....         | 116     |
|                     |                 | Pittway, Robt.....       | 114     |
|                     |                 | Place, James .....       | 112-114 |
|                     |                 | Plant, Rich.....         | 118     |
|                     |                 | Pleg, Nich.....          | 116     |
|                     |                 | Plomer, Thos.....        | 122     |
|                     |                 | Plumblye, Phil.....      | 116     |
|                     |                 | Poole, John.....         | 124     |
|                     |                 | Porter, Nich.....        | 108     |
- 
- N
- |                      |     |
|----------------------|-----|
| Neale, John .....    | 107 |
| Nelson, Mary.....    | 107 |
| New, Richard.....    | 114 |
| Newer, Jon. ....     | 114 |
| Newman, John.....    | 116 |
| Newton, Robt.....    | 116 |
| Noble, Wm.....       | 115 |
| Norcott, Wm.....     | 113 |
| Norden, Walton.....  | 111 |
| North, Edw.....      | 116 |
| Norton, Jon.....     |     |
| Nichols, Walter..... | 112 |
| Nugent, Christo..... | 119 |
| Nuten, Tho. ....     | 109 |
| Winifrid .....       | 109 |
- 
- O
- |                     |         |
|---------------------|---------|
| Oakes, Greg.....    | 112     |
| Oldis, Thos.....    | 108     |
| Oliver, Adam .....  | 111     |
| Edw. ....           | 118-121 |
| Osben, Tho.....     | 121     |
| Osborne, Mary.....  | 111     |
| Richard .....       | 112     |
| Osmotherly, Wm..... | 111     |
| Owen, Tho.....      |         |
- 
- P
- |                  |     |
|------------------|-----|
| Paine, John..... | 121 |
|------------------|-----|

Powell, Hen. ....	113
John .....	106-114
John .....	106-114-119
Nath. ....	108-110
Phil. ....	111
Rich. ....	113
Robt. ....	118
Saml. ....	109
Thos. ....	109-121
Powers, Jeffery. ....	119
Press, Hugh .....	111
Prestee, Rich. ....	123
Preston, Rich. ....	110-119
Price, John .....	118
Mathew .....	118
Richard .....	108
Prichard, Robt. ....	106
Rowland .....	124
Prior, Wm. ....	108-120
Proctor, Anth. ....	121
Prosser, Wm. ....	115
Morris .....	124
Poythers, Francis .....	121
Popeley, Rich. ....	121
Pryer, Wm. ....	122
Purifye, Thos. ....	123

## R

Rabnett, Wm. ....	115
Radford, John. ....	116
Radish, Jon. ....	112
Ragged, Rich. ....	124
Rainshawe, Wm. ....	114-119
Ranshaw, Thos. ....	110
Ratcliffe, Michael. ....	114
Raw, Margaret. ....	124
Rawlings, Wm. ....	113
Raye, Thos. ....	113
Raymon, Nich. ....	124
Read, Robt. ....	109
Rebell, Wm. ....	123
Red, David. ....	108
Redbye, Tho. ....	106
Reeks, Rich. ....	117
Reeves, John. ....	112
Lawrence .....	124
Reston, Jon. ....	112
Revell, Eliz. ....	109
Rewed, Jarvis. ....	107
Reynes, Wm. ....	114
Reynolds, Christo. ....	113
Mary .....	110
Rich. ....	121
Tho. ....	112
Wm. ....	119
Rhoades, Robt. ....	114
Richards, John. ....	124

Richardson, Leonard. ....	109
Richford, John. ....	123
Rider, Willi. ....	
Ridly, Wm. ....	112
Rippin, Christo. ....	107
Roberts, Edw. ....	113
Francis .....	114
Jon. ....	113
Thos. ....	124
Robins, Lawrence. ....	114
Obedience .....	115
Robt. ....	111
John .....	122
Robinson, Ann. ....	106
Hen. ....	112
James .....	109
John .....	113-114
Mary .....	113
Roche, James. ....	114
Rochester, John .....	120
Rockwood, Antho. ....	115
Roe, Jon. ....	114
Rogers, Ellin. ....	115
Francis .....	124
Margarett .....	115-122
Thos. ....	113
Rookins, Wm. ....	106
Rose, Wm. ....	112
Rosier, Morgan. ....	107
Roufe, Symon. ....	116
Roulston, Lionell. ....	124
Rowen, Henry. ....	117
Rey, Peter. ....	118

## S

Sabrell, Nich. ....	121
Sadd, Richard. ....	118
Sadler, Edw. ....	115
Salisbury, Geo. ....	116
Roger .....	116
Salvage, John. ....	110
Thos. ....	110
Sammon, Jos. ....	107
Sandall, Edw. ....	111
Sanders, Isabell. ....	120
Jon. ....	112
Margarett .....	121
Rich. ....	121
Saughier, Eliz. ....	110
Geo. ....	110
Robt. ....	110
Savage, Richard .....	116
Sawyer, Thos. ....	115
Sax, Thos. ....	124
Savary, Wm. ....	111
Scales, Geo. ....	107
Scoen, Hump. ....	114-115-118-122

Scott, Dan.....	112	T. 9t9 ETAO SHRD LETAOI ETAOI1	
James .....	108	Squire, Robt.....	110
Seamer, Francis .....	107	Stafferton, Peter.....	118
Searrell, Nich.....	109	Stam, Arent Cortsen.....	123
Seaward, John.....	107-116	Derrick Cortsen.....	123
John .....		Stamp, Thos.....	
Segar, Francis.....	111	Stanford, Ann.....	112
Selbee, Robt.....	123	Stanton, Christo.....	123
Seldome, Wm.....	116	Staton, Andrew.....	108
Senior, Henry.....	119	Steele, Jeffery.....	112
John .....	119	Steers, Robt.....	113
Sergeant, Wm.....	117	Sternall, Rich.....	119
Sewell, Thos.....	111-112-123	Stephens, Archelane.....	114
Sharpe, Jon.....	122	Eliz.....	108
Rebecca .....	109	Henry .....	121
Sharp, Robt.....	107	Jon.....	113
Shaw, Jon.....	117	Richard .....	119-123
Nich.....	107	Stevens, Henry.....	107
Shelly, Roger.....	108	Wm.....	108
Sheppard, Jon.....	122	Rich.....	106-108
Robt.....	121	Stephenson, Edw.....	116
Shippey, Edw.....	112	Stoakes, Christo.....	110-118
Shorter, John .....	124	Eliz.....	110
Sibsey, John.....	120	Henry .....	110
Simmons, Oliver.....	117	Wm.....	110
Simpson, Robt.....	114	Stockdell, Edw.....	109
Sinckler, Margaret.....	117	Stockley, Francis.....	109
Siscock, Jon.....	107	Stokes, Christo.....	108-113
Skinner, John.....	114-116	Launcelott .....	113
Skirrick, Thos.....	124	Stomar, Alex.....	107
Slater, John .....	113	Stomer, Alex.....	107-109
Slaughter, John .....	116	Stone, Hen.....	109
Slye, Jeremiah .....	123	Moyses .....	114
Small, Margaret.....	111	Stout, Tho.....	115
Smallwood, John.....	111	Stratton, John.....	120
Smith, Alice .....	114	Streete, Ann.....	118
Arthur .....	110-114	Strey, Olive.....	120
Bryan .....	117	Strong, Edw.....	112
Grace .....	113	Strutton, Wm.....	113
John .....	109-118-121	Stubbs, Daniel .....	109
Martha .....	122	Summers, Alex.....	116
Rebecca .....	123	Sumers, Miles.....	106
Rich.....	112-115	Sutton, Rich.....	114
Thos.....	106-108-113-120-123	Swaine, Ann.....	123
Snackson, Mould .....	118	Thos.....	123
Snayle, Henry.....	110	Swann, Thos.....	119
Snead, Alice.....	108	Wm.....	119
Saml.....	108	Sweet, Robt.....	121
Soper, Greg.....	114	Swift, Jon.....	107
South, Christ.....	121	Syakamore, Jon.....	112
Spackford, Wm.....	115	Symmons, Gilbert.....	111
Spencer, Abra.....	118	Henry .....	116-118
Jon.....	121	Richard .....	113
Wm.....	108-124-113	Symon .....	112
Spering, Joseph .....	121	Thos.....	111-114
Spinke, Robt.....	112		
Sprye, Oliver.....	109-124		



## T

Tabb, Humph.	111-119
Tally, Elias	112
Tally, Eliza	117
Tam, Martin	120
Tanner, Daniel	110
Tatum, Ann	121
Mary	121
Nathaniel	121
Taylor, Giles	118
Guy	107
James	120
John	110-118
Phil.	109
Rich.	117
Robt.	113
Thos.	106
Wm.	110-118-121-123
Zach.	122
Thomas, Eliza	109
John	124
Lowry	121
Phillip	107
Lazarus	120
Thorneborough, Thos.	108
Thorncombe, Wm.	107
Thorogood, Adam	108-112-120
Thorne, Thos.	119
Throckmorton, Robt.	111
Tibbs, Michael	110
Tiffney, Jon.	109
Tisdell, Rich.	123
Titon, Wm.	119
Todd, Robt.	119
Thos.	120
Tomlin, Martha	115
Tomlinson, Edw.	112
Joane	107
Jon.	107-114
Tompkins, John	123
Tompson, Ann	114
Henry	116
Judith	121
Rich.	111
Tonstall, Edw.	117
Totnam, Silvester	106
Traveller, Georg	120
Travis, Edw.	114
Walter	114
Trent, Humph.	122
Troton, Nicholas	120
Trotter, Tho.	121
Trussell, Jon.	112-117-118
Tucker, Allen	118
Turner, John	113-118
Robt.	111
Turvey, John	114

Tutton, Henry	117
Tysdell, Richard	123
Towell, Jon.	112
Tree, Richard	113

## V

Vaberitt, James	
Vanham, John	111
Varloe, Peter	107
Vasler, John	
Vaus, John	121
Richard	109
Vincent, Wm.	117
Vinkles, Michael	110
Vinon, Joel	123
Vinson, Wm.	111
Virgin, Robt.	111
Vocseen, James	109
Vauston, Rich.	110

## W

Wade, Edw.	123
Wale, Wm.	107
Wallis, Thos.	121
Walker, Henry	119
James	120
Jon.	107
Lawr.	107
Morris	124
Oliver	112
Phillip	112
Wambly, James	107
Walthan, Hen.	110
Walter, Philip	112
Richard	122
Sibbill	122
Walton, Daniel	121
Jon.	111
Margarett	115
Saml.	113
Ward, Richard	108
Robt.	111
Thos.	112-114
Warner, Augustine	120
Mar	120
Warradine, James	109-117
Warren, Henry	111
Jon.	123
Watkeys, Saml.	122
Watkins, Thos.	113
Waters, Roger	114
Watson, John	108
Watts, Thos.	111-120
Wm.	119-121
Wayne, Amy	119
John	119
Webster, Francis	118

Weekes, Thos. ....	106-119	Willis, Thos. ....	109-113
Wells, John ....	119	Walter .....	108
Richard .....	108	Wills, Elizabeth .....	121
West, Humph. ....	114	Nicholas .....	124
John .....	108	Winley, David .....	111
Robt. ....	123	Jones .....	111
Weston, Richard .....	121	Winter, Rich. ....	111
Thos. ....	113	Wishart, Patrick .....	120
Wetherbye, Tho. ....	113	Withers, Fr. ....	115
Wheeler, Thos. ....	107-109-123	John .....	120
Whetle, Robt. ....	112	Wombwell, Thos. ....	110
Whitaker, Georg. ....	123	Wood, Abraham .....	117-122
White, Blanka .....	122	Thos. ....	119
Chas. ....	112	Woodall, John .....	112
Geo. ....	122	Woodcocke, Jon. ....	113
Nich. ....	114	Woodford, John .....	114
Peter .....	122	Woodhowse, Henry .....	123
Thos. ....	115-116	Woodlife, John .....	107
Whitehead, James .....	117	Woodliffe, John .....	121
Whiting, James .....	121	Woodward, Christo. ....	107
Whitley, Randall .....	121	Dorothy .....	107
Wickliffe, John .....	111	Margarett .....	107
Wigg, Edw. ....	117	Woolerine, Humph. ....	108
Wigmore, Elias .....	112	Wooley, Wm. ....	114
Wignoll, Margarett .....	120	Wooton, Rich. ....	120
Wilcock, Georg .....	109	Wormeley, Christo. ....	124
Wilcox, Richard .....	123	Worminger, Wm. ....	121
Wilkins, John .....	107-115-122	Wright, Jane .....	109
Kath. ....	114	John .....	123
Wilkinson, John .....	112	Symon .....	109
Thos. ....	114	Wm. ....	109
Wilsonn, Henry .....	109	Wyatt, Ralph .....	122
Richard .....	111	Wyne, Jon. ....	109
Wilton, John .....	112	Wynn, Christo. ....	119
Willett, Peter .....	123	Hugh .....	109
Willilams, Christ. ....	121		
Edw. ....	112		
Humph. ....	117		
Jinkin .....	124		
John .....	116-120		
Nich. ....	119		
Rich. ....	107		
Rowland .....	177		
Walter .....	116		
Wm. ....	114		
Williamson, Alex. ....	114		
David .....	107		
Robt. ....	112		
Willoughbye, Thos. ....	115-120		

## Y

Yeadley, Argoll .....	113
Frances .....	113
Geo. ....	107
Yeoman, Thos. ....	109
Yepe, John .....	108
Young, Christo. ....	120
Pharoh .....	
Rich. ....	111-119
Yorke, Kath. ....	107

## Z

Zouch, John .....	119
-------------------	-----

## NORTHERN NECK INDEX

<b>A</b>		Davies, Rowland .....	125
Adington, Susanna .....	127	Davis, John .....	126
Benj. ....	127	Dawson, Thos. ....	125
Algood, Mr. ....	126	Day, Solomon .....	126
Andrewes, Robt. ....	126	Susannah .....	126
Annaway, John .....	128	Decry, John .....	125
Arrington, John .....	125-127	Didley, Rich. ....	128
Armes, Daniel .....	127	Dike, Mathew .....	128
Attwell, Thos. ....	125	Dowdey, Hugh .....	127
<b>B</b>		Downeing, John .....	126
Bacon, Wm. ....	128	Downeing, Wm. ....	126
Barber, Thos. ....	127	Draper, Josias .....	127
Wm. ....	128	Dunkin, Peter .....	125
Baywell, Roger .....	128	<b>E</b>	
Bayley, Saml. ....	128	Edwards, Robt. ....	125
Beard, John .....	126	English, Walter .....	125
Beckley, Jos. ....	126	Feild, Abraham .....	125
Bedwell, Robt. ....	126	Ford, Edw. ....	128
Boice, Christo. ....	127	Foster, Seth. ....	125
Bonum, Saml. ....	128	Franckline, Edw. ....	128
Buckner, Philip .....	127	<b>G</b>	
Buckock, Thos. ....	126	Garland, Nath. ....	128
Burbury, Thos. ....	125	Thos. ....	128
Burke, Rickett .....	125	Gibson, Rich. ....	125
Burnitt, Elizabeth .....	127	Grymes, John .....	126
Butler, James .....	128	<b>H</b>	
Tobias .....	126	Hailes, Geo. ....	125
Blagg, Thos. ....	127	Hamon, Martin .....	128
Blaggrave, John .....	126	Hammon, Job. ....	128
Bland, Theo. ....	127	Hardidge, Wm. ....	128
Brent, Geo. ....	126-128	Harrison, Jos. ....	128
Nicholas .....	128	Hartwell, Henry .....	125
Robt. ....	128	Hawkins, Thos. ....	125
Brookes, John .....	125	Eliz. ....	125
Bruce, Wm. ....	126	Hayles, Geo. ....	127
<b>C</b>		Haynie, John .....	125-126-127
Cannady, John .....	128	Heale, Geo. ....	127
Chadborne, Wm. ....	126	Hobson, Thos. ....	125-126
Chamberlaine, Robt. ....	127	Hoggett, Humphrey .....	128
Chissell, Ann .....	128	Horton, Wm. ....	125-127
Claiter, Thos. ....	125	Hoskins, John .....	125
Clark, John .....	125	Huggell, Miles .....	127
Wm. ....	127	Huggall, Michael .....	127-128
Coleman, James .....	128	<b>J</b>	
Colley, Thos. ....	126	Jett, Wm. ....	126
Conaway, Edw. ....	125	Jones, Geo. ....	125
Coney, Edw. ....	125	Roderick .....	126
Conway, Edwin .....	125-126	Keeth, John .....	126
Coxhedge, Wm. ....	125	Kent, Saml. ....	125
Cornish, Wm. ....	126	Key, Richard .....	126
<b>D</b>		Kinge, Robt. ....	128
Dade, Francis .....	127	Kirton, Thos. ....	125-127

## L

Lamkin, Thos. ....	128
Leonard, Wm. ....	127
Lincolne, Garrett. ....	
Lord, John. ....	125-128
Lunn, Wm. ....	128

## M

Mahane, Saml. ....	125
Martin, John. ....	127
Merryman, Rich. ....	127
Moseley, Wm. ....	125-126
Mosse, Wm. ....	126
Mountjoy, Thos. ....	126
Moxley, Wm. ....	128
Munroe, Wm. ....	126
Munro, Andrew ....	126

## N

Neale, Daniel. ....	126
Newman, Thos. ....	126
Wm. ....	126

## O

Ocaney, Daniel. ....	125
----------------------	-----

## P

Parker, Edw. ....	125
Payne, John ....	125
Peachey, Saml. ....	128
Peyton, Valentine. ....	126
Phillipps, Michael. ....	126
Pickering, Geo. ....	126
Pollard, Robert. ....	127
Powell, Richard. ....	126
Prichard, Thos. ....	125
Pride, Benj. ....	126
Pynes, John. ....	125

## R

Rivett, Jonas. ....	127
Roe, Bunce. ....	126

## S

Saffin, John. ....	128
Samford, James. ....	127-128
Sanders, Edw. ....	125

Sanford, Robt. ....	128
Scarlett, Martin. ....	125
Scott, John ....	126
Searle, Richard. ....	127
Sirgett, John. ....	128
Slaughter, Wm. ....	128
Smith, Peter ....	127
Smith, Richard. ....	126
Spence, Alext. ....	126-128
Spencer, Nicholas. ....	125
Spicer, Arthur ....	125
Steerman, Richard. ....	128
Stone, Francis. ....	125
Stone, John. ....	128
Sumner, John. ....	127

## T

Tanner, Elizabeth. ....	125
Thos. ....	125
Taylor, Richard ....	128
Taylor, John. ....	127
Terrett, Thos. ....	127
Terwhitt, Thos. ....	125
Tomlyn, Robert, Jr. ....	126
Travers, Wm. ....	128
Turner, Elizabeth. ....	128
Hezekiah ....	127-128
Michael ....	128

## W

Walker, Edw. ....	128
John ....	126-128
Ward, Dixey. ....	128
Saml. ....	128
Webb, John ....	128
Weire, John. ....	125
Wells, John. ....	127
Westcomb, Ja. ....	125
White, Wm. ....	127
Whitehead, Rich. ....	127
Wilkinson, Thos. ....	126
Williams, John. ....	127
Wilson, Elias. ....	125-126

## Y

Yeates, John. ....	128
Youell, Thos. ....	125













# One of the Romances of the Confederacy—

## THE POSTAL SERVICE OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA

by AUGUST DIETZ

A volume that should be in the library of every historian, student, collector, bibliophile and layman. Filled with the romance of this chapter of the Lost Cause.

Called "The Missing Page in American History."

Beautifully printed and bound with nearly 1,000 illustrations in black and color; 456 pages of interesting material that absorbs the reader. Thirty years were required to do the research and write this book, besides one year was consumed in printing the volume.

It is a *limited edition of only 1,275 copies*. Over two-thirds of the edition sold, before the last forms were printed.

Three styles:

Popular Style, gray cloth, gilt stamped . . . \$10.00

Library Style, gray cloth, red leather back . . . 15.00

De Luxe, genuine full gray Morocco leather . . . 50.00

*All orders received prior to October 1st* will be filled with autographed copies.

Send your order today. Perhaps your library will cherish a copy of this book.

## THE DIETZ PRESS

109 E. Cary St.

Richmond, Va.



75.5  
314  
Vol. I.

*Ill. Hist. Survey*  
No. 5

# Cavaliers and Pioneers

A CALENDAR OF  
VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS  
1623 - 1800



COMPILED BY  
NELL M. NUGENT  
RICHMOND, VA.





# Cavaliers and Pioneers

# Cavaliers and Pioneers

1623

A CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA LAND GRANTS

1800

Vol. I.

No. 5.

## PATENT BOOK No. 1

*By Capt. John West, Governor*

JOHN CHANDLER, 1,000 acs. Eliz. City Co., page 368, July 6, 1632. On W. side of Harris' Creek, E. towards Point Comfort Cr., N. upon bay inside of the broken islands. 50 acs. due for the personal adventure of his now wife Elizabeth Chandler & 950 acs. for transportation of: Tho. Herrick, Sr., Tho. Herrick, Jr., Georg Chowning, Jon. Fisher, Sarah Hatcher, Joane Bayly, Luke Richardson, Ralph Hunt, Tho. Bales, June Catesby, Rober Davis, Jon. Udall, Wm. Blaye, Marga Archellon, Elm. Garrett, Tho. Bloyse, Jon. Roads, Wm. Whitfeild, Jon. Christer.

GEORG HOLMES, 200 acs. James City Co., Sept. 12, 1636, page 378. N. side of land of Samuell Snead & W. upon Mr. Harwood. 100 acs. for per. adv. of himself & wife Rebecca Holmes & 100 acs. for trans. of Thomas Browne & Robt. Sharpe.

RICHARD YOUNG, 100 acs. Warwicksquicke Co., Nov. 25, 1636, p. 401. Near the Indian field. For per. adv. of himself & wife Dorothy Young.

WILLIAM WILKINSON, Minister, 700 acs., Nov. 20, 1635, p. 405. In Lynhaven commonly called Chesapeian River, W. upon Capt. Adam Thorogood. 200 acs. by assignment from Robert Newberke Oct. 3, 1636, due Newberke for his per. adv. & trans. of 3 pers. 500 acs. due Wilkinson per adv. of his wife Naomy Wilkinson & trans. of 8 pers. (Names not given.)

*By Sir John Harvey, Govr.*

CAPT. JOHN CHEESEMAN, 500 acs. Chas. River Co., Nov. 1, 1637, p. 492. At the New Poquoson, S. W. upon Thomas Ramsey. 300 acs. by deed

of sale from Edward Cheeseman & 200 for trans. of 4 pers. (Names not given.)

GEORG TRAVELLOR, 500 acs. Accomack Co., Nov. 1, 1637, p. 493. On old plantation Cr., W. upon John Jenkins. 100 acs. for per. adv. of himself & wife Alice Travellor & 400 acs. for trans. of 8 pers.

WILLIAM JOHNSON, 50 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Oct. 29, 1637, p. 493. Confirmation of former patent.

WILLIAM SPENCER, 1,350 acs., Feb. 10, 1637, p. 521. In Lawnes Creek. For trans. of: Robert Stokes, Edward Wilmott, Robt. Arnold, Annias Copleston, Georg Prosser, Nicholas Atwell, Evan Williams, Francis Pearle, Wm. Mitchell, Jon. Lewis, Katherine Pearce, Ellen Alice, Antho. Streate, Hester Godbeare, Nich. Spencer, John Dodman, Jon. Holden, Tho. Powell, Tho. Smith, Tho. Clayton, Jon. Mathews, Eliz. Nicholson, James Tooke, Hugh Wynn, Robert Latchett, James Robinson, Joseph Deare.

EDWARD SPARSHOTT, 350 acs. Chas. City Co., May 6, 1638, p. 546. N. side Indian feild about 2 mi. up Merchants Hope Cr. For his per. adv. & trans. of his wife Madolin Caves, his son Edward, Robert Honnywood, Jer. Hayles, Jer. Watts, Jonathan Grayne.

Confirmation of the above July 25, 1638 & 50 acs. additional. Name of Thomas Carter added.

RICE HOE, 1,200 acs. Chas. City Co., May 9, 1638, p. 549. Near Martin Brandon & Capt. Ward's land, S. upon Ward's Cr. 100 acs. for the per. adv. of himself & wife & 1,100 for trans. of 22 pers. (Names not given.)

WILLIAM CARTER, 1,000 acs. James City Co., May 21, 1638, p. 572. About 3 mi. from James River. Due for trans. of: Avis Turtley, Ann Mathis, Alice Croxon, Wm. Acherson, Andrew Robinson, Richard Cooke, Fr. Bick, Richard Bick, Alice Watkins, Alice Johnson, Eliz. Johnson, Henry Snow, Nicho. Barnett, Edward Bland, Mathew Briste, John Bell, Hercules Messenger, Tho. Streete, Wm. Higgenson, Rose Hill.

NATHANIELL TATUM, 500 acs., July 24, 1638, p. 583. In Appamattuck River, E. upon Causey's Feild Cr. Due by assignment from Thomas Causey.

*By Sir Francis Wyatt*

ELIAS TAYLOR, 150 acs. Accomacke Co., July 10, 1640, p. 699. At Nusatocks Cr., near land of John Towleson. 50 acs. for adv. of his now wife Anna Taylor & 100 acs. for trans Richard White & Edward Thornecroft.

CAPT. ROBERT FELGATE, 400 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., Mar. 18, 1639, p. 714. To be doubled, etc. Near William Barber & adj. his former devident. For trans. of himself, Margaret Felgate, his wife, Erasmus, his son, Judith Felgate, his daughter, Robert Siler, James Giles, Richard Davis, John Jackgive.

WILLIAM DENHAM, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Mar. 18, 1639, p. 714. To be doubled, etc. E. upon Pagan Shoare Baye against Butchers Island & Reed Pt., adj. William Puttivate, Hugh Winn & W. into the woods. Due for trans. of: Elianor Ellice, John Middleton, Edward White, John Waters.

THOMAS MARSH alias RIVERS, 150 acs. Up. Co. of New Norfolk, Mar. 21, 1639, p. 716. To be doubled, etc. W. upon Oystershell Cr. Due by assignment from Peter Mountegue & for trans. of: William Jones, Thomas Kedbey, Margaret Starford.

CAPT. JOHN CHEESEMAN, of the New Poquoson in Va., "doe sell unto my brother EDMOND CHEESMAN" certain land upon the New Poquoson,

adj. a neck of land cleared by John Cumber. Consideration: 200 acs. of land by indenture. Nov. 19, 1638. Witness: Humphrey Hammer. Page 718.

JOHN MATROM, Gent. of Va. to NICHOLAS BROOKS, the younger, Merchant, of Va. his plantation in Chas. Riv. Co. in Capt. Wormeley's Cr., purchased of Mr. Jurnew. All buildings, etc. except one howse & 10 ft. of ground lett to Mr. Harris, Master of the Shipp Honour, for 7 yrs. to haile up his boate. Consideration: 6 servants & a bever to bee delivered at the next yeares shipping & 4 servants more the yeare after at the said time of shipping. April 12, 1640, p. 719. Witnesses: Robert Horsley & Tho. Gate.

WILLIAM ALLEN, of London, Merchant, 600 acs. in Chas. River Co., May 25, 1640. P. 719. About 2 mi. N. of Queens Cr., S. W. towards a cr. named Croshawes Desire, & adj. land of Thomas Savin. Assigned by Joseph Croshaw. To be doubled, etc.

RANDALL CREW, 450 acs. Up. Co. New Norf., Nov. 13, 1640, P. 721. Upon a cr. issuing from the Southern br. of Nansamund Riv., opposite to Georges feild, behind land of Thomas Dew. To be doubled, etc. Due for trans. of: Ann Westlock, William Taylor, Thomas Taylor, John Cooper, John Jeffers, Ellis Rippon, Ann Rippon, William Bancroft, Thomas Garrett.

THOMAS CAUSEY, 300 acs. May 10, 1638, P. 721. In Appamattuck Riv., E. upon Thomas Bagwell. Trans. of: John Pren, William Lucas, Nicholas Wattson, John Billins, Robert Whitecroft, Richard Brignall.

STEPHEN GILL, 300 acs. Chas. Riv. Co., July 3, 1640, P. 722. Upon Queens Cr., & adj. Richard Maior. Part of patent formerly granted unto John Batts & John Deines.

JOHN DAVIS, 450 acs. Chas. River Co., June 18, 1640. P. 722. To be doubled &c. Upon head of Queens Cr., adj. Capt. Richard Popeles.

THOMAS HARVEY, 950 acs. James City Co., July 3, 1640, p. 723. To be doubled &c. Called Harveyes Necke, W. upon land of Bridges Freeman & Francis Fowler, N. upon Georg Grace unto a path leading to James Cittie from Chickahominy. For his per. adv. & for trans. of: Mary, his wife, John Harvey his son, Jane Little, William Treble, Sr., William Treble, Jr., Robert Phillipp, Owin Madrin, Hen. Willett, Tho. Buck, Robert Bradshaw, John Ireland, Tho. Cole, Peter Mudd, Barthol. Pelcock, Tho. Causey, (this name may be Jo. Causey) Jane his wife, Elizabeth Edwards, Robert Flake.

MR. JOHN FELGATE, 1,200 acs. James City Co., July 3, 1640, P. 724. To be doubled &c. Adj. his own & land of Edward Sanderson. Due by order of court Sept. 23, 1635, also for trans. of 24 pers. (Names not given.)

WILLIAM JONES, 100 acs. Accomacke Co., 1640, P. 725. In Hungers Cr., between Capt. Stone & Richard Smith. Trans. of Elizabeth, his wife, & Margaret Collett.

FRANCIS MARTIN, 250 acs. Accomacke Co., Oct. 24, 1639, P. 725. On Hungars Cr., adj. Edward Stockdale. Trans. of: Edward Kinse, Sr., Edward Kinse, Jr., Elianor Kinse, Abigall Kinse, Eliza. Kinse.

JOHN HOLLOWAY, 550 acs. Accomacke Co., P. 726 (date not given). On Hungars Cr. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Wm. Corke, Gabriell Searle, John Tylley, Jon. Halsey, Rich. Savage, Rich. Clement, James Barnaby, Sarah Barnaby, Henry Pacye, Jon. Ward.

ROBERT HOLT, 700 acs. July 23, 1640, P. 727. Confirmation of former patent to which the following names are added: Thos. Bradford, Ralph Blakin, Richard Burgis, James Davis, John Budge.

GRESHAM COFFEILD, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., July 18, 1640, P. 728. Adj. Epaphroditus Lawson. Due by assignment from Arthur Hallington.

JOHN RADFORD, 200 acs. Lower Norf. Co., Aug. 11, 1640, P. 728. On

Western br. of Eliz. River, adj. patent assigned to him by John Slaughter & Thomas Browne.

CAPT. WILLIAM PEIRCE of Mulberry Island, Va. to ROBERT LAWTHEAT of Lawnes Cr., Va., planter, a neck of land containing 50 acs. in Lawnes Cr. towards Hogg Is. Cr., adj. William Spencer. Mar. 1, 1635, P. 729. Witnesses: Georg Lobb & John Hassord.

GEORG MINIFIE, 80 poles in James Cittie, Aug. 3, 1640, P. 730. "It was enacted at a grand Assembly holden the 20th Feb. 1636, that all undertakers to build upon James Island should be encouraged by a graunt of a convenient proportion of ground for howsing & a garden plott," etc. Between land of Sir Francis Wyatt & Capt. Francis Pott. Fee Rent: 1 Capon on the Feast of St. Thomas the Apostle yearly. "Provided that if the sd. Minifie his heirs or assigns shall not build upon the said parcel of land within the time or terme of 6 months after the date of these presents that then it shall be lawfull for any other to make choice of the same land and build upon the same."

JOHN CORKER, 18 po., James Island, Aug. 3, 1640, P. 730. Same as above.

PETER RIGBYE, 100 acs. Chas. River Co., Dec. 14, 1639, P. 731. In the parish of New Poquoson, near Arthur Seawell & Arthur Meckworth, adj. John Jackson. By certificate from a court held at Chas. River. Aug. 14, 1638 it appears this land is due for trans. of Dorothy, his wife, & Richard Washington; sd. Washington bequeathed the right of his per. adv. to John Jackson, who gave same to Rigbye.

HENRY PORTER & RAPHAELL JOYNER, 350 acs. James City Co., Aug. 10, 1640. Confirmation of former patent to Joyner & Samuell Trigg, & 50 acs. added for per. adv. of sd. Porter.

STEPHEN WEBB, 500 acs., James City Co., Dec. 6, 1639, P. 735. Confirmation of former patent. Following names added to headrights: William Drummond & Edward Hutchinson.



BRIDGES FREEMAN, 100 acs. James City Co., Aug. 5, 1640, P. 734. Adj. his own land, Francis Fowler & Georg Grace. Trans. of: Robert Mosely & Richard Brewer.

WILLIAM CRANAGE, 700 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 8, 1640, P. 735. About Pagan Creek, ad. Joseph Cobb & his own land. 300 acs. part of former patent & 400 acs. for his per. adv. & trans. of: Edmund Sadler, Sr., Eliz. Sadler, Sr., Edmund Sadler, Jr., Eliz. Sadler, Jr., Margt. Sadler, Mary Sadler, Peter Allerentia, Richard Garnum, Annis Page, David Powell, William Godfrey, William Atkins, Robert Parkin.

ROBERT BRASSEUR, 100 acs. Co. of Up. Norfolk, Oct. 6, 1640, P. 736. Upon Western br. of Nansamund Riv. opposite Lawrence Peters. Trans. of: Peeter Besairdier & Reene Besairdier.

EDWARD GOLDBOURNE & MARY, his wife, to ROBERT MILES, 100 acs. of land with all the houses thereon, lying & being at Archers Hope. Oct. 9, 1640, P. 736. Witnesses: Hen. Fenton & Tho. Cooke.

WILLIAM ARMESTEAD, of Eliz. City Co. to JOHN BOWLES, 20 acs. of land in sd. county, running along N. side of Bowles'; 50 acs. by deed of gift from Mrs. Elizabeth Southwell, & 16 acs. more lying Southerly upon William Morgan.

Consideration: patent of 100 acs. granted unto Thomas Keeling, Nov. 18, 1635, accrewing due unto Thomas Casson in right of his wife Elizabeth, formerly wife and now relict of William Loughton, & since assigned by Casson unto sd. Bowles. Also certificate of 40 acs. to be delivered by sd. Bowles June 11, 1641. Witnesses: Samll. Abbott & John Mead.

WILLIAM LAUGHTON & HENRY SOUTHELL, of the back river, to JOHN BOWLES, of the back river, all that plantation whereon sd. Leighton now dwelleth, containing 50 acs., E. upon the river, S. upon William Morgan & N. upon Henry Southell. Oct. 14,

1636. Page 738. Witnesses: Geo. Ward, Isaac Wongan, Tho. Heath & Tho. Milton.

MICHAELL WILCOX, Planter, of Up. Norfolk, to GEORG WHITE, Minister, 142 acs. Oct. 21, 1639. By order of court dated Oct. 3, 1638, some difference having arisen between these parties, the land was equally divided.

By this instrument Wilcox conveys all of his interest, except a tract 18 ft. by 35 ft. Witness: Tho. Sparrow & Lawr. Phillipps. Page 739.

GEORG WHITE to JOHN ASH-COMB, assignment of his interest in the above. Feb. 25, 1639. Page 740. Witnesses: William Read & Jane Perkins.

WILLIAM TAYLOR, Gent. of Chiskiacke, & Elizabeth, now his wife, of the one part, & JOHN JACKSON, Gent. of the other part. Whereas by patent dated Sept. 26, 1638 unto sd. Jackson & sd. Elizabeth by the name of Kingsmill then, now wife of sd. Taylor, 600 acs. in James City Co., adj. Bridges Freeman, John Dansy & John Felgate. For divers causes & considerations the sd. Taylor & Elizabeth, his wife, grant sd. land unto sd. Jackson. Apr. 4, 1642. Witnesses: John Clarke & William Baulk, Not. Public. Page 740.

WILLIAM TAYLOR, Gent. to AMBROSE HARMOR & Jane, his wife. Conveys his patent of 1,200 acs. Noc. 9, 1638. Apr. 4, 1642, Page 742. Witnesses: Same as above.

ROBERT BEW, 150 acs. granted in 1639. P. 744. (Record incomplete.)

JOHN ROE, 150 acs. Isle of Wight Co. This patent purchased by Mr. Arthur Smith & renewed in his name Mar. 2, 1643. (Incomplete). P. 745.

THOMAS CAUSEY, 300 acs. in Appamattuck River, Apr. 10th. "All the rest lost." P. 745.

AMBROSE BENNETT, 1,150 acs. Isle of Wight Co., June 23, 1641, P. 746. Upon the maine head of the

Lower baye Cr. called Cypress Swamp. Trans. of: Richard Williamson, Peter Harwood, Alice Newman, Richard Morrice, Rich. Death, Eliz. Death, Joane Hodges, Noth. White, Henry Welsonn, Fr. Nichols, Wm. Junior, Peter Watter, Willi. Ellis, Meredith Morgan, Watkin Howell, Evan David, Antho. Cole, Wm. Wood, Georg Ashall, Hester Carter, David Cone, Eliz. Avery, Robert Medley.

THOMAS MORREY, 300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Apr. 7, 1641, P. 747. Upon a br. of Seawards Cr., sd. br. commonly known by the name of Ashen Swamp, adj. Richard Jackson. Due for his per. adv. & the first and second trans. of Elizabeth, his wife, & trans. of: Ann Hale, Willi. Turbuck & Ralph Griffith.

Same. 300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Apr. 20, 1641, P. 747. Adj. Capt. Nathaniell Bass, John Newland, Hugh Winn & John Seaward. Trans. of: Henry Stratton, Clemt. Bade, Rich. Rutland, William Bishopp, Patrick Bohonett, Daniell Washborne.

JAMES HAWLEY, 300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Apr. 22, 1641, P. 748. Upon the head of the Lower Baye Cr., adj. John Rowe. Due for the per. adv. of himself, Ann, his wife, & trans. of: Francis Ann & Alice, his children, John Foster & Richard Darling. Patent renewed Sept. 27, 1643.

TOBY SMITH, 650 acs. Warwick River Co., Feb. 15, 1640, P. 749. Place called Humberstone, upon head of the back river called Smiths ford, adj. Thomas Faulconer & Thomas Boulding. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Thomas Best, Mary (Best) his wife, Thomas Best, & John Best, 2 children; William Cade, Henry Harvey, Eliz. Fisher, Joyce Arnold, Daniell Hart, Alice King, Jeremiah Rutt & Margery Ceely. Renewed Sept. 16, 1644.

THOMAS GRINWOOD, 150 acs. Isle of Wight Co., July 28, 1641, P. 750. Upon a br. of Seawards Cr., adj. John Seaward & Capt. John Upton. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Mary, his wife, & Dorothy Grinwood.

ROBERT BURNETT, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Apr. 3, 1641, P. 751. Upon a br. of Seawards Cr., adj. Nicholas Smith. For his per. adv. & trans. of: Margaret Arnold, Alice Johnson & Richard Cooper. Renewed Sept. 29, 1643.

WILLIAM HAMPTON, 550 acs. Eliz. City Co., Jan. 6, 1639, P. 752. Per Adv. of himself & Joane, his wife, & trans. of: Willi. Hampton, Grace Hampton, Eliza. Hampton, Alice Curtrice, Children Geor Hankin, Oliver Clifford, Mandelin Wosencroft, James Francis, Thomas Smith, Richard Cary, Hugh Bramley.

WILLIAM WIGG, 250 acs. James City Co., Nov. 26, 1640, P. 753. Upon S. side of Tanckes Pasbyhaies Cr., opposite William Frye & John Dancey, called Claybancke. Lying between land of Bridges Freeman & Thomas Rolfe. Trans. of: James Barnes, Henry Crawes, Roger Anderson, Anthony Dickinson, Edward Watts.

Same. 650 acs. James City Co., Apr. 25, 1641, P. 754. In Chickahominy Riv., over against Pease Hill. Adj. John Robins, Bennett Freeman, Henry Porter & Raphaell Joyner. Confirmation of 2 former patents.

JOHN SEAWARD, 1,300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Apr. 1, 1641, P. 755. Upon the lower bay called Seawards Cr., adj. William Yarrat & upon Goose Hill Cr. Confirmation of 2 former patents, & 300 for trans. of 6 pers. Memo. at end of this record: "This by Assignment. Nicholas Morrice, his wife & one child. Peter Eaton, 2 servants. This order at James City Dec. 15th, 1635."

RICHARD COLLINS, 150 acs. in Pasbyhaies, (Jas. City Co.) Dec. 3, 1641, P. 756. 21 yr. lease to begin at the Nativity of our Lord 1642. Near land of Edward Oliver. Annuall Rent: 6 Bbls. of Merchantable Indian Corne shield at the State Howse in James City.

HENRY WYATT, 50 acs., in Pasbyhaies, James City Co., Dec. 16, 1641, P. 757. 21 yr. lease. Annuall Rent 2

Bbbs. of Merchantable Indian Corne, as above.

HATTILL POTT, 700 acs. James City Co., Dec. 4, 1641, P. 758. In Chickahominy Riv., adj. Robert Freeman. Due by virtue of patent assigned to him by Richard Wilcox, Sept. 11, 1638 & confirmed by order of court June 9, 1641.

THOMAS BERNARD, 1,050 acs. Warwick River Co., Dec. 16, 1641, P. 761. At the mouth of the bac kcr., adj. Capt. Thomas Flint. Confirmation of former patent for 500 acs., & order of court for 200 acs. Feb. 24, 1631. 350 acs. for trans. of: Patrick Closse, William Ware, William Hopkin, John Gerish, Robert Frere, Alice Havord, Tho. Howgate.

RICHARD BROOKES, 189 acs. in Pasbyhaies, James City Co., Jan. 22, 1641, Page 762. From the mouth of a little swamp, near Mr. Batt's house, running along Mr. White's land. 21 yr. lease. Annual rent: 7¾ bbbs. Mer. Indian corn, sheld at the State House, payment to begin at the Nativity of our Lord next ensuing the date hereof.

JOHN GEORGE, 1,200 acs. Charles City Co., Oct. 11, 1640, Page 763. Adj. Thomas Bayley. 900 acs. by former patent & 300 acs. for trans. of 6 pers.: John George, John Geabe, Richard Searle, William Trueman, Isaac Ellis, Mercv Lunmore.

GARRETT STEPHENS, 400 Warwick River Co., Oct. 9, 1641, Page 764. Beg. at the path leading from the New Poquoson to Nutmeg quarter. 200 acs. by assignment of patent from John—(blank) & the residue for trans. of: William Chigian, Thomas Roberts, William Sharpe, Patience Martyn.

SAMUEL FIRMENT, 500 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Jan. 8, 1640, Page 765. At the head of Indian Cr. from the W. br. of Nansamund Riv. & adj. John Layden. 300 acs. by assignment from John Garrett of his right for trans. of 6 pers., & 200 acs. by assignment from Marke Gilla, who was assignee of Christopher

Biffeild for his right for trans. of ¼ pers. The following names appear under this patent: Henry Powell, Edward Roberts, Phillip Jones, Thomas Seymor, Humphry Cadwallader, Nicholas Barker, Sarah Biffeild, Ellen Garner. (There are two of these names for which noe Land taken upp. George Read.)

JOHN FLOYNE, 50 acs. Charles River Co., November 10, 1640, Page 766. Upon Cheesemans Cr. Due for the per. adv. of his wife Joane Floyne.

THOMAS PITT, 872½ acs. Charles City Co., Dec. 7, 1641, Page 767. At Appamattocke River, near land of Edward Kyrnes. 500 acs. by assignment from Edward Prince & 372½ for trans. of: Thomas Pitt, Walter Johnson, Edwin Young, Thomas Browne, Samuell Butler, William Price, William Strange, Penelope Laurell (or Lanvell).

RICHARD PRESTON, 500 acs. Up. Norf. Co., 1641, Page 767. At the miles end of Thomas Jorden & Richard Young. 250 acs. by two former patents in his name, & 250 for trans. of: William Becham, Richard Pettibone, Joane Carraway, Michael Morphew, Edward Ratcliffe.

THOMAS BABB, 100 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Oct. 12, 1640, Page 769. Upon W. branch of Nansamund River, 2½ mi. up the br. adj. Georg Ludlow. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of Eliza. Jones.

CAPT JOHN CHEESMAN, 300 acs. Charles Riv. Co., Dec. 4, 1640, Page 770. Upon Cheesman's Cr., running parallel to the mouth of the New Poquoson Riv. 200 acs. by assignment from John Hollis & Richard Bennett, & 100 for trans. of Judeth Williams & 1 per. unnamed.

*By Sir William Berkeley*

HENRY PERRY, 3,500 acs. Charles City Co., known by the name of Buckland, May 10, 1642, Page 771. Being a neck of land bet. Old Mans Cr. & Herring Cr. 2,000 acs. thereof bequeathed to him by his father, Capt. William Perry, Aug. 5, 1637. 1,500 acs.



by assignment from Georg Minifie of his right for trans. of 30 pers: Hugh Forshew, John Thomas, Hugh Seaver, John Weaver, Richard Newman, Tho. Lisle, James Smith, Geo. Abraham, Robert Barwood, Wm. Cooke, Patrick Cane (or Cave) John Garrett, Richard Flood, Ralph Harrington, William Hance, John Saltre, Richard Williams, Richard Owen. 12 Negroes bought of Sr. John Harvey, Knt., Anno 1639. (Marginal note: These in the Shipp Dove of London Capt. Bicking Mr. (Master) 1638.

CAPT. ROBERT HUTCHINSON, 100 acs. James Cittie Co., May 20, 1642, Page 772. Lease. Annual Rent: 5 bbls. Mer. Indian corn.

RICHARD JACKSON, 450 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Mar. 13, 1641, Page 772. Upon Seawards Cr., adj. Thomas Marcy, Pharoe Flinton & Justinian Cooper. 350 acs. by assignment from Thomas Stamp & John Sweete, of their right for trans. of 7 pers., & 100 acs. for trans. at his own costs of 2 pers. The following names appear—record incomplete: Richard Jackson, Nicholas Kinford (or Kinseed) ——— Roote, ——— Sweete, ——— Ray, Edmund Prynne, Mathew Bletstowe, Thomas Spaine, Georg Cockcroft.

NATH. TATUM, 500 acs. Chas. City Co., Dec. 4, 1641, Page 773. N. upon Appamattock River, near his own & land of John Baker. By former patent & assignment from Thomas Causey.

JOHN GARRETT, 400 acs. Up. Norf. Co., May 22, 1642, Page 774. Upon Incian Cr. issuing from the W. br. of Nansamund River, below land of William Hatfeild. Due for trans. of 8 Pers.: Mr. John Roger, Tho. ———, John ———, Richard ———, Allen Hayhes, Richard Eastwood, Susan Bird.

FRANCIS MAULDIN, 100 acs. Up. Norf. Co., May 22, 1642, Page 774. Upon W. br. of Nansamund Riv., adj. Thomas Emerson. Trans. of: Thomas Serridon & John Carre.

JEREMIAH GREY, 150 acs. James City Co., May 22, 1642, Page 775. On

the S. side of James Riv., upon the head of Mr. Grindall called the old forte & Grindalls Hill, & lying bet. land of John Bishopp & Mr. Ewin called the Colledge land. Trans. of: Richard Harris, Luke Goodnought, Joane Harding.

PETER JOHNSON, 200 acs. New Norf. Co., May 23, 1642, Page 775. Upon the head of New Towne haven river. Due by assignment from Peter Wrye of his right for trans. of 4 pers.: Susan Chandler, James Edwin, Thomas Edwin, Jaques Masgarke.

RICHARD GREGSON, 400 acs. Eliz. Cittie Co., Dec. 8, 1642, Page 776. Beg. at the path leading from Nutmeg quarter unto the Poquoson, adj. Tobye Smith & William Hampton. Trans. of: John White, Richard Long, John Rawlings, Michael Clarke, Robert Powell, Edward Cole, Edward Williams.

THOMAS MATHEWS, 470½ acs. (county not given) Oct. 10, 1641, Page 777. Adj. John Chaplin. Trans. of 10 pers.: John Harrison, Richard Canny, Alice Assine (or Assnie) Anne Wake-land, William Chandler, Rice Harvy, came in the Wm. 1638, John Jasper, came in Mary of Bristol 1634, William Garner, came in the David of Bristol 1635, Georg Lawrance, came in the Jonas, Tho. Taylor Mr. (Master) 1637.

WILLIAM EYRES, 750 acs. Up. Norf. Co., May 23, 1642, Page 777. Upon an arm of the W. br. of Nansamund River., adj. John Garrett. Trans. of 15 pers.: Francis Speight, Thomas Bridwell, Robert Stany, Sarah Sanner, John Mondy, Walter Besley, John Blackburne, John Bay, William Nichols, William Fenn, Jeremiah Velayne, Edward Thownsend, John Ray, Hugh Rout, Hugh Smithwicke.

WILLIAM EYRES, 100 acs. Up. Norf. Co., May 22, 1642, Page 778. Upon N. side of the W. br. of Nansamund Riv., adj. John Sculler. Trans. of 2 pers.: Gilbert Brooke. (1 name missing.)

PHILLIPP CLARKE, 300 acs. James Cittie, Mar. 1, 1640, Page 779. S. upon



the Colledge land, up the reedy swamp near land of John Bishopp. 200 acs. by former patent & 100 for trans. of: Katherine White & Anthony Harris.

ROBERT EYRES, 200 acs. Low. Norf. Co., May 22, 1642, Page 780. About 8 mi. up a Southern br. of Eliza. River. Trans. of: Robert Eyres, Francis Poythres, William Brown, John Herring.

THOMAS TODD, 50 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Oct. 2, 1640, Page 780. Upon S. side of the Eastern br. of Eliz. River. Trans. of: Edward Stone.

RICHARD WILLIAMS, 250 acs. Charles Cittie Co., Mar. 10, 1640, Page 781. At a place called Chaplins land. Trans. of: John Brooke, William Bell, Patrick Jackson, David Pullock, David Deweex (?).

JOHN BROWNE, 200 acs. Accomacke Co., June 3, 1642, Page 782. At Nuswattocks Cr., beg. at land of Leving Duewood, along the broad cr. towards land of Garrett Andrews. Due for trans. of himself, wife ——— & Robert Salisbury & Symon Smith.

WILLIAM STOREY, 600 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Nov. 17, 1641, Page 782. Upon an arm of the W. br. of Nansamund Riv., called Indian Cr., adj. land of John Howard, Nich. May, Ann Weslike, Thomas Bagly, Richard Stinett, Sanders Smith, Ellis Smith, John Griffin.

STEPHEN CHARLETON, 500 acs. Accomacke Co., May 19, 1641, Page 783. In Nuswattocke Cr. Trans. of 10 pers.: Robert Berrv, John Tixton, Alice Delvis, Elady Lanstones, Giles Browne, James Jones, Michael Crawly, Leonard Petick, Eliza. Petick, Ralph Stowell.

BRYANT SMITH, 100 acs. Henrico Co., Oct. 10, 1641, Page 783. Bounded W. upon the river, E. into the woods, S. on Capt. Harris' land & N. on Anthony Bodves land. Trans. of: Nicholas Perkins, Gringall Delayhay.

WILLIAM STOREY, 250 acs. Up. Norf. Co., May 22, 1643, Page 784. Upon W. br. of Nansamund Riv. Trans.

of: Oliver White, John Skull, Karbery Kigan, Anthony Fletcher, Richard Marbery.

JOHN GOOKIN, 640 acs., Low. Norf. Co., Oct. 12, 1641, Page 785. Adj. Capt. Thorogood's land. Trans. of 13 pers.: John Mason, Richard Bullock, John Covell, William Granger, Ann Wrench & 7 Negroes.

GEORG ADKINS & WILLIAM FOSTER, 250 acs. (county not mentioned) May 23, 1642, Page 785. Beg. on the reedy sw. which divides this from land of Thomas Woodhowse, adj. John Twy. Trans. of: Mathias King, Tobias Tanner, John Ashe, Ellis Young, William Foster.

WILLIAM BURDETT, 300 acs. Accomacke Co., Oct. 3, 1641, Page 786. Bounded on the Northern part by old plantation cr., on W. & S. by a br. of sd. cr. dividing this from land of Charles Harmer. Trans. of: William Knapp, Symon Coldron, Sarah Hickman, William Young, Nehemiah Cunningham, John Gibbons.

THOMAS GREY, 100 acs. James City Co., June 7, 1642, Page 787. Upon E. side of Greys Cr., adj. his own land. Trans. of: Gerry Graves & William Browne.

JOHN GEORG, 144 acs. Chas. City Co., Aug. 11, 1642, Page 787. W. upon land of Capt. Francis Epps, N. upon Wattkins Cr., S. upon the river & E. upon land of Lady Dale. Trans. of: Richard Webster, Sanders Blackhaws, Wm. Haming.

JOHN BROACH, 1,000 acs. Chas. River Co., Aug. 18, 1642, Page 788. Upon Chas. River & Ware Cr. Trans. of 20 pers.: Sarah Symons, Edward Watkins, Tho. Griffin, John Hickes, Nicholas Bannister, John Sheppard, 5 Negroes, & Antho. Packhurst 3 times. 300 acs. by order of June 5, 1640 assigned unto him by Mr. Rosier.

JOHN WOODLIFFE, 750 acs., Chas. City Co., Aug. 18, 1642, Page 788. 530 acs. Lyeing at a place called Jor-

dens, bordering W. upon land of William Jarrett, adj. Samuell Jorden. 20 acs. part at a place now called Barmoodus hundred, bounding E. upon the great river & S. upon land of Samuell Jorden, running to land of William Julian; the other 200 acs. adj. the above. 550 acs. by patent to sd. Woodliffe dated Dec. 10, 1620, & the remainder by patent dated July 25, 1638.

THOMAS EMERSON, 200 acs., upon Western Br. of Nansamund River, adj. William Storey. Aug. 20, 1642, Page 789. Trans. of: Edmund Knight, John Ellis, Nicholas Emerson, John Ellis.

GEORG SMITH, 100 acs. Accomack Co., Aug. 20, 1642, Page 789. Beg. at the land of Georg Traveller, N. N. E. along the seaboard side. Trans. of: Peter Talbott & John Collett.

JOHN HARLOW, 200 acs. Accomack Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 790. At the head of old plantation cr., adj. his former devident & land of Capt. William Roper. Trans. of: Stephen Harlow, Ann Harlow, Math. Pett, Wm. Car.

JOSEPH ROYALL, 600 acs., (county not given) Aug. 20, 1642, Page 790. Bounding on the land of Edward Mad-den above Sherley hundred, N. & by E. on the river to Dockmans Cr., adj. Daniell Lewellin W. & by N. Trans. of 12 pers.: Ralph Hexon, Thomas Sweft, Henry Smith, Katherine his wife, John Guilham, Martha Jacob, Nowell Hurim, Ann Cole, Stafford Barlow, Thomas Guilham.

RICHARD HYNES, 200 acs. New Norf. Co., Dec. 16, 1640, Page 791. Upon W. branch of Nansamund Riv., adj. William Storey. Trans. of: Marinus Hynes, Sarah Hynes, Georg Erwin, William Garrett.

JOHN TOWLSON, 450 acs. Accomack Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 791. Beg. at land of Elias Taylor. Trans. of 9 pers.: John North, John Evans, Peter Higginson, Ann Harbard, Jeffery Gaunt, Tho. Keye, Alice Baker, Margaret (blank) Symon Fossett.

BARTHOLOMEW KNIPE, 100 acs. (county not given) Aug. 25, 1642, Page 792. W. N. W. upon land of Thomas Joanes, N. E. upon land of Mr. Wallis called Jouring point, & S. W. upon James River. Trans. of: John Wade & Thomas Hughes.

ROBERT LAWRANCE, 100 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 793. In Lawnes Cr., adj. his own and land of Mr. Tooke. Trans. of: James Long & Margerie Aldrige.

ROBERT LAWRANCE, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 793. W. upon Lawnes Cr., adj. Mr. Harding & the Widdow Bennett's lands. Trans. of: Robert Lawrence, Eliza his wife, John Backwell, Edward Ison.

HENRY BRADLEY, 450 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 794. Lying S. E. upon Newtowne haven River, near John Jarrett (Garrett). By virtue of 2 former patents.

JOHN WALTHAM, Junr., 300 acs. Accomack Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 794. At Nuswattocks Cr., adj. Mr. Charleton, James Perrin & Elias Harl-tree. Trans. of: John Waltham, Senr., Thomas Wvatt, Richard Powell, Thomas Jones, Henry Evans, William Atkins.

WILLIAM MORGAN, alias Brooke (alias Jones), 50 acs. Eliz. City Co., ——— Aug., 1642, Page 795. Adj. his first devident, near John Boules. Trans. of Arthur Hornebrooke.

THOMAS CURTIS, 400 acs., Aug. 15, 1642, Page 795. Lying in Mock-iack bay, beg. at marked trees in Ware River, in Brownes bay dividing this from land of John Harris. Trans. of 8 pers.: John Lether, John Roberts, James Berry, John Dyas, Tho. Peirce, Ellen Powell, Edward Marsam, John Jarre.

WILLIAM WARREN, 650 acs. on the N. side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1642. Page 796. Trans. of 13 pers.: William Richards, Stephen Sandish, Tho. Paddison, Richard Powett, William Hinde, ——— Lock, Michael Ellis, John Langly, Amos Warren, Eliz.

Hutchins, Ellen Fetherston, Oliver Gibbons, Ann Grimes.

RICHARD LEE, 1,000 acs. on the N. side of Charles River, called by the name of the Indian Spring, in Poropotanck Cr., along Francis Morgan's land. Due for his own per. adv., his wife Ann & John Francis, & by assignment from Thomas Hill, Florentine Paine & William Freeman of their right for trans. of 17 pers. Note: In addition to the above names, the following appear under this patent: Joane Pickering & Thomas Hackett. 150 acs. for the 3 first name assigned to Mr. Dixon. Page 797.

ARTHUR PRICE, 1,000 acs. on the S. side of Peanckatancke River, adj. William Hockaday, crossing mouth of Tankes Cheskeyock Cr. Trans. of 20 pers., whose names are not given.

WILLIAM BARNARD, 1,200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 10, 1642, Page 798. At the head of Lawnes Cr., along land of Robert Elye, Mr. Cooper and Robert Lawrance. Due for his owne per. adv. 4 times & trans. of 20 pers.: John Giles, William Wittington, Edward Ricketts, Eliza. Frowme, John Sutton, William Smarlurt, Eliz. King, John ———, John Lawrance, Robert Lamb, Thomas ———, Eliz. Davis, Eliz. ———, John Hone (or Howe), John Morris, Tho. Sanderby, John Wesby, Francis Hickins, Richard Harris.

ABRAHAM ENGLISH, 350 acs., "Beginning at a point of land right against the mouth of Milford haven upon the S. W. side as you enter out of Chesipiacke bay," to a small cr. dividing this from land of Richard Bennet. Aug. 10, 1642, Page 799. Due for trans. of himself, wife & 5 pers.: John Temperance, Dennis C——, James Stanks, Wm. ———.

JOHN BAYLY, 700 acs., on the N. side of Charles River, beg. at Indian Quarter Cr. Due sd. Baylie by assignment from William Prior of his right to said land, for trans. of 14 pers.: William Peirce, Robert Fossett, Ann Cock, John Atter, Roger Arteine, William Hopton, Walter Downes, Richard

Adkins, Bar: Barnes, John Buck, Corn: Swilliams, Ann Powell, Stephen Sen: Antho. Gunston. Page 800.

JOHN LYLLEY, 350 acs. on the S. W. side of Milford Haven, June 20, 1642, Page 800. Being a neck of land, near land of Peter Rigby & Edward Peircifull. Trans. of himself, wife, & William ———, Thomas Stooles, John Leake, Eliza. ———, Ellen Browne.

JOHN CONNYDON, 200 acs. in Pyankatanck Bay, July 1, 1642, Page 801. Near land of William English, down the bay into the narrow or head of Milford Haven. Trans. of his wife & 3 pers.

WILLIAM PRIOR, 1,300 acs. on the North side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1642, Page 802. On Priors Cr., near land of John Jones. Trans. of himself, twice, his wife, John Perrin, Grace ———, 5 Negroes, Joane Eartes, Richard Errington, Gregory Bass, Michael Sanders, W. Thorneton, Tho. Kingswell, Alex. Wike, Tho. Gumer, John Rutter, Wm. James, John Wood, Edward Braydon, Wm. Johnson, Henry Goodgaine, Thomas Jervis, Robert Kingsbury.

CAPT. WILLIAM LEIGH, 1,000 acs. North side of Charles River in Porepotanke Cr., Aug. ———, 1642, Page 802. Adj. Capt. Wormeleye. Trans. of himself, his wife Mary, daughter Mary & 14 pers. (Names not given.)

JOHN MATRUM, 1,900 acs., called Matrums Mount, in Pyankatanke River, July 20, 1642, Page 803. Beg. at Materums Cr., towards the Gleab Cr., including a small island in a great bay on the N. side of Pyanketanke. Trans. of 38 pers.

THOMAS MOORELAND, 100 acs. Yorke Co., Aug. 10, 1642, Page 803. Upon Capt. West's Cr., adj. William Sawyer. Due for adv. of himself & Christopher Browne to Chiskiacke the first year.

THOMAS CURTIS, 700 acs. in Mobjack Bay, Aug. 15, 1642, Page 804. Beg. at the head of a br. of blackwater

cr., near Thomas Sayes land. Trans. of 14 pers.

JOHN CARTER, 1,300 acs. in Rapahannock River, on Cosatomen Cr. now Carters Cr., Aug. 15, 1642, Page 804. Due by assignment from Capt. Daniell Gookins.

PERREGRIN BLAND, 1,000 acs. on the N. side of Pyanketancke River, including 2 small islands that lye before the land in the river. Trans. of 20 pers. Aug. 10, 1642, Page 805.

ROBERT VAUS, Merchant, 1,200 acs. in Poropotancke Cr., alias Freshwater Cr., near land of Capt. Wormeley. Trans. of 24 pers. Aug. 10, 1642, Page 806.

HUGH GWIN, 1,000 acs. (part of record gone.) Aug. 10, 1642, Page 806. Due by order of Court dated Dec. 19, 1635, for trans. of 20 pers.

FRANCIS MORGAN, 1,000 acs. in Freshwater Cr., near Morgans Cr., Aug. 10, 1642, Page 807. Trans. of 20 pers.

THOMAS TROTTER, 500 acs. On N. side of Pyanketancke River. Aug. 10, 1642, Page 807. Trans. of 10 pers.

THOMAS SAY, 350 acs. in Mobjecke Bay at a point called Sayes Point. Aug. 20, 1642, Page 808. Trans. of: Thomas Say, Henry Norman, Mathew Burras, Jon. Bullard, Charles Bater, 100 acs. by assignment from Rendall.

JOHN TERRY, 300 acs. in Ware River, at the mouth of a cr. dividing this from land of William Clarke. Aug. 20, 1642, Page 808. Trans. of: William Oliver, Mary Oliver, Thomas Hobbs, Andrew Huntington, Lydia Huntington, Phillipp Heanes.

JOHN MEAKES, 200 acs. in Mobjecke Bay, on the S. side of the southern br. of Severne, Aug. 20, 1642, Page 809. Trans. of himself, Richard Carter, Robert Peircifull, Mathew Chapman.

EDWARD WILLIAMS, 100 acs. on the N. side of Charles River, beg. on

the W. bounds of John Jones' land & parallel to Mr. Prior, July 20, 1642, Page 809. Trans. of himself & 1 pers.

JOHN JONES, 150 acs. on N. side of Charles River, bet. 2 creeks. July 20, 1642, Page 810. Trans. of himself & 2 pers.

JAMES WHITE & JOHN RICH-ERDSON (Richeson), 200 acs. in Mobjecke Bay, on the N. side of the northernmost br. of Severne where Stillwells land ends. Aug. 15, 1642, Page 810. Trans. of 4 pers.

PETER RIGBY, 450 acs. in Milford Haven, beg. at Rigby Point, running S. S. W. parallel to Lilleys Cr. Aug. 16, 1642, Page 811. Due by assignment from John Story & Thomas Jolly of their right of land for trans. of 9 pers.: John Harper, Tho. & Christopher Adkin, Robert Hopkins, James Winders, John Pollard, Geo. Packman, John Batho, Eliz. Starr.

WILLIAM HOCKADAY, 1,100 acs. on the S. side of Pyanketancke River, beg. at a cr. called Hockadays Harbour. Aug. 11, 1642, Page 811. 350 acs. due by assignment & for trans. of himself & 11 pers.

WILLIAM IRELAND & ROBERT WALLIS, 700 acs. Yorke Co., July 13, 1642, Page 812. At the head of St. Andrews Creek, N. E. upon Joseph Croshaw & Richard Maior. Trans. of: Rebecca, wife of Robert Wallis, Emanuella a Negroe, Thomas Acone, James Newsum, John Hopkins, Francis Stee, Robert James, Nicho. Offley, Thomas Kichley, Richard Robinson, Thomas Dyos, Barbara Miles, Robert Miles, Junr.

GEORG BRAITHWAITE & THOMAS PYKE, 750 acs. James City Co., last of August 1642, Page 812. On the S. side of Chichominy River. Due by assignment from Edward Oliver.

JOHN HARTWELL, 50 acs. Yorke Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 813. On the Bryery Swamp, adj. Samuell Watkins. Due by assignment from William Chapman.



JOHN DANCEY, 700 acs. Aug. 19, 1642, Page 813. Adj. land of Theodoret Moyes. Formerly granted sd. Dancy & Edmond Morecroft May 20, 1638 and now due sd. Dancy by the death of sd. Morecroft.

THOMAS RANSHA, 300 acs. Warwick Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 813. Being a neck of land called Harwoods Neck, butting upon the Deepe Cr., near land of William Coxe, to Stokes Cr. dividing this from land of Christopher Boyce. 150 acs. due by purchase of patent from John Jarrett & the other for trans. of: Richard Puse, Georg Sutton, Michael Slowly.

CAPT. SAMUELL MATHEWES, 3,000 acs. Warwick Co., Aug. 20, 1642, Page 814. Bounded on N. with Pottash quarter Cr., adj. Christopher Boyce. Trans. of: Robert Williams, Mathew Jennings, Rog. Williams, Jon. Jones, Jon. Lewis, Jon. Thomas, Hen. Jones, Wm. Salisbury, Wm. Edwards, Nich. Bushell, Morris Loyd, Sam. Preston, Aron Conway, Samll. Edwards, William Sutton, Samll. Davis, Robt. Chappell, Wm. Parry, Nich. Digwell, Tho. Evans, Senr., Rich. Hublard, Howell Jones, Phillipp White, Thomas Shelley, Richard Peacock, Corn. Williams, Robert Wright, Eliza. ———, Richard Williams, John Hubberd, Rich. Thomas, Nich. Martin, Jon. Westake, Nich. Lingford, Gilbert Symons, Wm. Rood, Georg Jordan, Wm. Browne, Dorothy Crafford, Robert Wood, Roger ———, Wm. Cleveden, Eliz. Falston, Wm. Kingsley, Eliz. Button, Hen. Semaster, Wm. King, Hugh Orchard, Thomas Jones, Walter Holberton, John Bamforth, Hamlett, Haw, Jon. Hollis, Tho. Auer, Robert Okeley, Wm. Urwin, Tho. Cooper, Jon. Bersey, Hen. Witcher, Jon. Reeves, Allen Morggon.

CAPT. SAMUELL MATHEWES, 200 acs. Aug. 20, 1642, Page 815. Beg. at Munie Point, near land of Francis Rice & Robert Draper. Trans. of: John Mercer, James Rosse, Jon. Harris, Jon. Holleffe.

EDWARD TUNSTALL, 150 acs. Henrico Co., Aug. 10, 1642, Page 815.

Bounded S. upon the falls of Appamattucks River. Due by former patent.

LIEUT. FRANCIS MASON, 1,250 acs. Last of August, 1642, Page 816. Beg. at Hoggpen Point, near land of Capt. Thomas Willoughby, "near the howse of Marrace" & adj. his own land. Trans. of: Francis Mason, Mary Mason his wife, Ann Mason, Alice Gany, Margery Gun, Tho. Walters, Merra Willow, Marke Lineer, Antho. Ribone, Jon. Johnson, Marke Provose, Jon. Kingsbury, Nich. Knowles, James Rabbish, Elias Harris, Richd. Martin, John Middleton, Alice Jenkins, Richd. Morris, Woodham Tuck, Hen. Jackson, Jon. Shaw, Edward Wheeler, Jon. Arris, Robert Hall.

HENRY BRADLEY, 250 acs. Up. New Norf., Sept. 2, 1642, Page 816. Upon New Towne haven river, above Georg Salisbury, adj. his own patent land. 100 acs. by assignment of patent from John Wickcliffe, & the other 150 acs. for trans. of: Henry Bradley, William Neale, John Felton.

EDMUND SCARBURGH, 350 acs. Accomack Co., Aug. 25, 1642, page 817. Adj. his own & land lately belonging to John Neale. Due for trans. of: Jon. Truitt, Hugh Standy, Rich. Enngood, Jon. Dolby, Jesper Morte, Jon. Crew, Jon. Booth.

GEORG CHOWNING, 600 acs. Up. New Norf. Co., Aug. 28, 1642, Page 818. Upon the W. br. of Nansamund River, along land of Francis Maulden & Thomas Brice. 500 acs. by assignment from Georg Ludlow & 100 acs. for trans. of: William Amy & Maudlin Bennett.

JOHN SMITH, 670 acs. James City Co., June 16, 1642, Page 818. Near the Upper Chippokes, adj. land of Henry White. Trans. of: John Smith & his 3 wives: Eliza., Alice & Sarah, Anne Lyke, Rebecca Francis, Georg Luggett, Wm. Boone, John Price, Wm. Miles, Jon. Williams.

STEPHEN GILL, 1,000 acs. "at the head of Rosewell Creeke at a point

called peach point where Mr. Menifies land ends," Apr. 24, 1642, Page 819. Trans. of: John Dawson, John Chambers, Jon. Mills, Jon. Hunter, Eliz. Maior, Edward Fisher, Jon. Grunsdish, Thomas Kembell, Hen. Shonelock, Jon. Cartright, Hen. Huntley, Jon. Benington, Wm. Cappell, Rich. Wade, Jon. Herring, William Smithell, Jon. Trollock, Rich. Burgeyny, Jon. Shutleworth, Hen. Smithfeild.

WILLIAM LAWSON, 491 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 25, 1642, Page 820. Bounded on W. with Lawnes Cr., E. & N. by James River & S. by land of Mr. Tooke. Trans. of: Michael Billin, Jon. Dix, Jon. Tomlin, James Greene, Jon. Adams, John Parker, Mary Smith, Tho. ———, Jon. Damson, Peter Greene.

JOHN STOCKER, 200 acs., Isle of Wight Co., June 19, 1642, Page 820. Known by the name of Hoggpen Neck, adj. Mr. Hardinge & land of Widdow Bennett. Trans. of: Francis Carpenter, Hen. Johnsons, twice, Mary Johnson.

EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 1,400 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Feb. 15, 1642, Page 822. Upon New Towne haven River, running N. W. by a bay side called Mount Lawson, adj. More Fontleroy & near John Lewin. 450 acs. by assignment from Bartholomew Hoskins, Admr. of John Bridges, 300 by 2 former patents, & 650 for trans. of: Epaphroditus Lawson, William Lawson, Lettice Lawson, Jon. Palmer, Abraham Moone, Robert Arden, Neale Fee, Jon. Cricklock, Neale Billahea, Rowland Lawson, Wm. Harper, Peter Taylor.

JOHN HOLLOWAY, 1,300 acs. Northampton Co., Oct. 7, 1642, Page 823. At Hungars Cr., beg. at the old man's neck, near Capt. William Stone & William Jones. 300 acs. by assignment from Nathaniell Eaton, Clerke, due sd. Eaton by right of intermarriage with the widdowe of William Cotton, Clerke; 300 acs. by assignment from Thomas Smith & 100 by assignment from Richard Smith. The remainder due by a former patent.

HUMPHRY TABB, 100 acs. Eliz. Citty Co., June 19, 1642, Page 824. Upon Harris' Cr. Due for his per. adv. & trans. of: Andrew Powlter.

WILLIAM ENGLISH, 100 acs. in Peankatanck Baye, near land of John Conden & Mr. Barland. Trans. of: Henry Williams & Joane English.

HUMPHRY TABB, 150 acs. Eliz. Citty Co., Jan. 6, 1642, Page 825. Adj. land of Dr. Calvert, bounding on Point Comfort Cr., & land of David Poole. Trans. of: Robert Franke, Eliza. Woodbridge, Gyles Sallett.

NICHOLAS STILLWELL, 200 acs. Charles River Co., Oct. 8, 1642, Page 826. On Frosbury Cr., a br. of Severne, near Richard Burtes land. Trans. of 4 pers.

WILLIAM TYMAN, 100 acs. Charles River Co., Oct. 8, 1642, Page 826. Near Richard Bennett's land. Trans. of: William Tyman & Sarah, his wife.

JOHN BEALE, 400 acs. on the N. side of Charles River. Oct. 10, 1642, Page 827. 200 acs. by assignment from Thomas Jefferyes, 100 from Thomas Deacon, 50 acs. from Thomas Ramsey & 50 from Francis Wheeler. The following names appear under this patent: Margaret Robinson, John Willshaw, Tho. Jeffers, Morgan Bryan, John Mason, Jon. Chapman, Eliza. Ramsey, Francis Wheeler.

BERTRAM HOBERT, 650 acs. upon the N. side of Charles River, in Peanpetanke Creek, near land of Mr. Vaus. Due for trans. of: Bertram Hobert, himselfe twice, Sarah his wife, Francis Pepper, Francis, Negro, Tho. Austin, his wife & 2 children, John Tredescant, Jon. Eyres, Edward Goldborne, Tho. Bawcocke.

ABRAHAM TURNER, 200 acs. in Mock Jack Bay, N. E. side of Ware River, adj. William Debnam, Richard Creedle & Turners Cr. 100 acs. for the per. adv. of himself, twice, Robert Carde & Thomas Harte.

WILLIAM CANNHOE, Clerke, 400 acs. Upon N. side of Charles River, in Peanckatancke Cr., near Mr. Oberts land. Trans. of: Reynold Jones, William Lock, John Haddy, Morgan Floreday, William Woodhowse, Edward Blew, Capp Hanna a Negro, Christ. Kickett.

ELLIS RICHARDSON, 150 acs. Yorke Co., in the Parish of Hampton, Oct. 13, 1642, Page 829. Upon a br. of Capt. West's Cr., Trans. of: William Price, Tho. Burbage, Tho. Griffin.

RICHARD BENNETT, 100 acs., upon the second cr. of Milford Haven, adj. Abraham English. Due by assignment from Edward Maulson, who trans. John Hales & John Binsteed.

THOMAS SYMMONS, 350 acs. at the mouth of a small cr. of the North river in Mockjack baye, near Georg Levitt., Oct. 10, 1642, Page 830. Due by assignment from Thomas Kerbye & Joeph Moore, to whom it was due for trans. of: John Edden, Peter Baytes, Ellin Audry, Jilbert Reynolds, William Richards, Joseph Moore, Barbary Chapman.

DICTORIS CHRISTMAS & FRANCIS SMITH, 300 acs., beg. at a small cr. called Smithes Cr., which issues out of St. Michael's, Oct. 10, 1642, Page 831. Due for trans. of: Dictoris Christmas & Izabell his wife, William Thomson, Carrington Banton, Francis Smith, Joane Glanfeild.

ROGER SYMMONS, 250 acs. in the first river of Mockjack baye, called Severne, where the said river divides itself into twoe branches, including this Neck of Land called the Eagles Nest. Oct. 19, 1642, Page 831. Trans. of: Thomas Todd, Richard Cooper, James Sherborne, Robert George, Thomas Sadler.

THOMAS RAY, 300 acs., adj. Roger Symmons, on a br. of Severne., Oct. 13, 1642, Page 832. Trans. of himself, wife, & William Scott, John Barnes, Darby Rav, John May.

JOHN ROBINS, 2,000 acs. in Mockjack Baye, extending to the mouth of

Ware River, up the Severne to Lucus' Cr. Oct. 12, 1642, Page 833. 1,000 acs. by assignment from Capt. William Brocas, to whom sd. land was assigned by Argoll Yearldy, & 1,000 acs. for trans. of: William Jones, David Raddish, Thomas Horner, John Ondale, James Kenney, Francis Huett, Peter Roberts, Richard Love, Henry Gillingham, Jane Harris, Dyan Holleney, Lyonell Holley, Willi. Loftis, Robert Davis, Samll. Creame, Tho. Jenkins, Abraham Harmata, Thomas ———, Robert Baskerville, Georg Brocas.

ADAM THORROGOOD, 400 acs. at the head of Samuell Bennetts Creek, N. upon land of John Langfeild, & E. upon the aforesd. cr. which runneth out of Chisopeiacke alias lynn haven river. Oct. 19, 1642, Page 833. Formerly granted unto Capt. Adam Thorrogood June 8, 1639 & now due sd. Thorrogood his son by descent.

CAPT. HUMPHRY HIGGENSON, 320 acs., at the mouth of Tutties Neck., Oct. 18, 1642, Page 834. Trans. of: Anthony Williamson, Tho. Williams, Benj. Lawrance, Richard Turfry, Ann Freeman, Geo. Waters, Andrew Leake.

HENRY POOLE, 116 acs. Eliz. City Co., Oct. 17, 1642, Page 834. Bounded on the W. by Hampton River, S. by the Gleab Land & N. by land of Henry Coleman. Formerly lease land but by order of June 17, 1642 granted to be held by patent & due sd. Poole for trans. of 3 pers.

WILLIAM HAYWARD, 780 acs. In Appamattucke River. 650 acs. bordering E. upon sd. river, W. upon the main land, S. upon Appamattucke Towne & N. upon Swift Cr. The residue being marsh before the plantation of sd. Hayward & commonly called the Conjurers Feild, beg. where land of Mr. John Baugh endeth. Oct. 16, 1642, Page 835. Swift Cr. parts this from land formerly belonging to Samuell Sharp. 650 acs. dug by deed of sale from Charles Magnor, Feb. 8, 1634, to whom it was granted Dec. 1, 1620. 100 acs. for the per. adv. of himself, wife Ellin & trans. of 1 pers.



HENRY COLEMAN, 104 acs. Eliz. City Co., Oct. 17, 1642, Page 836. Bounded W. upon Hampton River, S. by Henry Poole & N. by land of Robert Speed. Formerly lease land. Due for trans. of: Robert Peltriman & William Knight.

THOMAS OSBORNE, 400 acs., Henrico Co., at the head of Coxendale, Aug. 20, 1642, Page 836. Bounded W. N. W. upon Christopher Branch's land, N. N. E. upon Mr. Osborne's land called Fearing, & S. S. W. into the woods. Being 200 po. in breadth from the head of Proctors Cr. towards the land called Mount my Lady, and a full mile into the woods. Trans. of: Rich. Cock, Wm. Dixon, Christ. Pack, Jon. Bagly, Robt. Stanton, Tho. Waldron, Jon. Rush, Francis Quash.

CAPT. JOSEPH JOHNSON, 567 acs. Charles City Co., Sept. 14, 1642, Page 837. Its breadth being from the howse of Richard Williams unto the howse of Thomas East. Due sd. Johnson for his fourth part of the Merchants land as by order dated March 23, 1642.

JOHN BENTON, 1,250 acs., about 15 mi. up the Southward side of Rappahock River, Oct. 13, 1642, Page 837. 400 acs. by assignment from Samuell Davis, & the residue for trans. of himself, wife Eliza. Samll. Davis, Junr., Jon. Davis, David Ellis, David Rice, Jon. Dreaton, Jon. Cox, Jon. Benton, Joane his wife, Jon. Benton, Isabell Benton, Alice Benton, Rich. Jrey, Robt. Thomas, Wm. Barnard, Abraham Coate, Abigall Benton, Geo. Hargas, Tho. Craven, on. Gerey, Ralph Tatum, Tho. Hughes, Georg Gumer, Jon. Wells.

JOHN GRINETT, 140 acs., Up. Norf. Co., Oct. 10, 1642, Page 838. Upon the S. W. side of the N. W. br. of Nanzamund Riv., adj. William Story. Due by assignment from Thomas Hill, to whom it was due for trans. of 3 pers.

ABRAHAM WOOD, 700 acs. Henrico Co., Oct. 20, 1642, Page 839. E. upon Sizemores Cr., running towards Henrico river Northerly & the S. side butting upon Appamattocke River,

which includes 400 acs. The remainder lying within the county aforesaid, W. upon land of John Zouch, upon the N. side of Appamattocke river & upon the great rock at the W. end of Kenecock Swamp. 600 acs. due by 2 former patents in his name & 100 acs. for trans. of: Richard Lide & Thomas Griffin.

TYMOTHY FENN, 300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Oct. 10, 1642, Page 840. Beg. at a cr. on Charles Barcroft's land. 200 acs. by assignment from Symon Cammock, to whom it was due for the per. adv. of himself, Mary Cammock his daughter & 2 pers. The other 100 acs. due sd. Fenn for trans. of 2 pers.: Edward Dale, Robert Oran, Bryan Abbott, Wm. Dracott.

THOMAS LOVEING, 700 acs. James City Co., Oct. 10, 1642, Page 840. Beg. at the Greene Sw. near Georg Holmes' land & Silvester Totman. This tract contains 664 acs., of which 150 belongs to Reynold Jones. 180 acs. more in the same location. Sd. land due for trans. of: Thomas Rosse, William Spencer, Jon. Reeves, Richard Knott, Arthur Saylor (or Taylor) Robert Alexander, Clement Cannaday, Ann Mike, Jon. Evans, Arthur Bodely, Rebecca Palmer, Robert Poole, Michael Fletcher, Thomas Baulke.

HENRY BALLARD, 50 acs. Warwick Co., Oct. 31, 1642, Page 841. Parallel to Jerrance Stephens Land. Trans. of Georg. Murcocke.

JOHN DAVIS, 200 acs. Henrico Co., last of Oct. 1642, Page 842. Adj. his former patent called the Longfeild, extending towards land of Cornelius de Hull. Due for trans. of his wife Mary Davis, Jon. Devall, Jon. Talbott, Jon. Cox.

CORNELIUS DE HULL, 502 acs. known as Liley Valley, beg. next to Mrs. Edlos Swamp, near his own land & E. upon John Davis. 250 acs. of this land was granted to William Cox in 1637. Trans. of: Thomas Blackston, Richard Bird, Richard Hewes, James Dupen, Mary Howtree, Jon. Dodd, Robert Hayes, Samll. Waterhowse, Wal-



ter Jones, Wm. Thomas. Oct. 31, 1642, Page 843.

FRANCIS BARRETT, 600 acs. in Chichahominy River, adj. John Robins, passing through a runn of water and certain Indian feilds near unto Fowlers Shambles alias the ridge, near land of Robert Freeman. Due by former patent. Oct. 29, 1642, Page 843.

THOMAS PLUMMER, 207 acs., Oct. 28, 1642, Page 843. Bounding N. N. E. upon land of Edward Colles, E. S. E. upon Adam Cookes & S. S. W. upon land of Edward Prince. Trans. of: Elizabeth Hatchett, Henry Bodney, Humphry Harwood, Mary Turner.

RICHARD MORGAN, 200 acs. Charles Countie, Oct. 28, 1642, Page 844. N. upon land of Thomas Wheeler at the head of Powells Cr., Swd. unto the old Towne, Ewd. the upper part of Mr. Boyce's land & W. on the head of Samuell Walkers land. Trans. of: John Baker, John Paine, Richard Morgan, Elias Barton.

JOHN RESBURY, 150 acs. lying in Wards Cr. near the Mill, E. on Cross Cr. dividing same from land of John Freeman, E. S. E. on the cr. over against John Reddish & S. S. W. on Edward Collynes land. Trans. of: William Sawyer, Lewis Mills, Hen. Bembridge. Oct. 29, 1642, Page 844.

DANIELL LEWELLYN, 856 acs., the Northermost part beg. above Mrs. Heyman, N. on upper branches of Turkey Island Cr. & S. on the head of Mr. Astons land. The Southermost part extending on Mr. Aston & W. upon Joseph Royall bet. Dockmans Cr. & Sherly hundred. Trans. of: Michael Peacock Charles Edgar, Tho. Morgan, James Foster, Robert Hopps, Tego Frayle, Hen. Hitchcox, Robert Ward, Tho. Richardson, Tho. Taylor, Marke Cheton, Mary Davis, John Talbott, John Devall, Robert Hallome, Francis Hallome, Eliza. Jackson. Page 845. Oct. 27, 1642.

CAPT. ROBERT HUTCHINSON, 475 acs. James City Co., Nov. 2, 1642,

Page 846. Within Chichahominy Riv., adj. Georg Vinwyn (Unwin), and part upon Checkroes Cr., 350 acs. by purchase from Thomas Paule & 125 acs. from sd. George Unwyn.

ADAM COOKE, 1,000 acs. Charles Co., Nov. 5, 1642, Page 846. At the head of Wards Cr., adj. William Havett. Trans. of: William Mosely, Richard Tye, Jon. Newman, Jon. Drew, Eliz. Wilsonn, Chrst. Judd, Eliza. Judd, Wm. Russe, Tho. Jones, Charles Adwell, Barthol. Millen, John Haward, Samll. Smith, Edward Braugh, Tho. Child, Hen. Smith, Richard Maye, Edmond Wells, Robert Maior, Tho. Peake.

CAPT. DANIELL GOOKIN, 1,400 acs. upon North side of Rappahannock River, Nov. 4, 1642, Page 847. Trans. of 28 pers.

Assignment of the above to Capt. Thomas Burbage, Apr. 6, 1648. Witnesses: Jon. Stephens & Jon. Browne.

*Memo.:* 900 acs. of the foregoing is due sd. Gookins by assignment from sd. Burbage for the persons mentioned: William Wildy, Christ. Vaughan, Jon. Morgan, Ferdinand Heath, Margaret Davis, Tho. Beede, William Paine, Roger Wilcox, Eliza. Brooke, Tho. Ringall, Robert Mason, Rich. Browne, Marsey Lammore, Robert Broward, William Webb, James Perkins, Jon. Maddison, Tho. Perkins, himself (Daniell Gookins) twice, Mrs. Mary Gookins, Samll. Gookins, Thomas Warren, William Shepperd, Edward Cooke, Mary Codne, John Bright, & Jacob a Negro.

JOHN VALLENTINE, 119 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 7, 1642, Page 848. Lying before the ragged Islands commonly known by the name of the Long ponds, beg. at the main river side, adj John Seaward & William Eyres. By assignment from James Arthurs & due sd. Arthurs for trans. of: James Arthurs, Christ. Arthurs, Alice Arthurs.

JOHN VALLENTINE, 50 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 7, 1642, Page 849. By assignment from James Arthurs, who trans. John Dayes.

RICHARD BENNETT, one of the Councell of State, 2,000 acs. about 35 mi. up the S. side of Rappahannock River. Nov. 4, 1642, Page 849. Trans. of 40 pers., of whom the following are mentioned: Phillipp Hyde, Hen. Burchell, William Margaret Robert ——— (there is no punctuation to indicate whether these last three names refer to two or three individuals) Richard Clifton, Wm. Maston, Wm. Archer, ——— Utye, Mary Utye, Richard Rasall, Leonard Bright.

WILLIAM DURANT, 800 acs. in Rappa. River, about 35 mi. up the S. side thereof. Nov. 4, 1642, Page 850. Trans. of 16 pers.: William Tilcock, Francis Taverne, Peter Thunder, Michael Wilcox, Eliza. Harris, Eliza. Trevell, Ann Playstow, Senr., Ann Playstowe, Junr., Elianor Baxter, Grace Wilcox, Joane Cullin, James Feild, Jon. Richards, John Corde, Robert Perkins, Jon. Ramsden.

JOHN HARLOWE, 200 acs. Northampton Co., Nov. 10, 1642, Page 851. Being a neck of land, adj. land late in the possession of Rowland Reyne, Capt. William Roper & Old Plantation Cr. Due by assignment from John Corker, to who it was due for trans. of: John Plummer, Hen. Carleton, John Hinton, John Daniell.

STEPHEN WEBB, 500 acs. James City Co., Nov. 10, 1642, Page 851. At a place called the Lower Chippokes, towards land of William Carter. 400 acs. by 2 former patent & 100 for trans. of 2 pers.

CHRISTOPHER KIRKE, 400 acs. Northampton Co., lately called Accomack Co., Nov. 11, 1642, Page 852. Beg. on the S. side of Penninoe Cr. By assignment from Thomas Savage, to whom it was assigned by Edmund Scarborough, to whom it was granted by patent in 1638.

JOHN FITCHETT, 32 acs. in Pasbyhayes, James City Co., Nov. 11, 1642, Page 853. Adj. land of Richard Brookes & Capt. Robert Hutchinson. 21 yr. lease. Due by virtue of an Act of Court, Feb. 7, 1638.

JOHN EWENS, Junr., 460 acs. Charles City Co., Nov. 10, 1642, Page 854. In Appamattocks now called Bristol, bounding N. N. E. upon William Sanders, W. N. W. upon the river over against Thomas Causey & S. S. W. upon Thomas Pitt. 100 acs. for the per. adv. of his father John Ewens & Ann, his wife, & trans. of: John Reeves, Christo. Robinson, Mannering Rawboord, Georg Cater, Richard Greene, Rachell Evans, Thomas Strowd, Richard Watts.

JAMES PEREENE, 400 acs. Northampton Co., Nov. 14, 1642, Page 854. At Naswattocks Cr., beg. at the E. side of the land of John Waltham, adj. Richard Jacob. Trans. of 8 pers.

STEPHEN WEBB, 128 acs. James City Co., Nov. 14, 1642, Page 855. Upon Lower Chippokes Cr., called by the Indian natives Potoback, & adj. Georg Powell. Trans. of: Thomas Glight, Foulke Jones, Georg Donnings.

JOHN STYLES, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 17, 1642, Page 855. In Warresquicke, adj. Henry Heardes. 50 acs. by assignment from John White & 150 acs. for trans. of: Thomas Badley, Humphrey West, Thomas Gardiner.

STEPHEN HAMBLYN, 400 acs. Yorke Co., Nov. 17, 1642, Page 856. At the head of Queens Cr., upon the W. side of the Mill Swamp, parallel to his old devident & land of Capt. Popeley. Trans. of: Richard Oliver, Benj. Pillard, Ambrose Bewly, Jon. Harrison, Tho. Buller, Tho. Hynde, Sarah Bennett, Robert Tarbooke.

LUCE WEBSTER, 250 acs. Yorke Co., Nov. 19, 1642, Page 857. In the parish of Hampton, adj. land formerly taken up by David Mansell for use of the sd. Luce Webster & Christopher Abbott. Trans. of 5 pers. by her father, Roger Webster: Edward Spach, Stephen ———, Susan Webster, Tho. Webster.

FRANCIS ENGLAND, 746 acs. Isle of Wight Co., June 20, 1642, Page 857. Adj. Capt. Peirce. 6rans. of: Robert Hill, Mary his wife, John Powell, Eliza

Webb, Sarah England, Jon. Lippett, Jon. Sykes, Robert Davis, Hugh Brent, Edward Palmer, Jon. Acton, Thomas Coggin, James Piland, Alexandra his wife.

JOHN SWEETE, 650 acs. (Isle of Wight Co.) Nov. 11, 1642, Page 858, Adj. Mr. Cooper. Trans. of: Alexandria Piland, Joane Piland, John Barrow, William White, Richard Gisfry, Israell Andrews, John Marshall, William Henes, himselfe and his wife, Charles Deratt, Randall Clarke, John Berry.

WALTER CHILES, 613 acs. Charles City Co., Oct. 20, 1642, Page 859. At Appamattocke River, beg. at the upward bounds of Mr. Tunstalls land & adj. William Sanders. Due by virtue of a former patent & trans. of: William Webb, Stephen Gerris, Jon. Kimberlin, Ann Potery.

GEORG HARDING, 300 acs. upon the Eastermost side of Lawnes Creek, adj. Mr. Tuke & Alice Bennett. June 10, 1642, Page 859, Trans. of: Himselfe, Thomas Sabin, Thomas Hardy, Georg Nettlefeild, James Strong, Jon. Laith.

HENRY HIRD, 350 acs. Isle of Wight Co., (no date) Page 860. Trans. of 7 pers. (Record incomplete.)

JOHN MOONE, 2,250 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Nov. 20, 1642, Page 860. Between Pagan Cr. & the Back Bay Cr., near land of Thomas Davis, John Spackman, & Capt. John Upton. 2,050 acs. by several former patents & 200 acs. for trans. of: Francis Balding, Evan Jones, George Tyson, Clement Lattimore.

THOMAS BAGWELL, 600 acs. Charles City Co., Nov. 11, 1642, Page 861. W. upon land of Capt. Harris, E. upon John Freeme towards Wards Cr., & N. on Sergt. Richard Morgan & branches of Powells Cr. Trans. of 12 pers.: Katherine Crosse, Tho. Richardson, Rich. Balistocke, Tho. Butler, Benj. Wragg, Phillipp Silvester, Charles Nimfe, William Butcher, James Arthur, Beves Balver, Henry Tame, John Badge.

JOHN PRATT, 298 acs. Henrico Co., Nov. 10, 1642, Page 862. Adj. N. E.

upon Edward Hill's land & S. W. upon Christopher Woodward. Trans. of: John Butler, Richard Hues, Tho. Reymond, John Jolly, Giles Right, Jon. Wellingworth.

EDWARD HARRISON, 550 acs. in Rappahannock. Record incomplete.

JOHN KING, 300 acs. on the S. side of Charles River, upon Putanak Cr. Dec. 10, 1642, Page 863. Trans. of: Ann his wife, Katherine Kallaway, Thomas Clary, Phillipp Wade, Alice Smith, Alice Cooke.

GEORG BUSSE, 400 acs. at the head of Lawnes Cr., beg. at William Trolodgers, parallel to John Pauley & William Trolodore. Dec. 23, 1642, Page 863. Trans. of: Lydia his wife, 2 times, Richard Collett, Robert Rigby, John Bell, William Mascall, John Shaw, John Evans.

THOMAS GUYER, son & heir of Capt. Robert Guyer, 650 acs. at the mouth of Lawnes Cr., near John Snellets (Suellett) howse. Dec. 22, 1642, Page 863. Trans. of: William Paine, John Willis, Elianor Salle, Kather. King, Wm. Booth, Jon. Ronston, Robert Taylor, Jon. Clay, Richard ———, Catalina a Negro, John Loyd, Alice Sprouse.

WILLIAM TUCKER, 250 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Feb. 6, 1642, Page 864. Upon Wd. side of the Southern br. of Nansimund Riv., adj. Thomas Hampton, Clerke.

WILLIAM BROOKES, 300 acs. Up. Co. New Norf., Jan. 6, 1642, Page 865. Upon the Wd. side of the Southern br. of Nansamund River, beg. opposite land of Thomas Dew & adj. Thomas Hampton.

HUGH GWYN, 1,700 acs. near the mouth of Pyankatanke River. 200 acs. upon Chisopeiake Bay, extending up Milford Havey Bay, to the narrow, bounded by a great bay called Sten-graby. Trans. of: Christo. Higginson, twice, William Parker, Francis Chambers, Rich. Bennett, Mrs. Ann Gwyn, Tho. Taylor, Jon. Knight, twice, Rich.



Ingram, James Haire, Jon. Mills, Jon. Brady, Sarah Allison, Tony a Negroe, Nich. Reynolds, Antho. Carr, David Jenkin, Ashwell Bird, Arundell Parris, Allen Luddington, Nich. Gibson, Richard Kirby, Wm. Loyd, Hugh Gwyn, Tho. Dodd, Jon. Averty, Hen. Thacker, Nath. Webster, Hen. Crosby, Howell Powell, William Deane, Eliza. Higginson, Margaret Bivins, Isabell Richerson, Tho. Hartley, Nicholas Jones alias Bonds. Jon. 17, 1642, Page 865.

EDMOND DAWBER, 2,400 acs. beg. on the S. side of a creek in the Northernmost river of Mockjack Bay, which cr. divides this from land of Georg Levitt. Nov. 28, 1642, Page 866. Part of dividend allowed him by order dated June 15, 1640. Renewed March 18, 1649.

SAMUELL ABBOTT, 500 acs. in Rappahannock River some 14 mi. up the river, adj. John Benton. Dec. 17, 1642, Page 867. Trans. of: Tho. Caslife, Isaac Southerwood, Jon. Tucker, Jon. Barshall, Georg Dunning, Jon. Harrison, Nich. Bridges, Hen. Preston, Richard Haynes.

EDMOND DAWBER, 1,600 acs. upon N. side of Mockjack Bay, upon Seasand Cr., which divides same from land of Thomas Curtis. Nov. 18, 1642, Page 867. Part of dividend allowed June 13, 1640.

GEORG RUTLAND & WILLIAM JACOB, 600 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Nov. 1, 1642, Page 868. Upon the second bay that runneth Easterly out of Lynn Haven, adj. John Stratton. Due by assignment from Richard Hayes, assignee or Atty. of Robert West. 300 acs. with 100 acs. added renewed in the name of William Jacob Oct. 19, 1643, & 300 acs. renewed in the name of Georg Rutland.

THOMAS SMITH, 150 acs. Charles River Co. (Record incomplete.)

THOMAS WOMBWELL, 650 acs. James City Co., Dec. 25, 1642, Page 868. Near the head of Checherones Cr. in Chichahominy River, N. upon Richard Bell, haveing a landing place &

passage way bet. sd. Bell & Georg Unwyn. 300 acs. by assignment from Thomas Stoute of a patent dated Oct. 29, 1639, & 350 acs. for trans. of 7 pers.: John Mathews, Jon. Badnall, John Cassill, John White, ——— Hudson.

RICHARD WYATT, 250 acs. in Mockjack Bay, butting upon the narrow of Ware River, bounded on the W. by Cow Cr. Aug. 15, 1642, Page 869. Due for his own per. adv. thrice & trans. of: Getrude Bedall & Ralph Taylor.

CHRISTOPHER BOYCE, 2,000 acs. in Peankatanke River, about 3 mi. up the S. side at plumbtree point. Dec. 21, 1642, Page 870. Trans. of: Jon. Crispe, Wm. Venice, Jon. Johnson, Christ. Boyce, Mordecay Cooke, Jon. Tiplad, Jon. Fells, Jas. Greenwill, Jon. Barlow, Walter Brace, Kath. Lewis, Jon. Williams, Jon. Withers, Edmd. Porter & ux (wife) Edmd. Porter, Junr., Jon. Porter, Junr., Jon. Porter, Senr., Marmaduke Atkinson, Manassa Porter, Eliza. Flowerdew, Thomas Simson, Rich. Williams, Robert Fentrice, Jon. Carraway, Robert Fentrice, Georg Harland, Jarman Connaway, Thomas Blatt, Rich. Wootton, Anne Marshall, Tho. Kemp, John Oliver, Tho. Cooper, Thomas Pitcherch, Tho. Correll, Joyce Stone, John Cannaday, William Jackson, John Nemo.

WILLIAM PUDIVATT, 200 acs., Isle of Wight Co., May 16, 1642, Page 871. Facing E. on Pagan Cr. or New Towne Haven, near land of Capt. Basse called Cedar Island, now in possession of William Pateford, extending S. towards land of Hugh Wynn & William Taylor. Due by assignment of patent of Samuell Jackson, dated Oct. 10, 1639.

WILLIAM PUDIVATT, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., April 10, 1642, Page 871. Upon Pagan Cr. Bay, beg. at the mouth of a cr. on the N. side against a neck of land called Sherne brooke hill, near Cedar Island. Trans. of: William Pudivatt, Jane his wife, Geo. Medland, Nicholas Browne.

RICHARD BREWSTER, 500 acs. James City Co., June 6, 1632, Page 872.



Called the great neck alias the barren neck, adj. Tutties Neck a br. of Archers Hope Cr., near Jockeys Neck. Due by purchase from Capt. Francis Pott, the brother & heire of Doct. John Pott, dec'd., to whom it was due by order of June 6, 1632.

RICHARD MAIOR, 350 acs., Charles River Co., Jan. 17, 1642, Page 872. Adj. his first devident & land of Joseph Croshaw. Trans. of: Robt. Wherry, Wm. Sey, Charles Feild, Penrigin Poland (or Boland) Tho. Parker, Tho. Smith, Martin Shute.

AUGUSTINE WARNER, 600 acs. lying in Severne in the first river in Mockjack Bay, beg. on the N. side of Severne called Austins Desire, N. towards land surveyed for John Robins, to a cr. dividing same from land of Humph. Hammore. Due for trans. of 12 pers., of whom only the following are mentioned: Martin Barnes, William Reynolds & others.

STEPHEN GILL, 2,500 acs. York River Co., Nev. 18, 1642, Page 873. Lying upon the N. side of York River, E. S. E. with Rosewell Cr., S. S. W. of Mr. Minifie & W. N. W. with Burnhams Cr. Trans. of 30 pers.: William Walters, Stephen Gill, Rich. Hanby, Hen. Avery, Ann his wife, Eliza ———, Tho. Rodgett, Hen. Tappin, Jon. Wright, Peter Stinger, Edward Plunknett, Tho. Watts, Eliz. Garrett, Mr. Jon. Sheppard, & Ann his wife, Sarah Hanby, Sarah Bond, Cornelius ———, Wm. Jenkins, Wm. Jacobson, Peter Roberts, Hen. Line, Joseph Barnett, Jon. May, Maude Richard, Bedford Francis, Mary Foster, Georg Turner, and Gilbert ———.

WILLIAM SWEETE (altered to Smeete), 400 acs. Yorke Co., Feb. 4, 1642, Page 874. Near the head of Tymber Neck Creek on the N. side of Charles River, near land of Mr. Minifie. Trans. of 8 pers.

JUSTINIAN COOPER, 2,400 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Mar. 16, 1642, Page 874. 100 acs. due for per. adv. of Ann, his wife, in 1618, 500 acs. for her adv.

of 50 Lbs. Sterling, & 200 acs. for the per. adv. of Robert Olliffe unto whom the sd. Anne was sister & heir, & for his ad. of 27 Lbs. into the Colony 300 acs. 1,300 acs. for the trans. of 26 pers.: Justinian Cooper, 4 times, Ann his wife, Clement Ewins, Wm. Bisley, Hen. Rownfifall (?), Georg Archer, Wm. Woodward, Samll. Eldrege, Mary Veare, Eliza. Reades, Jon. Davis, Robert Feasly, James Smith, Wm. Cooke, Henry Bony, Ursula Waight, Wm. West, Wm. Redman, Robert Kenin, Geo. Stacie, Wm. Underwood, Nicholas Mann, Richard Coursie.

ADAM THORROGOOD (Thoroughgood), 5,350 acs. Low. Norf. Co., June 10, 1643, Page 875. Beg. at a little island in Lynn haven River, W. over Bennetts Cr., down sd. river along the bay. Due as son & heir of Capt. Adam Thorrogood, dec'd., to whom it was by patent dated June 19, 1635.

CAPT JOHN UPTON, 3,289 acs. Isle of Wight Co., July 10, 1643, Page 876. Lying upon branches of Pagan Point Cr. & New Towne Haven, adj. Mr. Sparkes, Anthony Jones, Mr. Nevill, Robert Pitt, Mr. Seaward, Ambrose Bennett & Mr. Moone. 1,500 acs for trans. of 3 pers., the remainder by several former patents.

RICHARD KEMP, Secretarie & one of his Majesty's Councill of State, 4,332 acs. James City Co., Apr. 17, 1643, Page 877. Lying at the head of Archers Hope Cr., upon the Pallisadoes, adj. Georg Lake's land upon the horse path. 1,200 acs. by purchase from Georg Minifie, Merchant, which was not truly bounded as appears by survey made by William Wigg, Surveyor authorized by the Court & 940 by several former patents. 2,192 acas. for trans. of 40 pers.: His own 2nd adv., Mrs. Eliza Littlewood, Samll. Abbott, Richard Rouch, Rich. Clarke, Tho. Eager (or Cager), Jon. Mead, Wm. Edwards, Tho. Griffith, John More, Sarah Ellis, Ellin Browne, Edward Smithnest, Wm. Goods, Wm. Lawrence, Jon. Moulder, Tho. Sutton, Robert Bateman, Wm. Poulton, Charles Dowse, Wm. Bone, Benj. Harkwood, Richard Norris, Jon. Sheppard, James

Crispe, Jon. Lewis, Lawrence Herry, Anth. Rocks, Jon. Chamberlane, Leonard Hawly, Jon. Hall, Jon. Smart, Wm. Browne, Anth. Dratt, Jon. Remington, Wm. Dollin, Lawr. Batrum, Jon. Merry, Samll. Ethirton, Paule Brewer, Wm. Gallard, Gilbert Gerrard, Rose Poiden, Corbett Peadle.

JOHN WRIGHT, 250 acs. Up Norf. Co., July ———, 1643, Page 878. Upon a br. of the S. br. of Nansamund River, opposite Thomas Atkinson. 150 acs. by assignment from Richard Ewin, & 100 acs. for trans. of 3 pers. by William Tucker. The following names appear: Richard Faire & Mathew Faire.

CAPT. WILLIAM PEIRCE, 360 acs. called Bakers Neck butting upon James River, beg. at a point S. of the plantation of Thomas Harwood called Queene hive. Due for trans. of 8 pers.: William Sheers, Elianor Pooley, Thomas Colmer, Marke Avery, Jon. Magson, Jon. Snellocke, Domnick Lumbrey.

RANDALL HOLT, 710 acs. Aug. 1, 1643, Page 880. Sonn & Lawfull heire of Mary Bayley, late of Hogg Island, sole daughter and heire of John Bayly of the sd. Island. 700 acs. called Hogg Is. lying over against Archers Hope on the Tappahanna side of the river, & 10 acs. in James Island adj. the late dwelling howse of Robert Epers, towards Goose Hill, N. towards land lately belonging to William Fairefax & W. upon land lately belonging to Jenkin Andrewes. "490 acs. being expressly granted to the sd. Mary Bayly by the name of Mary Bayly Orphant, Feb. 20, 1619, with the special clause & provisoe that if upon due survey hereafter to be made the sd. island doe not amount to fower hundred and nyntyte acres that soe much as it wanteth shall be supplied to the said Mary Bayly in some other place and if the said Island doe contayne above fower hundred and nyntyte acres that then the said Mary doe purchase the Surplusage from the Company," etc. The surplus being 210 acs. is now due by trans. of 5 pers. in the Shipp William and Thomas Aug. 24, 1618 by John Bayly: Hugh Price, Wil-

liam Done (or Dove), Phillipp Roper, Henry Broughton, Robert Reddinge.

CAPT. SAMUELL MATHEWES, 3,000 acs. a neck of land on the N. side of Rappahannock River, bounded on the W. by Cassatawoman Cr. which runs E. N. E. towards head of Wiccokomocco River, on the N. by Wiccocomocco Riv., on S. by Rappa. Riv. & on the E. with the main bay. Aug. 1, 1643, Page 882. Trans. of fowerscore pers.: John Loyd, John Davis, Tho. Chambers, Edw. Clarke, Hen. Townson, Robert Graves, Joseph Jolly, Fr. Dowling, Henry Cossen, Fr. Rosser, Hopkin Griffin, Wm. Peake, John Drewett, Jon. Seager, Jon. Carrow, Jon. Lewis, Junr., Walter Powell, John Roch, Robert Walcoke, John Knighton, James Kate, Arthur Mackworth, Jossy (Jessy (?)) Lasting, Silvester Smith, Henry Sanders, Jon. Bathropp (or Rathropp), Walter Jackson, Jon. Pooley, Rich. Vanson, Wm. Thomas, Richard Bradshaw, John Thomas, Jr., John Phillippis, Walter Langford, Andrew Hallack, Thomas Clarke, John Robins, Kather. Tresilian, Richard Stephens, Geor. Dowson, Geo. Browson, Christ. Chamberlin, Geo. Austin, Robert Ives, Tho. Bedle, Mathew Biscoe, Richard Christian, Richard Woodruffe, Walter Bowman, Richard Williams, Robert Parrey, Tho. Methold, Peter Fletcher, Georg Evans, Tymothy Ourton, Georg Harleston, James Jones, Christ. Evans, John Turner, Isaac Hack, Tho. Evans, Junr., Geo. Read, Edward Harrington, Jon. Moore, Georg Austin, Bernard Gayning, Jon. Figg, Jon. Smith, Jon. King, Jon. Williams, Jon. Williamson, Thomas ———, &c.

RICHARD RICHARDS, 1,000 acs. Charles Riv. Co., Aug. 2, 1643, Page 883. On the N. side of Charles Riv., N. W. by W. upon Tymber Neck Cr., S. W. by S. upon sd. River. Trans. of 20 pers.: Richard Richards, Eliza. Richards, 3 times, Wm. Dorrell, Richard Harbott, Edwd. Burcher, Tho. Butcher, Hen. Tompson, Jon. Mainson, Math. Isum, Jos. Winkeford, Ann Biker, Francis Moold, Tho. Hughes, Wm. Watkins, Tho. Dadson, Jane Evans, Henry Raye, Tho. Peeters.

EDWARD TONSTALL, 250 acs., Aug. 2, 1643, Page 884. County not given. 150 acs. by patent dated Aug. 10, 1642, & 100 for trans. of: John Astin & Eliza. Baker.

ROWLAND BURNHAM, 450 acs. Yorke Co., Aug. 10, 1643, Page 884. Upon N. side of Yorke Riv., bounding S. E. upon Burnhams Cr., N. W. upon John Bayles, & N. E. upon Thomas Wilkinson & Robert Norrice. Trans. of: Rowland Burnham, Tomasin Knight, James Uteley Martin Baker, Walter Wood, Tho. Woolridge, Jon. Mason, Wm. Heyward, Wm. Peach.

JAMES WHITING, 250 acs. upon N. side of Charles River, Aug. 10, 1643, Page 885. Upon Timber Neck Cr., adj. James Besouth & Thomas Hughes. Trans. of: Ann his wife, Evan Davis, Mathew King, Nehemiah Causon, Richard Addams.

JAMES BESOUTH, 100 acs. Yorke Co., Aug. 10, 1643, Page 886. Upon N. side of Yorke River, near the head of Timber Neck Cr., Trans. of: Samuell Besouth, his brother & his own per. adv.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE, 300 acs. James City Co., Aug. 20, 1643, Page 886. Lying on Hogg Island main, on the S. of Thomas Stamp & N. towards Chippokes Cr. Trans. of: William Lawrence, Joane his wife, Nath. Jennings, William East, John Eaton, Jon. Gosling.

WILLIAM GAPINGE, 140 acs. James City Co., Aug. 22, 1643, Page 887. From Sunken Marsh near Upper Chippokes. W. N. W. towards Henry Neale & Henry White. Trans. of: Robert Browne, Phillipp Hawkins Henry Moore.

JOHN WALL, 1,791 acs. in Chippokes Cr. between John Hacke & William Pilkington. Aug. 23, 1643, Page 888. Upon Wards Cr., & adj. John Clay & John Fremes Land. 300 acs. by former patent, 1,200 by purchase from Rice Hoe & 291 acs. for trans. of: William Pinion, John Brashridge, Richard Durrington, Eliza. Stacie, Edward Jennings, Ellianor Read.

ROBERT HUTCHINSON, 200 acs. James City Co., in Pasbyhaies, Dec. 30, 1643, Page 889. Bounded W. N. W. upon Edward Oliver, N. by W. upon John White, E. by N. upon Daniell Lyle & S. by E. upon Sir Francis Wyatt. 21 yr. lease. Annual Rent: 8 bbls. Mer. Indian Corn shelled at the State House in James City, payment to begin at Michaelmas 1645.

John Wattson, 1 acre James Cittie, Sept. 20, 1643, Page 889. Near Brewers point. Due by Act of Assembly "for the building and peopling of James Cittie." Fee Rent: 1 Capon.

THOMAS PAULE, 1 acre in James Cittie, lying near the Friggott in the Island., Sept. 20, 1643, Page 890. As above.

MICHAELL BATT, 1 acre in James Cittie Island, Sept. 20, 1643, Page 890. As above.

ADAM THORROGOOD, 200 acs., Elizabeth Cittie Co., Feb. 10, 1637, Page 890. Lying upon Hampton River, adj. William Parry, land of Capt. Wilcox now in terture of John Woodall. Due "in right of Discount," having been granted unto Capt. Adam Thorrowgood.

ANTHONY COLEMAN, 82½ acs. in Pasbyhaies in James City Co., Sept. 20, 11643, Page 891. By order of Court, Dec. 3, 1639, "For the better strengthening and securing of James Cittie," &c. Adj. Sir. Francis Wyatt, Alexander Stoner, his own land & Mr. White's. 21 yr. lease from the feast of St. Michael the Arch Angell 1649. Annual Rent: 3 bbls. & a bushell of Mer. Indian corne sheld at the State Howse.

RICHARD YOUNG, 450 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Aug. 24, 1643, Page 892. Upon New towne haven river, near land of Richard Preston & Thomas Jordan. Due by virtue of 2 former patents.

THOMAS WHEELER, 990 acs. Charles City Co., Aug. 23, 1643, Page 893. At the head of Powells Cr., S. towards the old towne, N. upon land of



Merchants Hope & E. upon the upper part of Cheynay Boyce's land. 200 acs. by assignment from Richard Milton, 400 acs. by assignment from Richard Tisdale, 10 acs. yet due & the residue for trans. of: Thomas Smith, Jane Wright, Jon. Markes, Peter Markes, Jon. Hooper, Richard Carter, Ann Colchester, Margaret Cane.

JAMES BAGNALL, 200 acs., Low. Norf. Co., Aug. 26, 1643, Page 894. Upon the head br. of Clarks Cr., belonging to the W. br. of Eliz. River, adj. land of Georg White & towards Richard Bennett. For trans. of 4 pers., assigned to him by Arthur Haslington, vizt: Richard Leake, John Butler, Priscilla Hasleton, Thomas Bainham.

ROBERT PITT, 209 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 28, 1643, Page 895. Upon the Wwd. side of a br. of New townen haven Riv., called Beverly Cr., adj. Capt. John Upton & John Seaward. Trans. of: Stephen Paule, John Williams, Thomas Patrick, William Powell, Ewen Roberts.

THOMAS HILL, 3,000 acs. James City Co., Sept. 1, 1643, Page 896. Near the head of Up. Chippokes Cr. Trans. of 3 pers.

JOHN FREEME, 1,198 acs. Charles, Co., Sept. 1, 1643, Page 896. Near Flowardy Hundred Cr., adj. Chesney Boyce. Trans. of 24 pers.: John Freeme, Anne his wife, Tho. Feild, Ann Feild, Geo. Dixon, Ewin Heily, Charles Carter, James Pinner, Cornelius Clements, James Melham, Jon. Markes, Wm. Pearepoint, Francis Richett, Jon. Roger, Wm. Elliott, Daniell Cormack, Rich. Bonner, Rich. Aron, Jon. Gibson, Wm. Maior, Samll. Blear, Samll. Hide, Mary Silver, Wm. Kicke.

THOMAS EVANS, 250 acs. about 22 mi. up the Northward side of Rappahannock River, Aug. 31, 1643, Page 897. Trans. of: Roger Barly, Edward Smith, Roger Harris, Humphry Wilkins, Kather. Wygood.

HENRY NEALE, 850 acs. James City Co., Aug. 31, 1643, Page 898.

Note: Given in Vol. 1, page 23, in which two names were omitted, vizt: Andrew Asse & John Swicher (?).

JOHN CALVERT, 300 acs. on a small br. issuing out of Point Comfort Cr., a swamp dividing this from land of Nicholas Roe, commonly called Buck Rowe. Sept. 2, 1643, Page 899. Granted by order of court dated June 18, 1642 as brother & heir of Dr. Georg Calvert, dec'd., to whom it was due for his owne per. adv. & trans. of 5 pers. Renewed in the name of Anthony Eliott, July 24, 1645.

WILLIAM BUTLER, 700 acs. James City Co., Aug. 29, 1643, Page 900. Upon S. side of James River at the head of Lawnes Cr., adj. William Lawrance, Capt. William Peirce, Mr. Reynolds & Mr. Stampe. Trans. of 14 pers.: William Butler, Jon. Butler, Eliza. Butler, Mary Butler, Ezekiell Perry, Jon. Leigh, Tho. Pembbridge, Jon. Ireland, Lewis Cooper, Wm. Hooke, Tho. Dodsley, Edward Parramore, Edward Johnson, Robert Gringer.

WILLIAM BATT, 250 acs. in Mock-jack Bay, Sept. 1, 1643, Page 901. Trans. of: Christopher Hooton, Edward Spicer, Richard Cheesome, Geo. Wye, William Smarte.

JOSEPH COBB, 400 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Sept. 1, 1643, Page 901. Upon a br. of Warwicksquicke River bounded N. on the back cr. parting this from land of John Vasler. Due by former patent.

FRANCES RICE, 200 acs. of land on the forrest of Warwicke River, beg. at his old devident, Aug. 29, 1643, Page 902. Trans. of: Francis Holland, Alex. Fuller, James Sherman, Robert Maze.

THOMAS GLASCOCKE, 130 acs. Warwicke River Co., Aug. 30, 1643, Page 902. Parallel to his own & land of John Leydon & adj. Thomas Davis. Trans. of 3 pers.: Thomas Trade & Bestney Brookes.

THOMAS GLASCOCKE, 200 acs. a mile and a half upon the S. side of



Peankatanke River, adj. Christopher Boyce. Aug. 30, 1643, Page 903. Trans. of: Thomas Glascocke, Jane his wife, William Charles, James Allen.

ROBERT LAWRANCE, 150 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Sept. 28, 1643, Page 904. Near the mouth of Lawnes Cr., adj. John Stocker, Georg Hardie & Thomas Gyer. Trans. of: Thomas Merrick, Wm. Penny, John Pond.

WILLIAM EWINS, 1,100 acs., James City Co., Sept. 30, 1643, Page 904. At the head of Up. Chippokes. Trans. of 22 pers.: John Muxford, Jon. Coots, Adam Morgrave, Henry Parsons, John Williams, Griffith Georg, Wm. Marshall, Wm. Barwick, John Lane, Tho. Robinson, Daniell Bridgman, Richard Bradley, Morgan Glover, Samll. Huby, Francis Allen, Maurice Price, Lawr. Carver, Eliza. his wife, Michael a Negroe, Katherine his wife, John Grashere a Negroe, Mathew a Negroe.

GEORG GILBERT, 50 acs. James City Co., Sept. 29, 1643, Page 905. Running from Powhatan bridge along Walter Coopers marked trees to the back creek, thence to sd. bridge. Trans. of: William Shaw.

WILLIAM FRYE, 500 acs. James City Co., Aug. 29, 1643, Page 906. Lying upon the W. side of Chichahominy River, adj. Humphry England & Thomas Warden. Trans. of 5 pers.: Richard Dobson, Michael Noble, Edward Grimes, Isabell Haies, Robert Stiles.

RICHARD JACKSON, 110 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Aug. 28, 1643, Page 907. Near the head of Seawards Cr., adj. his own & land of Farrer Flinton. Trans. of: John Champion, Owen Whiting, Henry Pepper.

THOMAS HUGHES, 400 acs. Charles River Co., Sept. 28, 1643, Page 907. Upon Tymber Neck cr. on the N. side of sd. river, adj. Richard Richards. Trans. of: Georg Burford, Senr., Geo. Burford, Junr., William Cox, Mary Cox, John Shell, Tho. Tapp, Wm. Thorpe.

ROBERT HAIES, 750 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Aug. 29, 1643, Page 908. Adj.

John Grunsditch (Grimsditch) & land of Capt. Adam Thorowgood, dec'd. Trans. of 15 pers.: Richard Fleming, John Newman, Nich. Robinson, Robt. Gilbert, Jane Wond, Ann Hayes his wife, Ann Wortman, Mary Wortman, Jon. Wortman, Tho. Wortman, Alex. Haies, Nath. Haies, Humphry Castle, Nich. Cross, & owne trans.

THOMAS WILLIAMS, 450 acs. in Mockjack Bay, near land of Thomas Ray, running N. unto the Southern br. of Severne. Aug. 31, 1643, Page 909. Trans. of: John Charnocke, Wm. Morris, Tho. Williams, Wm. Ediford, John Harsnett, Giles Foster, Christian Demacheto, John Compton, Grace Warkeham.

PHAROE YOUNG, 100 acs. Northampton Co., Aug. 30, 1643, Page 909. Butting upon Cherrystones, near land of Capt. John How & Mr. Drew. Due by descent from Richard Young, dec'd., to whom same was formerly granted.

SYMON STURGES, JOHN SADLER & RICHARD QUINEY, of London, Merchants, 4,550 Acs. Charles City Co., Aug. 5, 1643, Page 910. Commonly called by the name of Martin Brandon, lying betwixt Chippokes Creek & Wards Cr., bounding upon Chippokes Cr., the Gleab Land, Georg Burcher, John Hacker & William Pilkinton. Due by purchase from the heirs of Capt. John Martin, late of Va., & 4,050 acs. confirmed to the sd. purchasers by order of the Grand Assembly in March 1643 & 500 acs. order of court June 9, 1643.

JOHN SWEETE, 1,540 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Sept. 26, 1643, Page 911. Lying the E. br. of Blackwater, adj. Francis England, Justinian Cooper & N. towards Capt. Peirce. Part by virtue of a former patent & fo rtrans. of 18 pers., 10 remaining due upon last person mentioned: Joseph Medlecoe, Robert Davis 3 times, Robert Sanin, twice, Andrew Huckle, Ann Farly, Wm. Robinson, Ann Casson, Jon. Dorsett, Robert Trelawney, Francis Shaw, Robert Short, Thomas Parker, Richard Haines, twice, Katherine his wife.

HENRY WATTS, 157 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Oct. 28, 1643, Page 912. Being the land he lives upon, upon Pagan Point Cr. & adj. Peeter Knight. 43 acs. remaining due. Trans. of: Robert Long, his wife, Robert and John, his twoe sons.

JAMES HAWLEY, 300 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Sept. 28, 1643, Page 913. Upon the head of the lower bay cr., adj. John Row. By virtue of a former patent.

ROBERT BURNETT, 200 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Sept. 29, 1643, Page 914. Upon a br. of Seawards Cr., adj. Nicholas Smith. Due by former patent.

RICE HOE, 1,969 acs., Oct. 28, 1643, Page 914. Bounding E. upon Alice Edloe, N. towards David Joanes. 1,000 acs. by virtue of 2 former patents & for trans. of 20 pers.: Edward May, Edward Robinson, Sarah Goodwin, Robert Cloud, Wm. Ferynes, Georg Standish, Tho. Cann, Alice Apleton, Eliza. Dam, Wm. Morris, Evan Roberts, Symon Jennings, Tho. Archerday, Francis Bastett, Wm. Phillips, 4 Negroes.

JOHN BISHOPP, 891 acs. James City Co., Oct. 16, 1643, Page 915. Upon the head of David Jones' Cr., E. N. E. from Mr. Hoes uppermost plantation. Trans. of 18 pers.: Phillipp Pendergast, Robert Andrew, Tho. Hanscome, Eliza. Sidney, Symon Hasleton, Joyce Browne, William Andrews, Ralph Lester, Jeffery Denchfeild, Richard Smith, Tho. Warner, Adrian Foord, Robert Taylor, Symon Symonds, John Bishopp his wife.

SIR FRANCIS WYATT, 2,000 acs. about 25 mi. up on the S. side of Rappa. River, adj. John Gookin, to Episkapanke Cr., Sept. 29, 1643, Page 916. Trans. of 40 pers.: John Cooke, Tho. Hooker, Margaret Spuer, Susan Bradford, Wm. Johnson, Roger Carpenter, Ferdinando Bishopp, Sr. Francis Wyatt, Michael Lapworth, Tho. Forke, Jon. Gates, Christ. Cooke, Tho. Goardlad, Wm. Lupo, Kath. Spencer, Edwin Wyatt, Sarah Stunnerson, Kath. Kayupp, Robert Mathews, Nicho. Colton, Jane ———, Walter Aston, Tho. Mabb, Hen.

Iden, Edward Davenport, Robert Martin, Tho. Young, Robert Westwood, Robert Edwards, Richard Morris, Wm. Haywood, Roger Andrews, Eliza. Dent, Richard Norwood, Tho. Bridges, Robert Raynard, Morris Halmer, Mathew Griffin, Tho. Prichard, Senr.

THOMAS BRICE, 150 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Oct. 29, 1643, Page 917. Lying on the Ewd. side of the N. W. Br. of Nansimund River against Indian Cr., adj. Georg Chowning & Francis Maulden. 100 acs. by former patent & 50 acs. for trans. of: John Fisher.

LT. WILLIAM WORLEIDGE, 550 acs., Oct. 16, 1643, Page 918. Beg. at Chessnutt Cr., to Repulse Cr. unto mouth of Mockjack Bay. Trans. of 11 pers.: Georg Maior, Samll. James, Wm. Humphrey, Richard Gill, Francis Berry, Eliza. Curtis, Thomas Rimmington, John Tucker, Christ. Isaac, Robert Ameson, Christ. Keath, Robert Large.

JOHN HODDIN, (Hodin) 150 acs., Oct. 17, 1643, Page 919. On a cr. on the N. W. side of Mockjack Bay. Trans. of: Thomas Morrey, Charles Sallett, Sanders Murrey.

JOHN HODDIN, 950 acs. at the head of the North River in Mockjack Bay, Oct. 17, 1643, Page 920. Trans. of 19 pers.: Mary Thomas, John Tompsom, Humphry Gum, Christian his wife, his owne adv., Martin Skinner, John Barnes, Tho. Poynter, Tho. Fletcher, Jon. Fletcher, Wm. Blare, James Taylor, Sanders Allen, John Burnham, John King, Tho. Hopkins, Tho. Tompsom, Henry Thomas.

WILLIAM JACOB, 400 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Oct. 19, 1643, Page 920. Lying in the second bay issuing into Lynhaven River, adj. Georg Keth. By virtue of a patent for 600 acs. granted unto sd. Jacob & Georg Rutland, & 100 acs. for trans. of: Thomas Baramus & John White.

THOMAS CASSEN, 300 acs., Oct. 17, 1643, Page 921. County not given. Trans. of: Thomas Cassen, John Moore, Jane Gilbert, John Foard, Richard Hawten, Robert Brintwell.

THOMAS CASSEN, 400 acs. Lower Norf. Co., Oct. 17, 1643, Page 922. Near land of Georg Rutland. Trans. of: Georg Harwood, Fr. Symons, Henry Gridwell, John Morris, Margett Ralfe, Tho. Richards, Richard Lee, Clemt. Thebault.

GEORG RUTLAND, 300 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Oct. 19, 1643, Page 923. At the head of the second bay issuing into Lynhaven River & adj. Georg Keth. Due by virtue of a share of a patent granted to sd. Rutland & William Jacob.

THOMAS TAYLOR, Marriner, 350 acs. Warwick River Co., Oct. 23, 1643, Page 923. Butting S. W. upon Warwick River, bounded S. with Potash Quarter Cr. & on the N. with Samuall Stephens' land. 300 acs. due by patent unto John Baynom, dec'd., Dec. 1, 1624, which sd. patent grew due unto Richard Tisdall by marriage with Mary Baynham, daughter & heir of sd. John, & by Tisdall assigned to sd. Taylor, & 50 acs. due sd Taylor for trans. of Henry Hitton.

THOMAS TAYLOR, Marriner, 250 acs. Warwicke Co., Oct. 23, 1643, Page 924. Beg. at Mr. Cripps' land, parallel to Edward Willia & Lady Harvy. Trans. of: John Redicke, Alice Morgan, Arthur Sergeant, Willi. Tandy, Gabriell Smith.

MRS. ELIZABETH HULL, Widowe, 850 acs. lying on the Swd. side of Potomack River, running S. W. parallel to land of Christopher Copeland & S. E. unto land of William Batt. Oct. 21, 1643, Page 925. Trans. of: George Hull, per. adv., Eliza. his wife, Edward his son, David his son, Sabinia Jenkins, Mary Low, Jon. Daeman, David Holmes, Edw. Mitchell, Nich. Fenman, Robt. Phillipps, Evan Morris, Anth. Atkins, Arthur Donn, Oliver Balfe, Richard Workman, Robt. Layne.

WILLIAM MORGAN, 816 acs. James City Co., Oct. 25, 1643, Page 926. Upon the E. side of Chichahominy River upon the head of Morgans Cr., bounded by land of Mr. Filmer & William Edwards. 600 acs. due by virtue of

a former patent & 216 acs. for trans. of 5 pers., 34 acs. remaining due: John Simpson, John Wilkinson, Ciceley Young, Katherine Jenkins.

EDWARD DOBSON, 300 acs. lying on the Ewd. side of Yeokomico River, upon a branch of Mattapony & parallel to land of William Warder. Oct. 19, 1643, Page 926. Trans. of: Katherine Minor, Henry Tane, Tho. Hunt, John Budge, Bevis Belver, James Athor.

CAPT. WILLIAM PEIRCE, 2,100 acs. beg. at the mouth of a cr. near the now dwelling howse of sd. Peirce, which cr. divides this land from Bakers Necke where the Church now standeth, along James River unto the old point, from thence to the water side unto Scotesc quarter & the great Marsh which divides this land from Mulberry Island, into Meares Neck unto a certain oak marked by Capt. William Clayborne over against the Ewd. of Cedar Island, up the banke of Warwicke River & near land of Capt. Thomas Harwood. 650 acs. by patent to him dated 1619, & 1,450 acs. due for the adventure of 29 pers. Dec. 16, 1643, Page 927.

CAPT. HENRY BROWNE, 2,450 acs. Nov. 2, 1643, Page 929. Beg. at the 4 Mile Tree, ending in a swamp to the Wwd. of Capt. Fludds howse, then down parallel to the bank of James River unto the sd tree. 2,000 acs. due by order of court dated Dec. 12, 1634 & 450 acs. by purchase in 1634 of the Overseers of the last will of John Smith, Planter, dec'd., & 200 acs. for trans. of 4 pers.

GEORG LEVITT, 1,000 acs. near the head of the North River in Mock-jack Bay, near land of Richard Bayly & John Hoddin. Oct. 19, 1643, Page 930. Trans. of: Alice his wife, John Jenings, Robert Tibaults, Elias Degaris, Tho. Tabb, Franc. Cherry, Jone Hobbs, Daniell Thorpe, Willi. Tompson, Theodor Moyses, Jon. Weeks, Nath. Willsonn, Jon. Jones, Richard Cooke, Geo. Wharton, Mary Fowler, Eliza. his wife, Robert her sonn, His (sd Levitt) owne per. adv. twice.



WILLIAM WARDER, 550 acs. lying on the S. E. side of Yokomoco River, beg. upon Potomack River side, parallel to land of Thomas Picknar. Oct. 19, 1643, Page 931. Trans. of: Katherine Cross, Thomas Richardson, Richard Babister, Tho. Buller, Benj. Rugg, Charles Minifie, Phillipp Silvester, Wm. Butcher, James Porter, Tho. Shirle, Roger Sillito.

PHILLIPP BENNETT, 515 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Dec. 20, 1643, Page 932. Lying on the E. side of Bennetts Cr., near land of Richard Bennett & Epaphroditus Lawson. Trans. of: John Hodges, Silvester Baker, Tho. Harwood, John Boid, William Turner, William Harris, Jon. Robinson, Tho. Chaddworth, Jon. Symons, Jon. Richards, James Ahoshow.

JAMES MERRYMAN, 100 acs. Charles City Co., Dec. 20, 1643, Page 933. Called by the name of Martin Brandon, opposite against Weyanoake, N. E. upon the Gleab land. Trans. of: James Merryman & Ann Merryman.

JOHN CARTER, 300 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Dec. 22, 1643, Page 934. Upon the Wwd. side of the Southern br. of Nansamund River over against land of Thomas Dew & near land of William Tucker. Trans. of: Morgan Williams, Rich. Parker, Robert Peirce, Thomas Norrice, Israell Harris, Hen. Bartholmew.

WILLIAM FOSTER, 250 acs., Jan. 6, 1643, Page 934. Near land of Thomas Woodhowse & John Troyes. By virtue of a joint patent with Georg Adkins who assigned his moiety to sd Foster.

PHILLIPP TAYLOR, 1,000 acres in Northampton Co., Dec. 19, 1643, Page 935. On the Seaboard side, running Northward to the broad creek. 500 acs. due by order of court & 500 for trans. of 20 pers.: Hen. Robinson, Lawrance White, William Dickens, Phillipp Taylor, Senr., Jane Taylor, James Oldum, Percy his wife, John Allen, Peeter Cooper, Francis Brice, Eliz. Oldum, Wm. Castelee, Tho. Barfeild, Tho. Colk-

brand, Rebecca Bayly, Tho. Smith, Thomas Willis, Sarah Morris, Jon. Cakebread, Eliza. Sanders.

CESAR PUGGETT, 800 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Dec. 19, 1643, Page 936. On the N. side of Kirdy branch. Trans. of: John Hatton, Marke Gina, Eliza. Oliver, Wm. Polewheelee, Wm. Hadwell, Jacob Fybill, Grace Hardwin, John Peirce, Tho. Price, Susan Shepard, Eliz. Clewley, Walter Wells, Rich. Jackson, William Cole, Robert Townesend.

SILVESTER THACKER & ANTHONY FULLIAMB, 100 acs. Isle of Wight Co., Oct. 22, 1643, Page 937. Lying upon Pagan Point Bay, E. upon land of Thomas Davis & S. upon John Mahoone. Trans. of: John Cockett & Sarah Robinson.

HENRY BRADLEY, 450 acs. of land named Rainworth, Up. Norf. Co., Oct. 21, 1643, Page 938. At the head of the main br. of New towne haven river, adj. Humphrey Scowen & Peter Ray. 350 acs. by assignment of 2 patents from sd Scowen to whom it was assigned by John Allen, being first granted to Sarah Cloydon, Widdow, and 100 acs. for trans. of: William Burton & John Bruton.

RICHARD BELL, 560 acs. James City Co., Apr. 10, 1642, Page 939. Lying near the head of Checkeroes Cr., towards land of Georg Vinon, adj. Robert Holt.

ROBERT HOLT of Chichahominy Parish in Va., Merchant, to RICHARD BELL, Planter, of the same parish, 60 acres of land lying at the head of Checkeroes Cr. Deed of Guift. Oct. 2, 1640, Page 940. Witnesses: Tho. Wombwell & John Phipps.

ZACHARIAH CRIPPS, 17 acs., being a neck of land, lying at the mouth of Warwick River, bounded on the S. E. side with James River, Jan. 10, 1643, Page 940. 33 acs. remaining due, for trans. of John Herricke.

EPHAPHRODITUS LAWSON, 450 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Jan. 9, 1643, Page



941. Lying on W. side of Mount Lawson Bay Cr., adj. land of Moore Fontle-roy & Tristram Nosworthy. Due for trans. of 9 pers., & also by assignment from John Carter, to whom it was assigned by Peeter Mountegue. Walter Bishopp, Edward Roberts, Richard Mathews, Peter Freind, Geo. Secker, John Newby, Richard Webb, Angell Lesting.

THOMAS DEW, 750 acs. Up. Norf. Co., Jan. 7, 1643, Page 942. Upon the Ewd. side of the Swd. br. of Nansamund River, beg. at the mouth of Craney Cr. opposite to 2 small islands called Craney & New haven river, & adj. Randall Crew. 300 acs. by former patent & 450 acs. due for trans. of 9 pers.: His own per. adv., Georg Speevy, William Broughton, Robert Fleming, Samuell Jeffery, Henry Browne, John Corne, Elizabeth Tockwood.

TOBY SDITH, 650 acs. of land called Humberston, Warwick River Co., Jan. 10, 1643, Page 943. Upon the head of the back river called Smith's Ford, adj. Thomas Faulkner & towards Thomas Bouldings land. Due by former patent.

HENRY HAWLEY, 50 acs. Elizabeth (City) Co., Oct. 20, 1643, Page 944. Bounded on the N. by the Glybe & on W. by Hampton River. Due for trans. of Thomas Hatchway.

ROBERT HAYES, 450 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Sept. 28, 1643, Page 944. Beg. to the Wwd. of the dwelling howse of Robert Hayes, opposite Samuel House. Trans. of 9 pers. Memo attached: "The severall names I cannot reade they are soe defaced."

CAPT. ROBERT HUTCHINSON, 1½ acs. James City Island, Feb. 22, 1643. Page 944. Said land anciently belonging to Samll. Mole, bounded S. upon the river, N. towards Pasby Hayes, W. upon Jno. Osborne & towards the State Howse.

JNO. BATT, 526 acs. James City Co., Nov. 7, 1643, Page 944. Lying at the

head of the Eastermost br. of Back River called Drinking Swamp or Otterdam Swamp, N. W. upon Walter Cooper, N. E. upon Mr. Secretary Kemp & S. E. towards Geo. Malen. Trans. of 11 pers., 24 acs. remaining due: Jno. Dawby, Eliz. Dawby, Dorothy Batt, Jno. Smyth, Marg. or Mary Atkinson, Jno. Gladston, Humph. Tree, Rich, ap Rich., Rich. Simson, Garret Bryan.

ENSIGNE THOMAS KEELING, 200 acs. Low Norf. Co., alias Lynhaven, Nov. 9, 1643, Page 945. Near Fran. Land's plantation. Trans. of 4 pers.

LT. FRANCIS MASON, 200 acs. Low. Norf. Co., Sept. 29, 1643, Page 945. (Record partially destroyed). Mentions Jno. Holmes howse, towards Gyles Collings. Trans. of: Tho. Ward, Robert ———, Oliver Craftt, Joyce Wiser.

SETH WARD, 350 acs. Henrico Co., Nov. 22, 1643, Page 946. N. N. W. up the 2 Mi. Cr., S. S. W. over against Varina, E. S. E. upon 3 Myle Swamp, extending towards 4 Myle Cr. & bounded at the end with a running brook called roundabout. 150 acs. by former patent, 50 acs. by purchase from Jno. Baker & 150 acs. for trans. of 3 pers.: Jno. Wilkeson, Robt. Fleete, Jno. Miller.

JOSEPH CROSHAW, 350 acs. on the S. end of the Indian Feild, parallel with his own land until it meets with the land of Capt. Jno. West. Due sd. Crowshaw for trans. of 7 pers.: Jno. Pratt, Mary Green, Richd. Croshaw, Jos. Mesell, Wm. Large. (2 names destroyed). Oct. 19, 1643, P. 946.

JOHN FOSTER, 300 acs. Northampton Co., Oct. 23, 1643, Page 947. At the seaboard side, bounded on the S. by Mountwrys Cr. Trans. of 6 pers.: John Foster, Bridgett his wife, Geo. Exton, Francis Spencer, Richard Watkins, Gyles Hewet.

OBEDIENCE ROBINS, 2,000 acs. Accomac Co., Nov. 2, 1643, Page 947. Adj. land of Mr. Wilkins, John Major, Mr. Tayler & his own land. Due by virtue of former patent.

JOHN MAJOR (MAYOR), 200 acs., Northampton Co., Nov. 10, 1643, Page 947. On the N. side of Nuswattocks Cr., part thereof entitled the Sandy point. Due by former patent.

JOHN WILKINS, 600 acs. Northampton Co., Page 948. (No date). On the Seaboard side, adj. Mr. Robins, Longborough Branch & land of John Waltham. By virtue of former patent.

WILLIAM BERRYMAN, 800 acs. Northampton Co., Page 948. Bounded on the N. by a branch of Nuswattocks Cr. & land of Francis Martyn, on the S. by John Tolston & on W. by Garrett Andrews. Due for trans. of 10 pers. & by assignment of 350 acs. by Christopher Kirke, dated Oct. 20, 1640. Jonah Jackson, Robt. Jackson, Jane Jackson, Tho. Stanton, Millicent Cole, Arthur Emerson, Edmund Prince, Jno. Freehorne, Abraham Kelly, Wm. Peirce.

JOHN MAJOR (MAYOR), 400 acs. Northampton Co., Sept. 4, 1643, Page 948. At Nuswattocks Cr. Due by former patent.

THOMAS SYMONDS, 800 acs., Oct. 18, 1643, Page 949. Beg. at the head of John Terryes & Wm. Larke's land above the head of St. Michael's Cr.,

N. N. E. to George Worldridge. By virtue of former patent.

BENJAMIN HARRYSON, 500 acs. James City Co., March 21, 1643, Page 950. On the S. side of James River, on the Southerly side of Round Island Swamp. Due for trans. of 10 pers.: Watkin Downes, John Hely, Tho. Brooks, Mary Burges, Wm. Smith, Tho. Smith, Sarah Harding, John Davis, Jno. Clay, Peter ———, Negro.

SAMLL. ABBOTT, 400 acs. James City Co., Apr. 10, 1644, Page 950. Near the head of Grays Cr., adj. land of John Corker, S. E. upon Smiths Fort Cr. Sd. land was formerly granted unto Thomas Gray & made void by not planting or seating the same. Due sd. Abbott for trans. of: Hen. Hawkins, Wm. Johnson, John Johnson, Wm. Long,

Richd. Philcock, Tho. Harris, James White, Eldred Thompson.

PIERCE LENNON, 200 acs. Charles City Co., Feb. 28, 1642, Page 951. Between 2 creeks of Martin Brandon, near mouth of Wards Cr., opposite against Wayonoak Marsh, adj. James Merryman. Trans. of: Pierce Lennon, Rebecca his wife, Edmund Lennon, Wm. Russell.

*Margaret Lady Culpeper, Thomas Lord Fairfax &c. Proprietors of the Northern Neck of Virginia*  
to

WILLIAM MERRIMAN, 68 acs. Lancaster Co., Chapple Parish, Nov. —, 1694, Page 83. (Only a part of this record has been preserved). The following names appear in the metes and bounds: Beginning at a cedar post in Mr. Ed. Carter's old line \* \* \* Robert Newsom, Samuel Parrs, William White, Daniel Arms.

ROBERT BRENT, 300 acs. Westmoreland Co., Nov. 28, 1694, Page 83. Originally granted to John Stereman, Sept. 15, 1651, who sold same to Thomas Yowell, who sol dto Edmond Brent June 20, 1655. (See Vol. 4, p. 163 re-will of Edmond Brent).

JAMES NIPPERS, 100 acs. Northumberland Co., Nov. 29, 1694, Page 86. Lying upon the E. side of Great Wicocomico. Whereas James Jarsey died seized of sd. land, without heir or disposing thereof by will the same escheated. John Harris, Gent., Collector for the Proprietors in sd. County, is authorized to collect 1,275 Lbs. of Tobacco to satisfy rent due.

SAMPSON DARRELL, 200 acs. of land lying on the Does Run, Stafford Co., Nov. 28, 1694, Page 87. Beg. at corner tree of Nicholas Spencer, dec'd., & along Matthew Thompson's land. Surveyed by Theodorick Bland.

ROBERT & GEORGE WADDINTON, 200 acs. Northumberland Co., Nov. 30, 1694, Page 87. Part of patent for 450 acs. granted to James Allen of sd. county, Sept. 26, 1661, upon whose death the same escheated. Ralph Waddington, dying before grant issued, designed 150 acs. to his son Robert & 50 to his son George.

WALTER JENKINS, 500 acs. Northumberland Co., Nov. 30, 1694, Page 88. Thomas Dodson, of sd. county, dying without heirs & seized of 1,200 acs., granted by patent Nov. 29, 1658, the land was presented by James Gaylard as escheating. Gaylard died before his patent was sealed & by will devised

same to Ann his wife, who sold 500 acs. to sd. Jenkins July 19, 1682. Sd. land adj. Col. Lee & John Cousins.

JAMES AUSTIN, 284 acs. Northumberland Co., Fairfields Parish, Dec. 1, 1694, Page 91. Symon Richardson died, without heirs, seized of this land which was part of a patent of 384 acs. granted July 10, 1661, & sd. land was presented for escheat by James Austin. Remainder of original patent sold to Thomas Jarrett by sd Richardson.

JOHN HARRIS & JOHN HAYNIE, Senior, 200 acs. Northumb. Co., Dec. 1, 1694, Page 92. Adj. Richard Routt, formerly John Chandler's, & Richard Rice. Consideration: Payment of required composition.

JOHN HARRIS, 150 acs. Northumb. Co., Fairfield, Dec. 1, 1694, Page 92. On the main branch of Scotts Creek, adj. John Downing, near land of George Peckaring.

JOHN HAYNIE, SR., 400 acs. Northumb. Co., Dec. 1, 1694, Page 92. Bounding N. upon land of John Oldham, E. on R. L. path, S. on William Matthews, dec'd. & W. on land of Col. William Traverse.

EDWARD HARNIS, 200 acs. in the forest of Nominie, Westmoreland Co., Dec. 8, 1694, Page 93. Be. on N. side of James Shinroe, to John Carpenter, to Coscos Swamp.

ISAAK ALLERTON, 1,050 Acs. Stafford Co., upon branches of Oquia & Austins run, adj. Henry Peyton, Nice Brent & John Pike. Dec. 8, 1694, Page 94. Confirmation, adjusting bounds of former patent.

PETER BACK, 400 acs. Staff. Co., Dec. 8, 1694, Page 95. Adj. Col. Allerton. Consideration: Payment of the required composition.

WILLIAM FITZHUGH, 600 acs. Staff. Co., Dec. 12, 1694, Page 96. Capt. Richard Dowding alias Dowdy, died seized of sd. land, & for want of heirs the same escheated. Adj. land of John Buckner, now in occupation of his son William Buckner, on the N. side thereof as by a division made betwixt

Hugh Dowding & John Buckner dated Apr. 11, 1663, to the Cabbin Br. & head of fthe br. that goes from Nath. Jones to Mr. Youngs.

JOSIAS LONG, 150 acs. Northumb. Co., Dec. 17, 1694, Page 97. Part of a patent dated 1661 to James Allen for 450 acs. in Fairfield's Parish, who conveyed 100 acs. thereof to Ralph Waddington, & by his will dated Nov. 24, 1672 devised the residue to several persons. (See Waddington grant above).

ALEXANDER NEWMAN, 50 acs. Richmond Co., between Farnam & Marrattico Creeks, beg. in the line of Robt. Palmer. Dec. 18, 1694, Page 98. Ed. Crooker died, without heirs, seized of this land & making no disposition of same by will, said land was presented for escheat by sd. Newman.

THOMAS CHURCH, 124 acs. Staff. Co., on Marumscro Cr., Dec. 18, 1694, Page 99. Payment of required amount.

WILLIAM HAMOCK, 300 acs. Richmond Co., on W. side of Totaskey, beg. at Daniel Swillivant, Dec. 18, 1694, Page 100. Part of patent formerly granted to Thomas Freswater by him sold to sd. Hamock, who now desires grant in his own name.

JOHN WASHINGTON (Capt.) of Westmoreland Co., lying on upper Machoduck Cr., commonly called Mattonpony, up towards the house where Mr. Dade formerly lived, on S. side of Sims path, N. to line of Mr. Buckner. Dec. 19, 1694, Page 101. Consideration: Payment of arrears in rents. Granted by patent dated 1653 to Andrew, who died without heirs or legal disposition of same.

RICHARD WHITEHEAD, 393 acs. Staff. Co., beg. at corner tree of Capt. William Downing & Richard Fassaker, runing N. by E. near lower side of a main br. of Potowmack River, corner of sd. Downing & Ewd. Homes, now in possession of Capt. Malachy Peale. Dec. 19, 1694, Page 102. Payment of composition.

PETER BAILE, 400 acs. Staff. Co., Dec. 18, 1694, Page 103. Adj. Col. Allerton. Payment of Composition.

FRANCIS WADDINGTON, 500 acs. Staff. Co., Dec. 21, 1694, Page 103. Beg. in line of Thomas Matthews, adj. Edward Wheeler, & lying on Potomack Creek. Payment of composition.

JOHN LANDMAN, 1,683 acs. on Totaskey Creek in Richmond Co., Dec. 20, 1694, Page 104. 443 Acs. part hereof being surplus land within bounds of a parcel granted to Thomas Robinson & Ed. Lewis, Feb. 20, 1662, which land was by them sold to Samuel Mann & William Landman. Part hereof formerly granted to him the sd. John Landman, son & heir of William Landman, son & heir of William Landman, this grant being a confirmation of the whole.

JOHN ROBINSON, 241 Acres on Wiccocomico River in Northumb. Co., Jan. 2, 1694/5. Being surplus land of patent for 300 acs. formerly granted to John & Henry Bradley & by them sold to sd. Robinson & John Wornham.

DANIEL WHITE, 251 acs. Westmoreland Co., Washington Parish, Dec. 21, 1694, Page 106. Beg. on the S. side of land of Thomas Buckok, near Anthony Beard, upon N. side of Nanjattico path, N. side of the Indian path. Payment of required composition.

DANIEL WHITE, 292 acs. Westmoreland Co., upon Attopin dam, Dec. 22, 1694, Page 107. Beg. at the southernmost bounds of George Thorne's land which he bought of Adam Wofindall, extending along the main road W. S. W. to William Brown & Capt. Alexander. Payment as above.

THOMAS WALLIS, 369 acres Staff. Co., on the main run of Potowmack Cr. Jan. 17, 1694/5, Page 108. Extending S. W. along land of Theodorick Bland to Potowmack run. Said land was entered & surveyed for Richard Fassaker in 1692 & by him sold to John Pike, who assigned to sd. Wallis.

ABRAHAM FARROW, 400 acs. Staff. Co., on the N. E. side of Quantiquot Cr., Jan. 18, 1694, Page 109. Whereas Capt. John Pine about 1675 died seized of a certain plantation & 400 acs. & in 20 years it being proven no heirs, devisees or duly qualified per-



son appeared to claim, occupy or pay the rents, the sd. land escheated.

THOMAS GREGG, Junr., 200 acs. Staff. Co. upon Potowmack Cr., Jan. 26, 1694/5, Page 109. Whereas Nicholas Bullbrooke, of sd. county, died seized of sd. land, did in his lifetime desire & upon his death bed did verbally give the same to Thomas Gregg, Jr., but sd. verbal will to devise land not being good in law, sd. Gregg presents the above for escheat. Sd. land adj. E. upon Col. Henry Meese.

JOHN SIMSON, 627 acs. Staff Co., on the N. W. side of Great Hunting Cr. Jan. 28, 1694/5, Page 110. Whereas John Carr & John Simson on Nov. 20, 1678 patented sd. land, which was granted by Herbert Jefferys, who had no power to do so, & sd. Simson desiring to establish his right delivered his patent to the Proprietors office & prays for a new grant.

GEORGE BRENT, 1,391 acs. Staff. Co., on the N. branch of Little Hunting Cr., Jan. 28, 1694/5, Page 111. Whereas Capt. George Brent on Nov. 18, 1677 patented sd. land & the Proprietors having no office then open, the patent was granted by Herbert Jefferys, then Govr. of Va.

ABRAHAM FARROWS, 400 acs. Staff. Co., Jan. 29, 1694/5, Page 112. Upon N. E. side of Quonticott Cr., N. W. upon a great marsh dividing this from land of Henry Walker. Part of escheated land of Col. John Pine, 100 acs. of which was formerly sold to Andrew Watson, dec'd.

GEORGE BRENT, 1,143 acs., Staff. Co., Jan. 29, 1694/5, Page 113. Taken up by sd. Capt. Brent under warrant & grant issued in 1667 by Herbert Jefferys, Govr., the Proprs. at the time having no office in sd. county. Upon Great Hunting Cr.

GEORGE BRENT, 555 acs. Staff. Co., Jan. 29, 1694/5, Page 114. In a fork of Little Hunting Cr. Confirmation of patent issued as in preceding grant.

AUGUSTINE KNEATON, 104 acs., Staff. Co., Jan. 30, 1694, Page 116.

Upon the W. side of Oquia Cr., on the S. side of Austin's run, beg. at the bridge that goes over Austins run to Dr. Hall's Landing, near land of Symo. Bowlin, now land of sd. Kneeton. Whereas Robert Hall & Edward Thompson on Nov. 28, 1678 patented sd. land, devised same to sd. Kneaton & his wife by their respective wills, the same is now presented for escheat in order to confirm title in name of Kneaton.

AUSTINE KNEATON, 250 acs. Staff. Co., Jan. 30, 1694/5, Page 117. Lying upon Austins run. Whereas Thomas Bunberry, of sd. county, sold said land to Robert Taylor, Simo. Bowlin & others, giving bond for 7,000 Lbs. of tobacco, but died before he signed the deed & sd. Taylor & others having sold the land & assigned the bond to Hers. Gibson & Geo. Hilton, who brought a suit in chancery against William Banks, Gdn. of Thomas Bunberry, son of afore-sd. Thomas, to compel him to give a deed & confirm the land to them when he should come to age, before which time Gibson died & Banks married the widow of sd. Gibson. When Thomas Bunberry attained his majority sd. Banks took a deed from him in order to have land conveyed to sd. Kneeton who had purchased the whole from Hilton, but before Banks had conveyed same he suddenly died without will or heir, whereupon the land was presented for escheat & title confirmed by the Proprs. unto sd. Kneeton.

GEORGE BRENT, 12 acs. Staff. Co., Jan. 30, 1694/5, Page 118. A small tongue neck or Island, with a small point of marsh, called b<sup>y</sup> the name of Wingintons Island, bounded on the S., E. & N. with Ocquia Cr. & Austins run & on the W. with land of Robert Hall, Edward Thomson & land of Norman, formerly Thomas Hyatt's. Said land was purchased from Augustine Kneeton, who became possessed thereof under the will of Ed. Thomson, who devised same for payment of his debts. Formerly taken up by Robert Hall & the sd. Edward Thomason under patent from Robert Jefferys, Govr., & purchased by said Brent.

## INDEX

## A

Abbott, Bryan 194; Christo. 196; Saml.  
183, 208, 199, 198.  
Abraham, Geo. 186.  
Acherson, Wm. 181.  
Acone, Thomas 191.  
Acton, Jon. 197.  
Adams, Jon. 192.  
Adams, Richard 201.  
Adkins, Georg 206; Richard 189.  
Adkinson, Christo. 190; Thos. 190.  
Adwell, Charles 195.  
Ahoshew, James 206.  
Aldrige, Margerie 188.  
Alexander, Robt. 194.  
Alice, Ellen 180.  
Allen, Francis 203; James 209, 210;  
Sanders 204; John 206; Wm. 181.  
Allerentia, Peter 183.  
Allerton, Isaak 209.  
Allison, Sarah 198.  
Amy, Wm. 191.  
Andrewes, Jenkin 200.  
Andrews, Garrett 187, 208; Israell 197;  
Robt. 204; Roger 204; Wm. 204.  
Anderson, Roger 184.  
Apleton, Alice 204.  
Archellon, Marga 180.  
Archer, Georg 199; Wm. 196.  
Archerday, Tho. 204.  
Arden, Robt. 192.  
Armeson, Robert 204.  
Armestead, Wm. 183.  
Arms, Daniel 209.  
Arnold, Joyce 184; Margaret 184;  
Robt. 180.  
Aron, Rich. 202.  
Arris, Jon. 191.  
Arthurs, Alice 195; Christ. 195; James  
195.  
Arteine, Roger 189.  
Ashall, Georg 184.  
Ashcomb, John 183.  
Ashe, John 187.  
Assine, Alice 186.  
Asse, Andrew 202.  
Astin, John 201.  
Aston, Walter 204.  
Athor, James 205.  
Atkins, Anth. 205; Wm. 188, 183.  
Atkinson, Marg. 204; Marmaduke 198;  
Thos. 200.  
Atter, John 189.

Atwell, Nicholas 180.  
Audry, Ellin 193.  
Auer, Tho. 191.  
Austin, James 209; Geo. 200; Tho. 192.  
Avery, Ann 199; Eliz. 184; Hen. 199;  
Jon. 198; Marke 200.

## B

Babb, Thomas 185; Babister, Richd. 206.  
Back, Peter 209.  
Bade, Clement 184.  
Badge, John 197.  
Badby, Thos. 196.  
Badwall, Jon. 198.  
Bagly, Jon. 194; Thos. 187.  
Bagnall, James 202.  
Bagwell, Thos. 181, 197.  
Baile, Peter 210.  
Bainham, Thos. 202.  
Baker, Alice 188; Eliz. 201; John 186,  
195, 207; Martin 201.  
Balding, Francis 197.  
Bales, Tho. 180.  
Balfe, Oliver 205.  
Balistocke, Rich. 197.  
Ballard, Henry 194.  
Balver, Bevis 197.  
Bamforth, John 191.  
Bancroft, Wm. 181.  
Banks, Wm. 211.  
Bannister, Nicholas 187.  
Banton, Carrington 193.  
Baramus, Thos. 204.  
Barber, Wm. 181.  
Barcroft, Chas. 194.  
Barwood, Robt. 186.  
Barfeild, Tho. 206.  
Barker, Nicholas 185.  
Barland, Mr. 192.  
Barlow, Stafford 188.  
Barly, Roger 202.  
Barnaby, James 182; Sarah 182.  
Barnard, Wm. 189; Wm. 194.  
Barnes, Bar. 189; John 193; James 184;  
Martin 199.  
Barnett, Joseph 199; Nicholas 181;  
Francis 195.  
Barrow, John 197.  
Bartholomew, Hen. 206.  
Barton, Elias 195.  
Barwick, Wm. 203.  
Baskerville, Robt. 193.  
Bass, Gregory 189; Nathaniell 184.

- Bastett, Francis 204.  
 Bateman, Robt. 199.  
 Bater, Chas. 190.  
 Batho, John 190.  
 Bathropp, Jon. 200.  
 Batt, Dorothy 207; John 207; Michael 201; Wm. 202, 205.  
 Batts, John 181.  
 Batrum, Lawr. 200.  
 Baugh, John 193.  
 Baulke, Thos. 194; Wm. 183.  
 Bawcocke, Tho. 192.  
 Baxter, Elianor 196.  
 Bay, John 186.  
 Bayles, John 201.  
 Bayly, Joane 180; John 189, 200; Mary 200; Rebecca 206; Richard 205; Thos. 185.  
 Baynham, Mary 205.  
 Baynom, John 205.  
 Baytes, 193.  
 Beale, John 192.  
 Beard, Anthony 210.  
 Becham, Wm. 185.  
 Bedle, Tho. 200.  
 Beede, Tho. 195.  
 Beffield, Sarah 185.  
 Bell, John 181, 197; Richard 198, 206; Wm. 187.  
 Bedall, Gertrude 198.  
 Belver, Bevis 205.  
 Bembridge, Hen. 195.  
 Benington, Jon. 192.  
 Bennett, Alice 197; Ambrose 183, 199; Maudlin 191; Phillipp 206; Richard 189, 192, 193, 196, 202; Sarah 196; Widdow 192.  
 Benton, Abigall 194; Alice 194; Isabell 194; Joane 194; John 194, 198.  
 Bernard, Thomas 185.  
 Berry, Francis 204; James 188; John 197; Robt. 187.  
 Berryman, Wm. 208.  
 Bersey, Jon. 191.  
 Besairdier, Peeter 183; Reene 183.  
 Besouth, James 201; Saml. 201.  
 Besley, Walter 186.  
 Best, Mary 184; Thos. 184.  
 Bew, Robt. 184.  
 Bewly, Ambrose 196.  
 Bick, Fr. 181; Richard 181.  
 Bicking, Capt. 186.  
 Biffeild, Christo. 185.  
 Biker, Ann 200.  
 Billahea, Neale 192.  
 Billin, Michael 192.  
 Billins, John 181.  
 Binsteed, John 193.  
 Bird Ashwell 198; Susan 186; Richard 194.  
 Bisley, Wm. 199.  
 Bishopp, Walter 207; John 187; Wm. 184; Fernandino 204.  
 Biscoe, Mathew 200.  
 Bivins, Margaret 198.  
 Blackbourne, John 186.  
 Blackhaws, Sanders 187.  
 Blackston, Thos. 194.  
 Blackwell, John 188.  
 Blakin, Ralph 182.  
 Bland, Edw. 181; Perregrin 190; Theodorick 209, 210.  
 Blare, Wm. 204.  
 Blatt, Thos. 198.  
 Blear, Saml. 202.  
 Bletslowe, Mathew 186.  
 Blew, Edw. 193.  
 Bloyse, Tho.  
 Bodely, Arthur 194.  
 Bodney, Henry 195.  
 Bodyes, Antho. 187.  
 Bohonnett, Patrick 184.  
 Boid, John 206.  
 Bond, Sarah 199.  
 Bone, Wm. 199.  
 Bonner, Rich. 202.  
 Bony, Henry 199.  
 Boone, Wm. 191.  
 Booth, Jon. 191; Wm. 197.  
 Boulding, Thos. 207, 184.  
 Boules, John 188.  
 Bowles, John 183.  
 Bowlin, Symo. 211.  
 Bowman, Walter 200.  
 Boyce, Cheyney 202; Christo. 191, 198.  
 Brace, Walter 198.  
 Bradshaw, Robt. 182; Richard 200.  
 Bradford, Susan 204; Tho. 182.  
 Braithwaite, Georg 190.  
 Bradley, Henry 188, 191, 206, 210; Jon. 198, 210; Richard 203.  
 Bramley, Hugh 184.  
 Branch, Christo. 194.  
 Brashridge, John 201.  
 Brasseur, Robt. 183.  
 Braugh, Edw. 195.  
 Brawson, Geo. 200.  
 Braydon, Edw. 189.  
 Brent, Edmond 209; Geo. 211; Hugh 197; Nice 209; Robt. 209.  
 Brewer, Paule 200; Richard 183.  
 Brewster, Richd. 198.  
 Brice, Thos. 191, 204; Francis 206.

- Bridges, John 192; Nich. 198; Thos. 204.  
 Bridwell, Thos. 186.  
 Bright, John 195; Leonard 196.  
 Bridgman, Daniell 203.  
 Brignall, Richard 181.  
 Brintwell, Robt. 204.  
 Briste, Mathew 181.  
 Broach, John 187.  
 Brocas, Georg 193; Wm. 193.  
 Brooke, Eliza 195; Gilbert 186; John 187; Wm. 188.  
 Brookes, Bestney 202; Richard 185, 196, Wm. 197.  
 Brooks, Nicholas 181; Tho. 208.  
 Broughton, Henry 200; Wm. 207.  
 Broward, Robt. 195.  
 Browne, Christo. 189; Ellen 189; Ellin 199; Giles 187; Henry 205; John 187, 195; Joyce 204; Nicho. 198; Rich. 195; Robt. 201; Thos. 182, 185; Wm. 187, 191, 200, 210.  
 Bruton, John 206.  
 Bryan, Garret 207; Morgan 192.  
 Buck, John 189; Tho. 182.  
 Buckner, John 209; Wm. 209.  
 Buckok, Thos. 210.  
 Budge, John 182, 205.  
 Bullard, Jon. 190.  
 Bullbrooke, Nicho. 211.  
 Buller, Tho. 206.  
 Bullock, Richard 187.  
 Bunberry, Thos. 211.  
 Burbage, Tho. 193, 195.  
 Burchell, Hen. 196.  
 Burcher, Edwd. 200; Geo. 203.  
 Burdett, Wm. 187.  
 Burford, Geo. Jr. 203.  
 Burges, Mary 208.  
 Burgeyny, Rich. 192.  
 Burgis, Richd. 182.  
 Burnett, Robt. 184, 204.  
 Burnham, John 204; Rowland 201.  
 Burras, Mathew 190.  
 Burtes, Richard 192.  
 Burton, Wm. 206.  
 Bushell, Nich. 191.  
 Busse, Georg 197.  
 Butler, Eliza. 202; John 197, 202; Mary 202; Tho. 196; Saml. 185; Wm. 202.  
 Butcher, Tho. 200; Wm. 197, 206.  
 Button, Eliz. 191.

## C

- Cade, Wm. 184.  
 Cadwallader, Humph 185.  
 Cakebread, Jon. 206.  
 Calvert, Dr. 192; Geo. 202; John 202.  
 Cammack, Mary 194; Symon 194.  
 Cane, Margaret 202.  
 Cann, Tho. 204.  
 Cannaday, Clement 194; John 198.  
 Cannhoe, Wm. 193.  
 Canny, Richard 186.  
 Cappell, Wm. 192.  
 Car, Wm. 188.  
 Carde, Robt. 192.  
 Carleton, Hen. 196.  
 Carpenter, Jon. 209; Francis 192; Roger 204.  
 Carr, Anth. 198; John 211.  
 Carraway, Jon. 198; Joane 185.  
 Carre, John 186.  
 Carrow, Jon. 200.  
 Carter, Chas. 202; Ed. 209; Hester 184; John 190, 206; Richard 190, 202; Thos. 180; Wm. 181, 196.  
 Cartright, Jon. 192.  
 Carver, Eliza 203; Lawr. 203.  
 Cary, Richard 184.  
 Cascill, John 198.  
 Caslife, Tho. 198.  
 Casson, Ann 203; Elizabeth 183; Thos. 183.  
 Cassen, Tho. 204, 205.  
 Castele, Wm. 206.  
 Castle, Humph. 203.  
 Cater, Georg 196.  
 Catesby, June 180.  
 Causey, Jane 182; Tho. 181, 183, 186, 196.  
 Causon, Nehemiah 201.  
 Cave, Patrick 186.  
 Caves, Mandolin 180.  
 Ceely, Margery 184.  
 Caddworth, Tho. 206.  
 Chamberlane, Jon. 200.  
 Chamberlin, Christ. 200.  
 Chambers, Francis 197; John 192; Tho. 200.  
 Champion, John 203.  
 Chandler, Eliz. 180; John 180, 209; Susan 186; Wm. 186.  
 Chaplin, John 186.  
 Chapman, Barbary 193; Jon. 192; Mathew 190; Wm. 190.  
 Chappell, Robt. 191.  
 Charles, Wm. 203.  
 Charleton, Steph. 187.  
 Charnocke, John 203.  
 Cherry, Franc 205.  
 Cheesman, Edmond 181; Edward 180; John 181, 185.



- Chessome, Richard 202.  
 Cheton, Marke 195.  
 Chigain, Wm. 185.  
 Child, Tho. 195.  
 Chiles, Walter 197.  
 Chowning, Geo. Jr. 180, 191, 204.  
 Christer, Jon.  
 Christian, Richard 200.  
 Christmas, Dictoris 193; Izabell 193.  
 Church, Tho. 210.  
 Clarke, Edw. 200; Michael 186; Phil-  
 lipp 186; Randall 197; Rich. 199;  
 John 183; Thos. 200; Wm. 190.  
 Clary, Thos. 197.  
 Clay, John 201, 208, 197.  
 Clayborne, Wm. 205.  
 Clayton, Tho. 180.  
 Clements, Cornelius 202.  
 Clement, Rich. 188.  
 Cleveden, Wm. 191.  
 Clewley, Eliz. 206.  
 Clifford, Oliver 184.  
 Clifton, Richard 196.  
 Closse, Patrick 185.  
 Cloud, Robt. 204.  
 Cloyden, Sarah 206.  
 Coate, Abra. 194.  
 Cobb, Jos. 202.  
 Cock, Ann 189.  
 Cockcroft, Georg 186.  
 Cockett, John 206.  
 Codne, Mary 195.  
 Coffeild, Gresham 182.  
 Coggin, Thos. 197.  
 Compton, John 203.  
 Conden, John 192.  
 Cone, David 184.  
 Conway, Aron, 191.  
 Connaway, Jarman 198.  
 Connydon, John 189.  
 Cooke, Adam 195; Alice 197; Christ.  
 204; Edw. 195; John, Mordecay  
 198; Richard 205; Tho. 183; Wm.  
 186, 199.  
 Cooper, Ann 199; John 181; Justinian  
 199, 203; Lewis 202; Peeter 206;  
 Richard 184, 193; Tho. 191, 198;  
 Walter 203, 207.  
 Coots, Jon. 203.  
 Copeland, Christo. 205.  
 Copleston, Annias 180.  
 Corde, John 196.  
 Corke, Wm. 182.  
 Corker, John 182, 196, 208.  
 Cormack, Daniel 202.  
 Corne, John 207.  
 Correll, Tho. 198.  
 Cousins, John 209; Lee 209.  
 Covell, John 187.  
 Cossen, Henry 200.  
 Cotton, Wm. 192.  
 Cox, Jon. 194; Mary 203; Wm. 194,  
 203.  
 Cox, Wm. 191.  
 Colchester, Ann 202.  
 Coldron, Symon 187.  
 Cole, Ann 188; Antho. 184; Edw. 186;  
 Millicent 208; Tho. 182; Wm. 206  
 Coleman, Antho. 201; Henry 193, 194.  
 Colkbrand, Thos. 206.  
 Collett, Richard 197; John 188; Mar-  
 garet 182.  
 Collins, Richard 184.  
 Collings, Gyles 207.  
 Collis, Edw. 195.  
 Colmer, Thos. 200.  
 Colton, Nicho. 204.  
 Crafford, Dorothy 191.  
 Craftt, Oliver 207.  
 Cranage, Wm. 183.  
 Craven, Tho. 194.  
 Crawes, Henry 184.  
 Crawly, Michael 187.  
 Creame, Samll.  
 Creedle, Richard 192.  
 Crew, Jon. 191; Randall 191, 207.  
 Cricklock, Jon. 192.  
 Cripps, Zachariah 206.  
 Crispe, James 200; Jon. 198.  
 Crooker, Ed. 210.  
 Crosby, Hen. 198.  
 Croshawes, Desire 181.  
 Croshaw, Joseh 181, 190, 199, 207;  
 Richd. 207.  
 Cross Nich. 203; Katherine 206.  
 Crosse, Katherine 197.  
 Croxon, Alice 181.  
 Cullin, Joane 196.  
 Culpepper, Margaret Lady 209.  
 Cumber, John 181.  
 Cunningham, Nehemiah 187.  
 Curtice, Alice 184.  
 Curtis, Tho. 189, 198; Eliza. 204.

## D

- Dadson, Tho. 200.  
 Daeman, Jon. 205.  
 Dalby, Jon. 191.  
 Dale, Edw. 194; Lady 187.  
 Dallin, Wm. 200.  
 Dam, Eliza. 204.  
 Damson, Jon. 192.  
 Dancy, John 182.  
 Dancey, John 191; Wm. 184.

- Daniell, John 196.  
 Darling, Richard 184.  
 Darrell, Sampson 209.  
 Davenport, Edw. 204.  
 David, Evan 184.  
 Davis, Eliz. 189, 194; Evan 201; James 182; John 200, 194, 208; Margaret 195; Mary 194, 195; Richard 181; Robt. 203, 197, 193; Saml. 194; 191; Thos. 197, 206, 202.  
 Dawber, Edmund 198.  
 Dawby, Eliz. 207; Jno. 207.  
 Dawson, John 192.  
 Dayes, John 195.  
 Deane, Wm. 198.  
 Deacon, Thos. 192.  
 Deare, Joseph 180.  
 Death, Eliz. 184; Rich. 184.  
 Debnam, Wm. 192.  
 Degaris, Elias 205.  
 Deines, John 181.  
 Delahayes, Gringall 187.  
 Delvis, Alice 187.  
 Demacheto, Christian 203.  
 Denchfeild, Jeffery 204.  
 Denham, Wm. 181.  
 Deratt, Chas. 197.  
 Dent, Eliza. 204.  
 Devall, Jon. 194, 195.  
 Dew, Thos. 206, 197, 207.  
 Deweex, David 187.  
 Dickens, Wm. 206.  
 Dickinson, Antho. 184.  
 Digwell, Nich. 191.  
 Dix, Jon. 192.  
 Dixon, Geo. 202; Wm. 194.  
 Dobson, Edw. 205; Richard 203.  
 Dodd, Jon. 194; Tho. 198.  
 Dodman, John 180.  
 Dodsley, Tho. 202.  
 Dodson, Thos. 209.  
 Done, Wm. 200.  
 Donn, Arthur 205.  
 Donnings, Georg 196.  
 Dorrell, Wm. 200.  
 Dorsett, Jon. 203.  
 Dowling, Fr. 200.  
 Downes, Walter 189; Watkin 208.  
 Downing, John 209; Richard 210; Wm. 210.  
 Dowding, Hugh 209; Richard 209.  
 Dowdy, Richard 209.  
 Dowse, Chas. 199.  
 Draper, Robt. 191.  
 Dratt, Anth. 200.  
 Dreaton, Jon 194.  
 Drew, Jon. 195.  
 Drewett, John 200.  
 Drummond, Wm. 182.  
 Dunnings, Georg 198.  
 Dupen, James 194.  
 Durant, Wm. 196.  
 Durrington, Richard 201.  
 Dyas, John 188.  
 Dyos, Thos. 190.  

E

 Eager, Tho. 199.  
 Eartes, Joane 189.  
 East, Thos. 194; Wm. 201.  
 Eastwood, Richard 186.  
 Eaton, John 201; Nathaniell 192; Peter 184.  
 Edden, John 193.  
 Ediford, Wm. 203.  
 Edgar, Chas. 195.  
 Edloe, Alice 204.  
 Edward, Eliz. 182.  
 Edwards, Robt. 204; Saml. 191; Wm. 191, 199, 205.  
 Edwin, James 186; Thos. 186.  
 Eldrege, Saml. 199.  
 Ellice, Elianor 181.  
 Elliott, Antho. 202; Wm. 202.  
 Ellis, David 194; Isaac 185; John 188; Sarah 199; Michael 188; Willi. 184.  
 Elye, Robt. 189.  
 Emerson, Arthur 208; Nicho. 188; Thos. 188.  
 England, Francis 196, 203; Sarah 197; Humph. 203.  
 English, Abraham 193; Joane 192; Wm. 189, 192.  
 Epers, Robt. 200.  
 Epps, Francis 187.  
 Errington, Richard 189.  
 Erwin, Georg 188.  
 Ethirton, Samll. 200.  
 Evans, Christ. 200; Henry 188; Jane 200; John 188; Jon. 194, 197; Rachell 196; Tho. 191, 200, 202.  
 Ewens, Ann 196; John 196.  
 Ewin, Richard 200.  
 Ewins, Clement 199; Wm. 203.  
 Exton, Geo. 207.  
 Eyres, Jon. 192; Robt. 187; Wm. 186, 195.  

F

 Faire, Mathew 200; Richard 200.  
 Fairfax, Thos. 209; Wm. 200.  
 Falston, Eliz. 191.  
 Farly, Ann 203.  
 Farmer, Andrew 210.  
 Farrows, Abra. 211.

Farrow, Abra. 210.  
 Fassaker, Richard 210.  
 Faulconer, Thos. 184.  
 Faulkner, Thos. 207.  
 Feasly, Robt. 199.  
 Fee, Neale 192.  
 Feild, Chas. 199; Ann 202; James 196;  
 Tho. 202.  
 Felgate, Erasmus 181; John 182, 183;  
 Judith 181; Margaret 181; Robt.  
 181.  
 Fells, Jon. 198.  
 Felton, John 191.  
 Fenman, Nich. 205.  
 Fenn, Tymothy 194; Wm. 186.  
 Fenton, Hen. 183.  
 Fentrice, Robt. 198.  
 Ferynes, Wm. 204.  
 Fetherston, Ellen 189.  
 Firment, Saml. 185.  
 Fisher, Edw. 192; Eliz. 184; Jon. 180;  
 204.  
 Fitchett, John 196.  
 Fitzhugh, Wm. 209.  
 Flake, Robt. 182.  
 Fleete, Robt. 207.  
 Fleming, Richard 203; Robt. 207.  
 Fletcher, Antho. 187; John. 204; Mich-  
 ael 194; Peter 200; Tho. 204.  
 Flint, Thos. 185.  
 Flinton, Farrer 203; Pharoe 186.  
 Flood, Richard 186.  
 Flowerdew, Eliza. 198.  
 Floyne, Joane 185; John 185.  
 Foad, John 204.  
 Fontleroy, More 192, 207.  
 Foord, Adrian 204.  
 Forke, Tho. 204.  
 Forsheew, Hugh 186.  
 Fossett, Symon 188; Robt. 189.  
 Foster, Bridgett 207; Giles 203; James  
 195; John 184, 207; Mary 199;  
 Wm. 187, 206.  
 Fowler, Francis 182, 183; Mary 205.  
 Francis, Bedford 199; James 184; John  
 189, Rebecca 191.  
 Franke, Robt. 192.  
 Frayle, Tego 195.  
 Freehorn, Jno. 208.  
 Freeman, Ann 193; Bennett 184;  
 Buidges 182, 184; John 195; Robt.  
 185, 195; Wm. 189.  
 Freeme, Ann 202; John 197, 202.  
 Freind, Peter 207.  
 Fremes, John 201.  
 Frere, Robt. 185.  
 Freswater, Thos. 210.

Frowme, Eliza. 189.  
 Frye, Wm. 184, 203.  
 Frybill, Jacob 206.  
 Fuller, Alex. 202.  
 Fulliamb, Antho.

## G

Gallard, Wm. 200.  
 Gany, Alice 191.  
 Gapinge, Wm. 201.  
 Gardiner, Thos. 196.  
 Garner, Ellen 185; Wm. 186.  
 Garnum, Richard 183.  
 Garrett, Eliz. 199; John 185, 186, 191;  
 Robt. 180; Thos. 181; Wm. 188.  
 Gate, Tho. 181.  
 Gates, Jon. 204.  
 Gaunt, Jeffery 188.  
 Gayland, Ann 209; James 209.  
 Geabe, John 185.  
 Georg, Griffith 203; John 185, 187;  
 Robt. 193.  
 Gerey, Jon. 194.  
 Gerrard, Gilbert 200.  
 Gerris, Stephen 197.  
 Gerrish, John 185.  
 Gibbons, John 187; Oliver 189.  
 Gibson, Hers. 211; Jon. 202; Nich. 198  
 Giles, John 189; James 181.  
 Gill, Richard 204; Stephen 181, 191,  
 199.  
 Gilbert, Georg 203; Jane 204; Robt.  
 203.  
 Gilla, Marke 185.  
 Gillingham, Henry 193.  
 Gisfry, Richard 197.  
 Gladston, Jno. 207.  
 Glanfeild, Joane 193.  
 Glascocke, Jane 203; Thos. 202.  
 Glight, Thos. 196.  
 Glover, Morgan 203.  
 Goardland, Tho. 204.  
 Godbeare, Hester 180.  
 Godfrey, Wm. 183.  
 Goldborne, Edw. 192; Mary 183.  
 Goodgaine, Henry 189.  
 Goodnought, Luke 186.  
 Goods, Wm. 199.  
 Goodwin, Sarah 204.  
 Gookin, John 187, 204; Daniel 190,  
 195; Mary & Saml. 195.  
 Gosling, Jon. 201.  
 Grace, Georg 182, 183.  
 Granger, Wm. 187.  
 Grasheare, John 203.  
 Graves, Gerry 187; Robt. 200.  
 Gray, Thos. 208.

Grayne, Jonathan 180.  
 Gregg, Thos. 211.  
 Greene, James 192; Mary 207; Peter 192; Richard 196.  
 Greenville, Jas. 198.  
 Gregson, Richard 186.  
 Grey, Jeremiah 186; Richard 186; Thos. 187.  
 Gridwell, Henry 205.  
 Griffin, Hopkin 200; John 187; Mathew 204; Tho. 187, 193, 194.  
 Griffith, Ralph 184; Tho. 199.  
 Grimes, Ann 189; Edw. 203.  
 Grindall, Mr. 186.  
 Grinett, John 194.  
 Gringer, Robt. 202.  
 Grinwood, Mary 184; Thos. 184.  
 Grunsdish, Jon. 192.  
 Grunsditch, John 203.  
 Guilham, John 188; Thos. 188.  
 Gum, Humph. 204.  
 Gun, Margery 191.  
 Gumer, Georg 194; Tho. 189.  
 Gunston, Antho. 189.  
 Guyer, Robt. 197; Thos. 197.  
 Gwin, Hugh 190.  
 Gwyn, Ann 197; Hugh 197, 198.  
 Gyer, Thos. 203.

## H

Hacker, John 201, 203.  
 Hack, Isaac, 200.  
 Hackett, Thos. 189.  
 Haddy, John 193.  
 Hadwell, Wm. 206.  
 Haies, Alex. 203; Isabell 203; Nath. 203; Robt. 203.  
 Haines, Katherine 203; Richard 203.  
 Haire, James 198.  
 Hamblyn, Stephen 196.  
 Haming, Wm. 187.  
 Hamock, Wm. 210.  
 Hampton, Eliza, Grace, Joane, Wm. 184; John, Thos. 197.  
 Hammer, Humph. 181.  
 Hammore, Humph. 199.  
 Hanby, Rich. 199; Sarah 199.  
 Hance, Wm. 186.  
 Hankin, Georg 184.  
 Hanna, Capp 193.  
 Hanscomb 204.  
 Halberton, Walter 191.  
 Hale, Ann 184.  
 Hales, John 193.  
 Hall, Jon. 200; Robt. 191, 211.  
 Halley, Lyonell 193.  
 Hallack, Andrew 200.  
 Hallington, Arthur 182.  
 Hallome, Frances, Robt. 195.  
 Halmer, Morris 204.  
 Halsey, Jon. 182.  
 Harbard, Ann 188.  
 Harbott, Richard 200.  
 Hardie, Georg 203.  
 Hardy, Thos. 197.  
 Harding, Georg 197; Joane 186; Sarah 208.  
 Hardwin, Grace 206.  
 Hargas, Geo. 194.  
 Harkwood, Benj. 199.  
 Harland, Georg 198.  
 Harlow, Ann 188; John, Stephen 188.  
 Harlowe, John 196.  
 Harltree, Elias 188.  
 Harmata, Abraham 193.  
 Harmor, Ambrose 183.  
 Harnis, Edw. 209.  
 Harmer, Chas. 187.  
 Harper, John 190.  
 Harrington, Edw. 200; Ralph 186.  
 Harris, Anthony 187; Eliza 196; Elias 191; Israell 206; Jane 193; Jon. 191; John 188, 209; Richard 189; Thos. 208; Roger 202; Wm. 206.  
 Harrison, Edw. 197; John 186; Jon. 198.  
 Harryson, Benj. 208.  
 Harsnett, John 203.  
 Hart, Daniel 184.  
 Harte, Thos. 192.  
 Hartley, Tho. 198.  
 Hartwell, John 190.  
 Harwood, Georg 205; Peter 184; Thos. 200, 205, 206; Humph. 195.  
 Harvy, Lady 205; Henry 184; Mary 182; Rice 186; Thos. 182.  
 Haskins, Bartho. 192.  
 Hasleton, Priscilla 202; Symon 204.  
 Haslington, 202.  
 Hassord, John 182.  
 Hatcher, Sarah 180.  
 Hatchett, Eliz. 195.  
 Hatchway, Thos. 207.  
 Hatfeild, Wm. 186.  
 Hatton, John 206.  
 Havett, Wm. 195.  
 Havord, Alice 185.  
 Haw, Hamlett 191.  
 Hawkins, Hen. 208; Phillipp 201.  
 Hawley, Alice, Ann, Francis, James 184, 204; Henry 207; Leonard 200.  
 Haward, John 195.  
 Hawten, Richard 204.



- Hayes, Ann 203; Richard 198; Robt. 194, 207.  
 Hayles, Jer. 180.  
 Haynes, Alley 186; Richard 198.  
 Haynie, John 209.  
 Hayward, Wm. 193.  
 Haywood, Wm. 204.  
 Heardes, Henry 196.  
 Heath, Ferdinand 195; Tho. 183.  
 Heanes, Phillipp 190.  
 Heily, Ewin 202; John 208.  
 Herricke, John 206.  
 Herrick, Tho. 180.  
 Herring, John 187; Jon. 192.  
 Hewet, Gyles 207.  
 Hewes, Richmond 194.  
 Heyman, Mrs. 195.  
 Heward, Wm. 201.  
 Hexon, Ralph 188.  
 Hickes, John 187.  
 Hickins, Francis 189.  
 Hickman, Sarah 187.  
 Hide, Saml. 202.  
 Higginson, Christo. 197; Eliza. 198, Humph. 193; Peter 188; Wm. 181.  
 Hill, Edw. 197; Mary, Robt. 196; Rose 181; Thos. 189, 194, 202.  
 Hinde, Wm. 188.  
 Hilton, Geo. 211.  
 Hinton, John 196.  
 Hird, Henry 197.  
 Hitchcox, Hen. 195.  
 Hitton, Henry 205.  
 Hobbs, Jone 205; Thos. 190.  
 Hobert, Bertram, Sarah 192.  
 Hockaday, Wm. 189, 190.  
 Hoddin, John 204, 205.  
 Hodges, Joane 184; John 206.  
 Hoe, Rice 180, 201, 204.  
 Holden, Jon. 180.  
 Holland, Francis 202.  
 Holloway, John 192.  
 Holliffe, Jon. 191.  
 Hollenby, Dyan 193.  
 Hollis, John 185, 191.  
 Holmes, David 205; Georg 180, 194; Jno. 207; Rebecca 180.  
 Holt, Robt. 206; Randall 200.  
 Homes, Edw. 210.  
 Hone, John 189.  
 Honnywood, Robt. 180.  
 Hooke, Wm. 202.  
 Hooker, Tho. 204.  
 Hooper, Jon. 202.  
 Hope, Archers 200.  
 Hopkins, John 190; Robt. 190; Tho. 204; Wm. 185.  
 Hopps, Robt. 195.  
 Hopton, Wm. 189.  
 Hornebrooke, Arthur 188.  
 Horner, Thos. 193.  
 Horsley, Robt. 181.  
 House, Saml. 207.  
 How, John 203.  
 Howe, John 189.  
 Howard, Wm. 187.  
 Howell, Watkin 184.  
 Howgate, Tho. 185.  
 Howtree, Mary 194.  
 Hubbard, John 191.  
 Hublard, Rich. 191.  
 Huby, Saml. 203.  
 Huckle, Andrew 203.  
 Hues, Richard 197.  
 Huett, Francis 193.  
 Hughes, Tho. 188, 194, 200, 201, 203.  
 Hull, de Cornelius 194; David, Edw., Eliz., Geo. 205.  
 Humphrev, Wm. 204.  
 Hunt, Ralph 180; Tho. 205.  
 Hunter, Jon. 192.  
 Huntley, Hen. 192.  
 Huntington, Andrew 190; Lydia 190.  
 Hurim, Nowell 188.  
 Hutchins, Eliz. 189.  
 Hutchinson, Edw. 182; Robt. 186, 196, 201, 207.  
 Hyatt, Thos. 211.  
 Hyde, Phillipp 196.  
 Hynde, Tho. 196.  
 Hynes, Marinus 188; Richard 188; Sarah 188.
- I
- Iden, Hen. 204.  
 Ingram, Rich. 198.  
 Isaac, Christ. 204.  
 Isom, Edw. 188.  
 Ireland, John 182, 202; Wm. 190.  
 Isum, Math. 200.  
 Ives, Robt. 200.
- J
- Jackgive, John 181.  
 Jackson, Eliza. 195; Hen. 191; Jone 208; John 183; Jonah 208; Patrick 187; Richd. 206, 184, 186, 203; Robt. 208; Saml. 198; Walter 200; Wm. 198.  
 Jacob, Martha 188; Richard 196; Wm. 204, 198, 205.  
 Jacobson, Wm. 199.  
 James, Robt. 190; Saml. 204; Wm. 189.

Jasper, John 186.  
 Jarratt, Thos. 209.  
 Jarre, John 188.  
 Jarrett, John 188.  
 Jarsey, James 209.  
 Jeffers, John 181; Tho. 192.  
 Jeffery, Saml. 207.  
 Jefferys, Herbert 211; Robt. 211; Thos. 192.  
 Jenings, John 205.  
 Jenkin, David 198.  
 Jenkins, Alice 191; John 180; Katherine 205; Sabinia 205; Tho. 193; Wm. 199.  
 Jennings, Edw., Nath. 201; Mathew 191; Symon 204.  
 Jervis, Thos. 189.  
 Joanes, David 204; Thos. 188.  
 Johnson, Alice 184, 181; Edw. 202; Eliz. 181; Hen. 192; John 208; Jon. 191, 198; Joseph 194; Mary 192; Peter 186; Walter 185; Wm. 180, 189, 204, 208.  
 Jones, Anthony 199; Evan 197; Eliza 185, 182; Foulke 196; Hen. 191; Howell 191; James 187; Jon. 191, 205; Nath. 209; Nich. 198; Phillip 185; Reynold 194; Tho. 195, 191, 188; Walter 195; Wm. 192, 193, 188, 182, 181.  
 Jolly, John 197; Joseph 200; Thos. 190.  
 Jordan, Georg 191; Thos. 201.  
 Jorden, Saml. 188; Thos. 185.  
 Joyner, Raphael 182, 184.  
 Judd, Christ., Eliz. 195.  
 Julian, Wm. 188.  
 Junior, Wm. 184.  
 Jurnew, Mr. 181.

## K

Kayupp, Kath. 204.  
 Kallaway, Kath. 197.  
 Keath, Christ. 204.  
 Kedbey, Thos.  
 Keeling, Thos. 183, 207.  
 Kelly, Abra. 208.  
 Kembell, Thos. 192.  
 Kemp, Richard 199; Tho. 198.  
 Kenny, James 193.  
 Kerbye, Thos. 193.  
 Keth, Georg.  
 Keye, Tho. 188.  
 Kichley, Tho. 190.  
 Kicke, Wm. 202.  
 Kickett, Christ. 193.  
 Kigan, Karbery 187.  
 Kimberlin, Jon. 197.  
 Kinford, Nicholas 186.  
 King, Alice 184; Ann 197; Eliz. 189; John 197, 204; Kather. 197; Mathew 201; Mathias 187; Wm. 191.  
 Kingsbury, Jon. 191; Robt. 189.  
 Kingsley, Wm. 191.  
 Kingsmill, Elizabeth 183.  
 Kingswell, Tho. 189.  
 Kinse, Abigall, Edw. Jr., Edw. Sr., Elianor, Eliza 182.  
 Kirby, Richard 198.  
 Kirke, Christo. 196, 208.  
 Knapp, Wm. 187.  
 Kneaton, Augustine 211.  
 Knight, Jon. 197; Edmund 188; Peter 204; Tomasin 201; Wm. 194.  
 Knighton, John 200.  
 Knipe, Bartho. 188.  
 Knott, Richard 194.  
 Knowles, Nich. 191.  
 Kyrnes, Edw. 185.

## L

Laighton, Eliz. 183; Wm. 183.  
 Laith, Jon. 197.  
 Lake, Geo. 199.  
 Lamb, Robt. 189.  
 Land, Fran. 207.  
 Langfeild, John 193.  
 Langford, Walter 200.  
 Lambrey, Domnick 200.  
 Lammore, Marsey 195.  
 Landman, John 210; Wm. 210.  
 Lane, John 203.  
 Lanstones, Elady 187.  
 Lapworth, Michael 204.  
 Large, Robt. 204; Wm. 207.  
 Larke, Wm. 208.  
 Lasting, Jossy 200.  
 Latchett, Robt. 180.  
 Lattimore, Clement 197.  
 Langlv, John 188.  
 Laurell, Penelope 185.  
 Law, Mary 205.  
 Lawrence, Benj. 193; Eliza, Robt. 188; Georg 186; Joane 201; John 189; Robt. 189, 203; Wm. 199, 201, 202.  
 Lawson, Epa., Lettice, Rowland, Wm. 192; Epa. 182, 206.  
 Lawtheat, Robt. 182.  
 Layden, John 185.  
 Laynes, Robt. 205.  
 Leake, Andrew 193; John 189; Richard 202.

Lee, Ann 189; Richard 205, 185, 189.  
 Leigh, Jon. 202; Mary 189; Wm. 189.  
 Lennon, Edmund, Pierce, Rebecca 208.  
 Lester, Ralph 204.  
 Lesting, Angell 207.  
 Lether, John 188.  
 Lewis, Ed. 210; Jon. 180, 191, 200;  
   Kath. 198.  
 Levitt, Alice 205; Georg 205, 198, 193.  
 Lewellin, Daniell 188, 195.  
 Lewin, John 192.  
 Leydon, John 202.  
 Lide, Richard 194.  
 Lingford, Nich. 191.  
 Line, Hen. 199.  
 Lineer, Marke 191.  
 Lippett, Jon. 197.  
 Little, Jane 182.  
 Littlewood, Eliza. 199.  
 Lisle, Tho. 186.  
 Lobb, Georg 182.  
 Lock, Wm. 193.  
 Loftis, Willi. 193.  
 Long, James 188; John 204; Josias 210;  
   Richard 186; Robt. 204; Wm. 208.  
 Love, Richard 193.  
 Loveing, Thos. 194.  
 Loyd, John 197, 200; Morris 191; Wm.  
   198.  
 Lucas, Wm. 181.  
 Luddington, Allen 198.  
 Ludlow, Georg 185, 191.  
 Luggett, Georg 191.  
 Lunmore, Mercy 185.  
 Lupo, Wm. 204.  
 Lyke, Anne 191.  
 Lyle, Daniell 201.  
 Lylley, John 189.

## M

Mabb, Tho. 209.  
 Mackworth, Arthur 200.  
 Madden, Edward 188.  
 Maddison, Jon. 195.  
 Madrin, Owen 182.  
 Magnor, Ellin 193; Chas. 193.  
 Magson, Jon. 200.  
 Mahoone, John 206.  
 Mainson, Jon. 200.  
 Maior, Eliz. 192; Georg 204; Richard  
   181, 199; Robt. 195; Wm. 202.  
 Malen, Geo. 207.  
 Mann, Nich. 199; Saml. 210.  
 Mansell, David 196.  
 Marbery, Richard 187.  
 Marcy, Thos. 186.  
 Markes, Jon. 202; Peter 202.

Martin, Nich., Richd. 191; Robt. 204;  
   Francis 182; John 203.  
 Martyn, Patience 185; Francis 208.  
 Mascall, Wm. 197.  
 Masgarke, Jaques 186.  
 Marsam, Edw. 188.  
 Marsh, Thos. 181.  
 Marshall, Ann 198; John 197; Wm. 203  
 Mason, Ann, Francis, Mary 191; Francis  
   207; John 187, 192, 201; Robt.  
   195.  
 Maston, Wm. 196.  
 Mathewes, Saml. 191, 200; Thos. 186.  
 Mathews, John 180, 198; Richard 207;  
   Robt. 204; Thos. 210; Wm. 209.  
 Mathis, Ann 181.  
 Matrom, John 181.  
 Matrum, John 189.  
 Mauldin, Francis 186, 191, 204.  
 Maulson, Edw. 193.  
 May, Edw. 204; Jon. 199, 193; Nicho.  
   187; Richard 195.  
 Maze, Robt. 202.  
 Mead, Jon. 199, 183.  
 Meakes, John 190.  
 Meckworth, Arthur 182.  
 Medland, Geo. 198.  
 Medlecoe, Joseph 203.  
 Medley, Robt. 184.  
 Melham, James 202.  
 Menifies, Mr. 192.  
 Mercer, John 191.  
 Merrick, Thos. 203.  
 Merry, Jon. 200.  
 Merryman, Ann 206; James 208; Wm.  
   209.  
 Mesell, Jos. 207.  
 Messenger, Hercules 181.  
 Methold, Tho. 200.  
 Middleton, John 181, 191.  
 Mike, Ann 194.  
 Miles, Barbara 190; Robt. Jr. 190; Wm.  
   191; Robt. 183.  
 Millen, Barthol. 195.  
 Miller, Jno. 207.  
 Mills, Jon. 192, 198; Lewis 195.  
 Milton, Richard 202; Tho. 183.  
 Minife, Chas. 206; Geo. 182, 199, 186.  
 Minor, Katherine 205.  
 Mitchell, Edw. 205; Wm. 180.  
 Mole, Saml. 207.  
 Mondy, John 186.  
 Morggon, Allen 191.  
 Moold, Francis 200.  
 Moore, Jon. 200; Joseph 193; John  
   204; Henry 201.  
 Mooreland, Thos. 189.

Moone, Abra. 192; John 197.  
 Morecroft, Edmond 191.  
 Morgan, Alice 205; Francis 189, 190;  
 Jon. 195; Meredeth 184; Richd.  
 195, 197; Tho. 195; Wm. 183,  
 205, 188.

Morphew, Michael 185.  
 Morrey, Eliz. 184.  
 Morrice, Nicho. 184; Richard 184.  
 Morris, Evan 205; John 205, 189; Rich-  
 ard 204, 191; Sarah 206; Wm. 203,  
 204.

Morrey, Thos. 204, 184.  
 Morte, Jesper 191.  
 Mosely, Robt. 183; Wm. 195.  
 Momford, Richard 187.  
 Moulder, Jon. 199.  
 Mountegue, Peter 181, 207.  
 Moyses, Theoderett 191; Theodor 205.  
 Murcocke, Georg 194.  
 Murrey, Sanders 204.  
 Muse, Henry 211.  
 Muxford, John 203.  
 Mudd, Peter 182.

## N

Neale, Henry 202; John 191; Wm. 191.  
 Netlefeild, Georg 197.  
 Newberke, Robt. 180.  
 Newby, John 207.  
 Newland, John 184.  
 Newman, Alexr. 210; Alice 184; Jon.  
 195; John 203; Richard 186.  
 Newsom, Robt. 209.  
 Newsum, James 190.  
 Nichols, Fr. 184; Wm. 186.  
 Nicholson, Eliz. 180.  
 Nippers, James 209.  
 Noble, Michael 203.  
 Norman, Henry 190.  
 Norrice, Robt. 201; Thos. 206.  
 North, John 188.  
 Norris, Richard 199.  
 Norwood, Richard 204.  
 Nosworthy, Tristram 207.

## O

Oberts, Mr. 193.  
 Offley, Nicho. 190.  
 Okeley, Robt. 191.  
 Oldham, John.  
 Oldum, Eliz., James, Percy 206.  
 Olliffe, Robt. 199.  
 Oliver, Edw. 184, 190, 201; Eliza. 206;  
 John 198; Mary 190; Richard 196;  
 Wm. 190.

Ondale, John 193.  
 Oran, Robt. 194.  
 Osborne, Jno. 207; Thos. 194.  
 Owen, Richard 186.

## P

Pack, Christ. 194.  
 Packhurst, Antho. 187.  
 Packman, Geo. 190.  
 Pacye, Henry 182.  
 Paddison, Tho. 188.  
 Page, Annis 183.  
 Paine, Florentine 189; John 195; Wm.  
 195, 197.  
 Palmer, Edw. 197; Jon. 192; Rebecca  
 194; Robt. 210.  
 Parker, Jon. 192; Rich. 206; Thos. 203,  
 199; Wm. 197.  
 Parkin, Robt. 183.  
 Parramore, Edw. 202.  
 Parrey, Robt. 200.  
 Parris, Arundell 198.  
 Parrs, Saml. 209.  
 Parry, Wm. 201, 191.  
 Parsons, Henry 203.  
 Pateford, Wm. 198.  
 Patrick, Thos. 202.  
 Paule, Steph. 202; Thos. 201, 195.  
 Pauley, John 197.  
 Peach, Wm. 201.  
 Peacock, Michael 195; Richd. 191.  
 Peadle, Corbett 200.  
 Peake, Tho. 195; Wm. 200.  
 Peale, Malachy 210.  
 Pearce, Kath. 180.  
 Pearepoint, Wm. 202.  
 Pearle, Francis 180.  
 Peckaring, Geo. 209.  
 Peeters, Tho. 200.  
 Peirce, John 206; Robt. 206; Wm. 200,  
 182, 202, 205, 189, 208.  
 Pelcock, Barthol. 182.  
 Peltriman, Robt. 194.  
 Pembridge, Tho. 202.  
 Pemdergast, Phillipp 204.  
 Penny, Wm. 203.  
 Pepper, Francis 192; Henry 203.  
 Percifull, Edw. 189; Robt. 190.  
 Pereene, James 196.  
 Perkins, James 195; Jane 183; Nich.  
 187; Robt. 196; Tho. 195.  
 Perrin, James 188; John 189.  
 Perry, Ezekiel 202; Henry 185; Wm.  
 185.  
 Peters, Lawrance 183.  
 Petick, Eliza. 187; Leonard 187.  
 Pett, Math. 188.



Pettibone, Richard 185.  
 Peyton, Henry 209.  
 Philcock, Richd. 208.  
 Phillipps, John 200; Lawr. 183; Robt. 182, 205; Wm. 204.  
 Phipps, John 206.  
 Pickering, Joane 189.  
 Picknar, Thos. 206.  
 Pike, John 209, 210.  
 Piland, Alexr. 197; James 197; Joane 197.  
 Pilkington, Wm. 201, 203.  
 Pillard, Benj. 196.  
 Pine, John 211.  
 Pinion, Wm. 201.  
 Pinner, James 202.  
 Pitcherd, Thos. 198.  
 Pitt, Robt. 199, 202; Thos. 185, 196.  
 Playston, Ann 196.  
 Plummer, John 196; Thos. 195.  
 Plunkett, Edw. 199.  
 Poiden, Rose 200.  
 Poland, Perrigin 199.  
 Polewheele, Wm. 206.  
 Pollard, John 190.  
 Pond, John 203.  
 Poole, David 192; Henry 194; Robt. 194.  
 Pooly, Elianor, Jon. 200.  
 Popeles, Richd. 181.  
 Popeley, Capt. 196.  
 Porter, Edmd. 198; Henry 182, 184; James 206; Jon. 198; Manassa 198.  
 Potery, Ann 197.  
 Pott, Francis 199, 182; Hattill 185; John 199.  
 Poulton, Wm. 199.  
 Powell, Ann 189; David 183; Ellen 188; Georg 196; Henry 185; Howell, John 196; Richard 188; Robt. 186; Tho. 180; Walter 200; Wm. 202.  
 Powett, Richard 188.  
 Powlter, Andrew 192.  
 Poynter, Tho. 204.  
 Poythres, Francis 187.  
 Pratt, John 197, 207.  
 Pren, John 181.  
 Preston, Hen. 198; Richard 201, 185; Sam. 191.  
 Price, Arthur 189; Hugh 200; John 191; Maurice 203; Tho. 206; Wm. 185, 193.  
 Prichard, Tho. 204.  
 Prince, Edw. 195, 185; Edmund 208.  
 Prior, Wm. 189.  
 Prosser, Georg 180.

Provose, Marke 191.  
 Pudivatt, Jane 198; Wm. 198.  
 Puggett, Cesar 206.  
 Pullock, David 187.  
 Puse, Richard 191.  
 Puttivatt, Wm. 181.  
 Pyke, Thos. 190.

## Q

Quash, Francis 194.  
 Quiney, Richard 203.

## R

Rabbish, James 191.  
 Raddish, David 193.  
 Radford, John 182.  
 Ralfe, Margaret 205.  
 Ramsden, Jon. 196.  
 Ramsey, Eliza., Thos. 192, 180.  
 Ransha, Thos. 191.  
 Rasall, Richd. 196.  
 Ratcliffe, Edw. 185.  
 Rawbord, Mannering 196.  
 Rawlings, John 186.  
 Ray, Darby 193; John 186; Peter 206; Thos. 203, 193.  
 Raye, Henry 200.  
 Raynard, Robt. 204.  
 Read, Geo. 200; Ellianor 201; Geo. 185; Wm. 183.  
 Reades, Eliza. 199.  
 Reddinge, Robt. 200.  
 Reddish, John 195.  
 Redicke, John 205.  
 Redman, Wm. 199.  
 Reeves, John 196; Jon. 191, 194.  
 Remington, Jon. 200.  
 Resbury, John 195.  
 Reymond, Tho. 197.  
 Reyne, Rowland 196.  
 Reynolds, Gilbert 193; Mr. 202; Nich. 198; Wm. 199.  
 Ribone, Antho. 191.  
 Rice, David 194; Francis 191, 202; Richard 209.  
 Richards, Maude 199; Eliza. 200; Jon. 196; Richard 203, 200; Tho. 205; Wm. 188.  
 Richardson, Ellis 193; Luke 180; Symon 209; Tho. 195, 197, 206.  
 Richerson, Isabell 198; John 190.  
 Richett, Francis 202.  
 Ricketts, Edw. 189.  
 Rigby, Peter 190, 189; Robt. 197; Dorothy 182.  
 Right, Giles 197.  
 Rimmington, Thos. 204.

- Ringall, Tho. 195.  
 Rippon, Ann, Ellis 181.  
 Rivers, Thos. 181.  
 Roberts, Edw. 185, 207; Evan 204;  
     Ewen 202; John 188; Peter 199,  
     193; Thos. 185.  
 Robins, John 193, 199, 195, 200, 184;  
     Obedience 207.  
 Robinson, Andrew 181; Christo. 196;  
     Edw. 204; Hen. 206; James 180;  
     John 210; Jon. 206; Margaret  
     192; Nich. 203; Richard 190;  
     Sarah 206; Tho. 203, 210; Wm.  
     203.  
 Rock, John 200.  
 Rocks, Antho. 200.  
 Rodgett, Tho. 199.  
 Roe, John 183; Nicho. 202.  
 Roger, John 186; Jon. 202.  
 Rolfe, Thos. 184.  
 Ronston, Jon. 197.  
 Rood, Wm. 191.  
 Roods, Jon. 180.  
 Roper, Phillipp 200; Wm. 196, 188.  
 Rosier, Mr. 187.  
 Rosse, James 191; Thos. 194.  
 Rosser, Fr. 200.  
 Rouch, Richard 199.  
 Routt, Richard 209.  
 Rout, Hugh 186.  
 Row, John 204.  
 Rowe, John 184.  
 Rowsifall, Hen. 199.  
 Royall, Joseph 188, 195.  
 Rugg, Benj. 206.  
 Rush, Jon. 194.  
 Russe, Wm. 195.  
 Russell, Wm. 208.  
 Rutland, Georg 198, 205, 204; Rich.  
     184.  
 Rutt, Jeremiah 184.  
 Rutter, John 189.
- S
- Sabin, Thos. 197.  
 Sadler, Eliz., Edmund, Margt., Mary  
     183; John 203; Thos. 193.  
 Salle, Elianor 197.  
 Sallett, Chas. 204; Gyles 192.  
 Salsburg, Georg 191; Robt. 187; Wm.  
     191.  
 Saltree, John 186.  
 Sanderby, Tho. 189.  
 Sanders, Eliza. 206; Henry 200; Mich-  
     aell 189; Wm. 196, 197.  
 Sanderson, Edw. 182.  
 Sandish, Steph. 188.  
 Sanin, Robt. 203.  
 Sanner, Sarah 186.  
 Savage, Rich. 182; Thos. 196.  
 Savin, Thos. 181.  
 Sawyer, Wm. 189, 195.  
 Sayes, Thos. 190.  
 Saylor, Arthur 194.  
 Scarburgh, Edmund 191, 196.  
 Scowen, Humph. 206.  
 Scott, Wm. 193.  
 Sculler, John 186.  
 Seager, Jon. 200.  
 Searle, Gabriell 182; Richard 185.  
 Seaver, Hugh 186.  
 Seaward, John 184, 195, 202.  
 Seawell, Arthur 182.  
 Secker, Geo. 207.  
 Semaster, Hen. 191.  
 Sergeant, Arthur 205.  
 Serridon, Thos. 186.  
 Seymour, Thos. 185.  
 Shambles, Fowler 195.  
 Sharp, Saml. 193.  
 Sharpe, Robt. 180; Wm. 185.  
 Shaw, Francis 203; Jon. 191; John 197;  
     Wm. 203.  
 Shelley, Thos. 191.  
 Shell, John 203.  
 Sheers, Wm. 200.  
 Sheppard, Ann 199; John 187; Jon. 199  
 Shepard, Susan 206.  
 Shepperd, Wm. 195.  
 Sherborne, James 193.  
 Sherman, James 202.  
 Shutleworth, Jon. 192.  
 Shinroe, James 209.  
 Shirle, Tho. 206.  
 Short, Robt. 203.  
 Shute, Martin 199.  
 Sidney, Eliza 204.  
 Siler, Robt. 181.  
 Sillito, Roger 206.  
 Silver, Mary 202.  
 Silvester, Phillipp 197, 206.  
 Simpson, John 205, 211.  
 Simson, Rich. 207; Thos. 198.  
 Skinner, Martin 204.  
 Skull, John 187.  
 Slaughter, John 182.  
 Slowly, Michael 191.  
 Smart, Jon. 200.  
 Smarte, Wm. 202.  
 Smarlurt, Wm. 189.  
 Smith, Alice 191, 197; Arthur 183;  
     Bryant 187; Edw. 202; Eliza. 191;  
     Ellis 187; Francis 193; Gabriell  
     205; Georg 188; Henry 188, 195;

- James 186, 199; John 191, 205;  
 Kath. 188; Mary 192; Nich. 184,  
 204; Richard 182, 192, 204; Saml.  
 195; Symon 187; Tho. 180, 192,  
 198, 199, 202, 206; Toby 184, 186,  
 207; Sanders 187; Sarah 191; Sil-  
 vester 200.
- Smithfeild, Hen. 192.  
 Smithell, Wm. 192.  
 Smithnest, Edw. 199.  
 Smithwicke, Hugh 186.  
 Smyth, Jno. 207.  
 Snead, Saml. 180.  
 Snelletts, John 197.  
 Snellocke, Jon. 200.  
 Snow, Henr. 181.  
 Southell, Henry 183.  
 Southerwood, Isaac 198.  
 Southwell, Eliz. -83.  
 Spach, Edw. 196.  
 Spackman, John 197.  
 Spaine, Thos. 186.  
 Sparkes, Mr. 199.  
 Sparrow, Tho. 183.  
 Sparshott, Edw. 180.  
 Speed, Robt. 194.  
 Speevy, Georg 207.  
 Speight, Francis 186.  
 Spencer, Francis 207; Kath. 204; Nich.  
 180, 209; Wm. 180, 182, 194.  
 Spicer, Edw. 202.  
 Sprouse, Alice 197.  
 Spuer, Margaret 204.  
 Standish, Georg 204.  
 Stacie, Eliza 201; Geo. 199.  
 Stamp, Thos. 201, 186.  
 Standy, Hugh 191.  
 Stanks, James 189.  
 Stanton, Robt. 194; Tho. 208.  
 Stany, Robt. 186.  
 Starford, Margaret 181.  
 Starr, Eliz. 190.  
 Stee, Francis 190.  
 Stephens, Gerrance 194; Garrett 185;  
 Jon. 195; Richard 200; Saml. 205.  
 Stereman, John 209.  
 Stiles, Robt. 203.  
 Stillwell, Nicho. 192.  
 Stinett, Richard 187.  
 Stinger, Peter 199.  
 Sturges, Symon 203.  
 Stocker, John 192, 203.  
 Stockdale, Edw. 182.  
 Stokes, Robt. 180.  
 Stone, Edw. 187; Joyce 198; Wm. 192.  
 Stoute, Thos. 198.  
 Shonelock, Hen. 192.
- Stoner, Alexr. 201.  
 Stooles, Thos. 189.  
 Story, John 190; Wm. 187, 188, 194.  
 Stowell, Ralph 187.  
 Strange, Wm. 185.  
 Stratton, Henry 184; John 198.  
 Streate, Antho. 180.  
 Streete, Tho. 181.  
 Strong, James 197.  
 Strowd, Thos. 196.  
 Stunnerson, Sarah 204.  
 Styles, John 196.  
 Sutton, Georg 191; John 189; Wm.  
 191; Tho. 199.  
 Sweete, John 186, 197, 203; Wm. 199.  
 Swicher, John 202.  
 Swift, Thos. 188.  
 Swilliams, Corn. 189.  
 Swillivant, Daniel 210.  
 Symons, Gilbert 191; Jon. 206; Sarah  
 187.  
 Symmons, Roger 193; Thos. 193.  
 Symonds, Symon 204; Thos. 208.  
 Sykes, Jon. 197.
- T
- Tabb, Humph. 192; Tho. 205.  
 Talbott, Jon. 194; John 195; Peter 188.  
 Tame, Henry 197.  
 Tandy, Willi. 205.  
 Tanner, Tobias 187.  
 Tapp, Tho. 203.  
 Tappin, Hen. 199.  
 Tatum, Nath. 181, 186; Ralph 194.  
 Taverne, Francis 196.  
 Taylor, Anna 181; Elias 181, 188; Eliz.  
 183; James 204; Jane 206; Peter  
 Phillipp 206; Ralph 198; Robt.  
 197, 204, 211; Thos. 181, 186, 195,  
 197, 205; Wm. 181, 183, 198.  
 Terry, John 190.  
 Terryes, John 208.  
 Temperance, John 189.  
 Thacker, Hen. 198; Silvester 206.  
 Theboul, Clemt. 205.  
 Thomas, Henry 204; John 186; Jon.  
 191, 200; Mary 204; Rich. 191;  
 Robt. 194; Wm. 195.  
 Thomson, Edw. 211.  
 Thomason, 211.  
 Thompson, Eldred 208; Edw. 211;  
 Mathew 209.  
 Thomson, Ed. 211; Wm. 193.  
 Thorne, Geo. 210.  
 Thornecroft, Edw. 181.  
 Thorneton, W. 189.  
 Thorpe, Wm. 203; Daniel 205.

Thunder, Peter 196.  
 Thorogood, Adam 180, 193.  
 Thorrowgood, Adam 199, 201, 203.  
 Tibault, Robt. 205.  
 Tilcock, Wm. 196.  
 Tiplad, Jon. 198.  
 Tisdale, Richard 202.  
 Tisdall, Richard 205.  
 Tixton, John 187.  
 Tockwood, Eliz. 207.  
 Todd, Thos. 187, 193.  
 Tolston, John 208.  
 Tomlin, Jon. 192.  
 Tompson, Hen. 200; John 204; Tho.  
     204; Willi. 205.  
 Tonstall, Edw. 201.  
 Tooke, James 180.  
 Totnam, Silvester 194.  
 Towleson, John 181; John 188.  
 Townsend, Edw. 186; Robt. 206.  
 Trade, Thos. 202.  
 Travellor, Alice 180; Geo. 180, 188.  
 Traverse, Wm. 209.  
 Treble, Wm. 182.  
 Tree, Humph. 207.  
 Trelawney, Robt. 203.  
 Trevell, Eliza 196.  
 Trigg, Saml. 182.  
 Trisilian, Kather. 200.  
 Trollock, Jon. 192.  
 Trolodore, Lydia 197; Wm. 197.  
 Trotter, Thos. 190.  
 Troyes, John 206.  
 Trueman, Wm. 185.  
 Truitt, Jon. 191.  
 Turbuck, Willi. 184.  
 Turfry, Richard 193.  
 Turner, Abraham 192; Geo. 199; John  
     200; Mary 195; Wm. 206.  
 Turtley, Avis 181.  
 Tuck, Woodham 191.  
 Tucker, Jon. 198, 204; Wm. 197, 200,  
     206.  
 Tunstall, Edw. 191.  
 Twy, John 187.  
 Tye, Richard 195.  
 Tvllay, John 182.  
 Tyman, Sarah 192; Wm. 192.  
 Tyson, Georg 197.

## U

Udall, Jon.  
 Underwood, Wm. 199.  
 Unwyn, Geo. 195, 198.  
 Upton, John 184, 197, 199, 202.  
 Urwin, Wm. 191.

Uteley, James 201.  
 Utye, Mary 196.

## V

Vallentine, John 195.  
 Vanson, Rich. 200.  
 Vaughan, Christ. 195.  
 Vaus, Robt. 190.  
 Veare, Mary 199.  
 Velayne, Jer. 186.  
 Venice, Wm. 198.  
 Vinon, Geo. 206.  
 Vinwyn, Geo. 195.

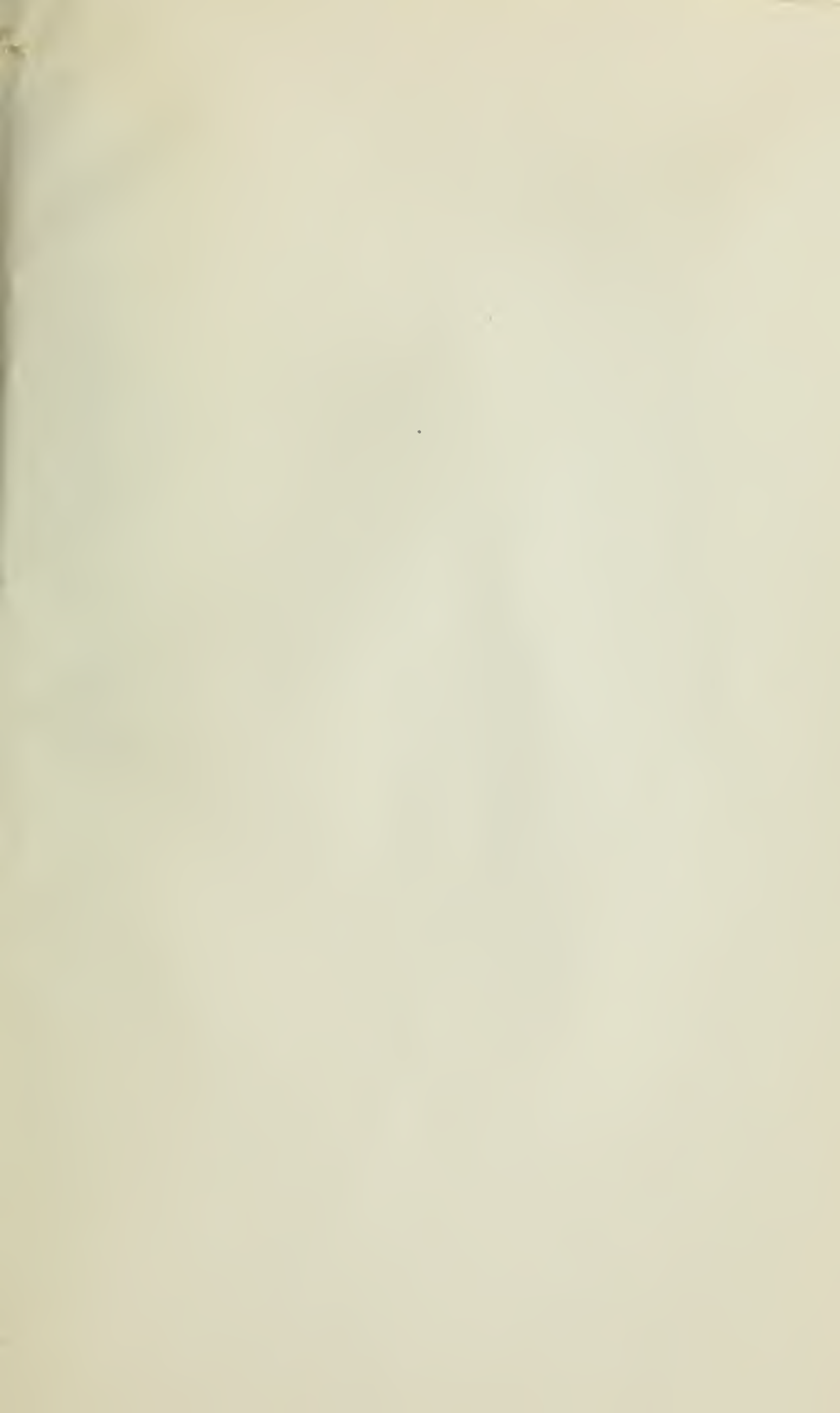
## W

Waddington, Francis 210; Geo. 209;  
     Ralph 210; Robt. 209.  
 Wade, John 188; Phillipp 197; Rich.  
     192.  
 Waight, Ursula 199.  
 Wakeland, Anne 186.  
 Walcocke, Robt. 200.  
 Waldron, Tho. 194.  
 Walker, Henry 211; Saml. 195.  
 Wall, John 201.  
 Wallis, Rebecca 190; Robt. 190; Thos.  
     210.  
 Walters, Tho. 191; Wm. 199.  
 Waltham, John 188, 196, 208.  
 Ward, Geo. 183; Jon. 182; Robt. 195;  
     Seth 207; Tho. 207.  
 Warden, Thos. 203.  
 Warder, Wm. 205, 206.  
 Warkeham, Grace 203.  
 Ware, Wm. 185.  
 Warner, Augustine 199; Tho. 204.  
 Warren, Amos 188; Thos. 195; Wm.  
 Washborne, Daniell 184.  
 Washington, John 210; Richard 182.  
 Waters, Geo. 193; John 181.  
 Waterhowse, Samll. 194.  
 Watkins, Alice 181; Edw. 187; Richard  
     207; Saml. 190; Wm. 200.  
 Watson, Andrew 211.  
 Watt, Henry 204.  
 Watter, Peter 184.  
 Watts, Edw. 184; Jer. 180; Rich. 196;  
     Tho. 199.  
 Wattson, John 201; Nich. 181.  
 Weaver, John 186.  
 Webb, Eliza 197; Richard 207; Steph.  
     196, 182; Wm. 195, 197.  
 Webster, Luce 196; Nath. 198; Richard  
     187; Roger 196; Susan 196; Tho.  
     196.  
 Weeks, Jon. 205.  
 Wellington, Jon. 197.



- Wells, Edmond 195; Jon. 194; Walter 206.  
 Welsonn, Henry 184.  
 Wesby, John 189.  
 Weslike, Ann 187.  
 West, Humph. 196; Robt. 198; Wm. 199.  
 Westake, Jon. 191.  
 Westwood, Robt. 204.  
 Westlock, Ann 181.  
 Wharton, Geo. 205.  
 Wheeler, Edw. 191, 210; Francis 192; Thos. 195, 201.  
 Wheery, Robt. 199.  
 White, Daniel 210; Edw. 181; Geo. 183, 202; Henry 191, 201; James 190, 208; John 201, 204, 186, 198; Katherine 187; Lawrance 206; Nath. 184; Oliver 187; Phillipp 191; Richard 181; Wm. 209, 197.  
 Whitecroft, Robt. 181.  
 Whitehead, Richard 210.  
 Whitfeild, Wm. 180.  
 Whiting, Ann 201; James 201; Owen 203.  
 Wickcliffe, John 191.  
 Wildy, Wm. 195.  
 Wigg, Wm. 199; Wm. 184.  
 Wike, Alex. 189.  
 Wilcox, Grace 196; Michael 183, 196; Roger 195; Richard 185.  
 Wilkeson, Jno. 207.  
 Wilkins, Humph. 202; John 208.  
 Wilkinson, John 205; Naomy 180; Thos. 201; Wm. 180.  
 Willett, Hen. 182.  
 Willia, Edw. 205.  
 Williams, Corn. 191; Edw. 186, 190; Evan 180; Henry 192; Jon. 191; John 202, 203; Judeth 185; Morgan 206; Richard 194, 191, 186, 198, 200; Robert 191; Rog. 191; Thos. 193, 203.  
 Williamson, Antho. 193; Jon. 200; Richd. 184.  
 Willis, John 197; Thos. 206.  
 Willshaw, John 192.  
 Willon, Merra 191.  
 Willoughby, Thos. 191.  
 Wilcott, Edw. 180.  
 Wilsonn, Eliza 195; Nath. 205.  
 Winders, James 190.  
 Winkeford, Jos. 200.  
 Winn, Hugh 181, 184.  
 Wiser, Joyce, 207.  
 Witcher, Hen. 191.  
 Withers, Jon.  
 Wittington, Wm. 189.  
 Wofindal, Adam 210.  
 Wombwell, Tho. 206.  
 Wongan, Isaac 183.  
 Wood, Abra. 194; John 189; Robt. 191; Walter 201; Wm. 184.  
 Woodall, John 201.  
 Woodbridge, Eliza. 192.  
 Woodhowse, Tho. 187, 206; Wm. 193.  
 Woodliffe, John 187.  
 Woodruffe, Richard 200.  
 Woodward, Christo. 197; Wm. 199.  
 Woolridge, Tho. 201.  
 Wootton, Rich. 198.  
 Workman, Richard 205.  
 Worldridge, George 208; Wm. 204.  
 Wornham, John 210.  
 Wortman, Ann 203; Jon. 203; Mary 203; Thos. 203.  
 Wosencroft, Maudelin 184.  
 Wragg, Benj. 197.  
 Wrench, Ann 187.  
 Wright, Jane 202; Jon. 199; John 200; Robt. 191.  
 Wrye, Peter 186.  
 Wyatt, Edwin 204; Francis 182, 201, 204; Henry 184; Richard 198; Thos.  
 Wye, Geo. 202.  
 Wygood, Kather. 202.  
 Wynn, Hugh 198, 180.
- Y
- Yarratt, Wm. 184.  
 Yearly, Argoll 193.  
 Young, Ciceley 205; Dorothy 180; Edwin 185; Ellis 187; Pharoe 203; Richard 180, 185, 201, 203; Thos. 204; Wm. 187.  
 Yowell, Thos. 209.
- Z
- Zouch, John 194.















UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 031874172